



Whelan Austin

NOTICES:

GENEALOGICAL AND HISTORICAL,

OF THE

MARTIN FAMILY,

OF

NEW ENGLAND,

WHO SETTLED AT WEYMOUTH AND HINGHAM IN 1635, AND
WERE AMONG THE FIRST PLANTERS OF REHOBOTH
(IN 1644), AND SWANSEA (IN 1667);

WITH SOME ACCOUNT OF THEIR DESCENDANTS.

BY HENRY J. MARTIN.



BOSTON:

LEE AND SHEPARD, PUBLISHERS.

NEW YORK: CHARLES T. DILLINGHAM.

1880.



Copyright, 1879, by Henry J. Martin.



*Three hundred copies of this Work are printed for
private circulation among the family, of which this is*

No.



Press of
W. L. DELAND AND SON,
Boston, Mass.

CORRECTIONS.

- Page 9, line 17, *for yoemen read yeomen.*
- Page 11, line 4, *for Swansey read Swansea.*
- Page 12, line 2, *for non read nom.*
- Page 12, line 4, *dele period, and read Martius, warlike, the characteristic quality. etc.*
- Page 13, 2 lines from bottom, *for Charlemange read Charlemagne.*
- Page 14, line 11, *for Laroche foncalt read Laroche foucalt.*
- Page 14, line 14, *after curiosities dele comma.*
- Page 14, 4 lines from bottom, *for Marmoutrer read Marmontier.*
- Page 16, line 11, *for all-hallowed read all-hallown.*
- Page 16, note, *for Vitia S. Martin read Vita S. Martini; for Severus Sulpicins read Sulpicins Severus; for S. Gregori Turonensis Opera, etc. read S. Gregorii Turonensis, Opera, etc.*
- Page 17, line 6, *for William, the Norman read William the Norman.*
- Page 17, note, *for Drecheslers read Drechsslers; for Natalitus read natalitiis.*
- Page 19, *for Gillium's Desplair read Guillin's Displai.*
- Page 20, 6 lines from bottom, *after ring insert comma.*
- Page 22, line 13, *for Guillum read Guillin.*
- Page 22, line 18, *for etoile read étoile.*
- Page 23, note, *for Reynold read Reynard.*
- Page 24, line 14, *for Barrouage read Baronage.*
- Page 25, line 3, *dele comma after virtues, and equalled.*
- Page 25, line 17, *for Calfuluins or Clprunius read Calturnius or Calpur-nius.*
- Page 96, 7 lines from bottom, *read Hannah Hicks instead of Hannah Short.*
- Page 105, line 7, *for Short read Hicks.*



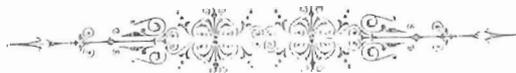
INTRODUCTION	Page	7
EXPLANATIONS	„	11
FAMILY NAME	„	12
FAMILY ARMS	„	19
CHAPTER I.—The Martins of Compton-Martin, England	„	25
„ II.—Robert Martin of Rehoboth, Mass.	„	33
„ III.—Abraham Martin „ „	„	47
„ IV.—Isaac Martin „ „	„	52
„ V.—Richard Martin „ „	„	55
„ VI.—John Martin, of Swansea, Mass.	„	60
„ VII.—Dea. Melatiah Martin „ „	„	75
„ VIII.—John Martin, of Rehoboth, Mass.	„	86
„ IX.—Ephraim Martin	„	111
„ X.—Elder Manasseh Martin, of Warwick, R. I.	„	157
„ XI.—Ebenezer Martin, of Barrington, R. I.	„	160
APPENDIX A.—List of passengers from England, 1635	„	174
„ B.—Births, Marriages, and Deaths, unconnected „	„	178
„ C.—Genealogy of the Family of Martin, by Wheeler Martin	„	186
„ D.—Pension Office Files	„	211
INDEX	„	349





“HOWEVER humble may have been the condition of those who fled to New England, in its primeval and savage state, to found a land for freedom of thought and action, their names will occupy a proud place in the History which is yet to be written. And ungrateful must be that descendant of those founders who will not, in some way, aid to rescue their names from oblivion, that they may be engraved upon the tablets of enduring annals.”

S. G. DEAKE.





INTRODUCTION.

IT happened that many years since, while sojourning in the city of Montreal, in Canada, the enquiry was made of the writer as to what part of England the Martin family originally came from, and at what time they emigrated to America. Much to his mortification, he was unable to answer the question. On his return home he repeated the enquiry to his father, and afterwards to his uncles, and found the extent of their information to be that the family had migrated in the year A. D. 1796, from Rehoboth, Massachusetts, to Caledonia County, in northern Vermont. A few years later, while visiting Boston, he took advantage of the opportunity to make an excursion to Rehoboth, with the hope of obtaining some information in that spot concerning the family history. He found many relatives who still resided at the old homestead, but all were nearly as uninformed as himself in relation to their genealogy.

In 1867, through the kindness of Dr. John C. Martin, of Attleborough, Mass., he became possessor of a copy of "*The Genealogy of the Family of Martin*," printed at Providence, R. I., Nov. 11, A. D. 1816, by Wheeler Martin. This pamphlet furnished him a clue as to the time at which his ancestors arrived in New England; but the statement contained in it that they came from "Old Wales, in Hertfordshire, now in England," showed that the traditions of the family were not in keeping with the geographical boundaries of Old Wales.

With the exception of this work of Judge Martin's, he is not aware that any attempt has been made to gather together for pres-

ervation in a permanent form the few and scattered materials relating to the history of his family. That such should be the case is not surprising, for amid the hardships of frontier life, with the wilderness to be conquered and the savage to be kept at bay, his ancestors had little time to indite memoirs or to record in diaries whence they came or from what race they were descended.

Those who are without experience in the work of collecting genealogical data, know little of the discouragements and difficulties attendant thereupon. Such labor must indeed be a labor of love, as it never can be one of remuneration.

The writer having determined upon an effort to retrace his family history to its earliest authentic source, devised certain plans of procedure. He sent letters to all of the name, or who were connected with it in any manner, throughout the country, requesting such information as they might possess relating to descent and family history. Many of these letters have remained unanswered; some of those to whom they were addressed have thought it an impertinence to be asked for such records; and not a few replied that they neither knew nor wished to know who their ancestors were, or whence they came. Others again were suspicious that there must be property — some great English estate — to which the Martin family was heir, and which the writer was aiming to secure for his own benefit. Some of his correspondents expressed a strong interest in the subject and a willingness to furnish the desired information *at some future time*: in most of these instances procrastination has ended in entire forgetfulness. He is happy to state, however, that he has found many intelligent relatives, both distant and near, who have entered warmly into the matter, and who have given him much and valuable assistance in preparing these records.

He is aware that this work is not complete in its account of some of the branches of his family, but where the defect exists it is owing to information having been withheld, either purposely or from neglect. A greater command of time and means, by permitting more extended personal researches, would doubtless have enabled him to supply much that is now wanting.

He has endeavored to make these records which were collected in the first place chiefly by correspondence, as full and correct as possible; and for this purpose, old grave yards have been searched, and time-worn inscriptions on tombstones have been carefully deciphered. Family records, municipal proceedings, church registers, and the archives of probate courts have been consulted. It has often happened that members of the same family have disagreed as to the orthography of their names, and in relation to the dates of births, deaths, and marriages. In all such cases he has spelt the name, and given the dates as they were furnished to him, so that if errors appear, the responsibility must rest with the correspondent, and not with the compiler; it is hoped, however, from the care exercised, that few errors will be found either in names or dates.

In the course of his researches, he has found but few members of the family who at any time attained political notoriety; nor did any of them arrive at eminence in literature or science. Through successive generations they have been mostly honest yeomen, good and useful members of society, acting well their part in the sphere of life in which they were placed, and from their manliness and probity, winning the respect and confidence of the community in which they lived.

It is believed that these records contain much information in relation to "our father's house," which is worth preserving; much that is valuable now, and which will become more so as time passes away, and the names and histories of those now living, as well as of those "gone before," shall have been forgotten.

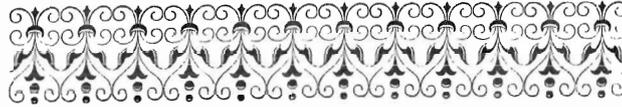
As the perusal of the Hon. Wheeler Martin's pamphlet stimulated him to undertake the work of compiling a more extended and correct account of the family, he hopes that this work of his may, in like manner, be the means of inducing some descendant in the generations yet to come, to prepare a more extended and complete account of his now widely-spread, and firmly-rooted ancestral tree.

He claims no originality in the subject-matter of this work, nor in the manner of its arrangement, as he has chiefly followed in the footprints of those pioneers who have preceded him in genealogical

researches. He may, perhaps, be pardoned for stating that the labor and cost of gathering the materials and preparing them for publication, whether a meritorious undertaking or otherwise, must be attributed to him exclusively.

Will it be considered necessary — in an age when historical and genealogical societies are throwing so much light upon the history of the early settlers of our country — for the compiler of these pages to offer an *apology* for having devoted so much time, labor, and money to the work of gathering materials for a genealogical history of his father's house? To those descendants who have no taste for such enquiries — who never knew or even desired to know aught of the story of their ancestors, who they were, or whence they came — neither respecting their memories, nor venerating their virtues — apology would be useless. But to such as can sympathize with the motives and feelings which led to the composition of this sketch, no apology is needed; and to them, it is hoped, these pages will prove acceptable, and be regarded with interest as a record of ancestral history.





EXPLANATIONS.

JOHN MARTIN, of Swansea, the ancestor, whose descendants this work is designed to contain, had five sons, each of whom had families. Chapter VI. gives an account of John, of Swansea, and the five following chapters are devoted to his sons and their descendants.

The numerals or consecutive numbers at the left of the name represent the number of each person, individually, from the ancestor.

This + sign placed before a name indicates that the person becomes a parent, and refers forward to the number of that person, inclosed in brackets, where he and his family may be found.

When the name is not carried forward to another place in the book (as indicated by the +), whatever is known of the person is said in connection with, and immediately following his father's family.

The figures in brackets at the left of the name refer back to the numerals, where that person and his father's family may be found.

The small figure over the name and above the line indicates the number of the generation to which the person belongs.

The following abbreviations are used, viz: b. for born; d. for died; m. for married; unm. for unmarried; s. p. d. for died without issue; and the usual abbreviations for the different states. In the arrangement of these pages, I have followed the plan adopted by Ira B. Peck, Esq., in his admirable work, "The Peck Genealogy."





FAMILY NAME.

“*Notre non propre c'est nous-mêmes.*”

ARTHUR* derives the name of MARTIN from the Latin, *martius*, warlike. The characteristic quality of Mars, the god of war. In the Gælic, *mor*, is great, and *duin*, a man, *morduin*, a chief—a warrior. LOWER † and others derive the name from St. Martin, the son of a Roman military tribune, who was born at Sabaria, now called *Stain am Angern*, a city in Hungary, about A.D. 316.

From his earliest years the future saint had evinced a great predilection for the rites of the church, and when only ten years old would fain have become a hermit, much to the annoyance of the tribune, his father, who, as an old soldier, had no sympathy whatever with these spiritual inclinations of his son. When, therefore, the youthful Martin had attained the age of fifteen, his father, in obedience to the royal mandate which required that the sons of all veterans should perform military service, delivered him to the authorities in fetters and thus compelled him to become a soldier. Upon this he served for three years, after which, he retired to a solitary life, from which he was withdrawn by his election as Bishop of Tours, in the year A. D. 374. The zeal and piety he displayed in this office were most exemplary. He converted the inhabitants of his entire diocese

* “*Etymological Dictionary of Family and Christian Names; with an Essay on their derivation and import,*” by William Arthur. 12mo. New York, 1857.

† “*Essay on Family Nomenclature,*” by Mark Antony Lower, M. A. 2 vols., 12mo. London, 1849.

to Christianity; overthrew the ancient Pagan temples, and erected churches in their stead.

From the great success of his pious labors, Martin has been styled the "Apostle of the Gauls"; and being the first confessor to whom the Latin Church offered public prayers, he is distinguished as the father of that church. In remembrance of his original profession, he is also frequently denominated the "Soldier Saint."

Sulpicius Severus affirms that St. Martin was the equal of Plato, Socrates, and the apostles; an opinion which it would seem, is highly approved by Gregory of Tours, as well as by Durandus, so far at least as regards the latter part of the comparison. Durandus is even at the pains to explain that Martin was said to rival the apostles, not, as some thought, because he raised the dead, for other saints had done as much, nor yet from the multitude of his miracles, but on account of one miraculous occurrence in particular. This it was. One day, in the depth of winter, he met, at the gates of Amiens, in Picardy, a poor man, quite naked, whom the hard-hearted passers-by refused to relieve; hereupon the saint felt that Heaven had reserved the holy work more especially for himself, and as he possessed nothing but the garment he had on, having spent all besides in charity, he immediately cut it in two, and gave one half to the pauper. In those times, such special acts of piety were often rewarded by some intimation of the Divine approval; and in a vision of the night, the saint beheld Christ himself, clothed in the identical half of the robe he had that day bestowed in charity; at the same time he heard him say to the surrounding angels, "Martin, although he is only a catechumen, gave me this cloak."

This cloak, being most miraculously preserved, long formed one of the holiest and most valued relics in France; when war was declared, it was carried before the French monarchs, as a sacred banner, and never failed to assure a certain victory. It was the privilege of the Counts of Anjou to bear in battle this "*Chape de S. Martin*," or blue banner. It was present on the field of *Narbonne*, when Charlemagne vanquished the Saracens, and was conveyed to the field by twelve monks, being enclosed in a shrine, and resting upon cash-

ions of purple velvet, embroidered in gold by the Princesses Emma and Rosamond. On this occasion it was confined to the care of *Dudon de Lys*, and a hundred chosen warriors. The oratory in which this cloak or cape — in French, *chape* — was preserved, acquired, in consequence, the name of *chapell*. The person intrusted with its care being termed *chaplain*; and thus, according to *Collin de Piancy*, our English words chapel and chaplain arose.

The canons of St. Martin of Tours, and those of St. Grialan were engaged in a law suit, for sixty years, concerning a sleeve of this cloak, each contestant claiming exclusive right to the relic. The Count Laroche foncalt, at last put an end to the proceedings, by sacreligiously committing the contested relic to the flames.

Another legend of St. Martin is connected with one of those literary curiosities, termed a palindrome. Martin having occasion to visit Rome, set out to perform the journey on foot. Satan, meeting him on the way, taunted the holy man for not using a conveyance more suitable to a bishop. In an instant the saint changed the old serpent into a mule, and jumping on his back, trotted comfortably along. Whenever the transformed demon slackened pace, Martin, by making the sign of the cross, urged it to full speed. At last, Satan utterly defeated, exclaimed: —

*“ Signa te Signa : temere me tangis et angis :
Roma tibi subito motibus ibit amor.”*

In English — “Cross, cross thyself; thou plaguest and vexest me without necessity; for, owing to my exertions, thou will soon reach Rome, the object of thy wishes.”

The singularity of this distich consists in its being palindromical; that is, the same, whether read backwards or forwards.

St. Martin attained such celebrity on account of his sanctity and power of working miracles, that, to avoid the multitudes attracted by his fame, he sought refuge in the celebrated Abbey of Marmontrier. The saint who had gone to Candia to appease some dissension amongst the clergy of this island, died there in the year A. D. 400, according to the most generally received opinion, upon the 11th No-

vember, which day has been since observed as his, and with great solemnity. People came from all parts of the city of Tours to worship at the tomb of the saint in the basilic which was dedicated to him. The charge of it had been at first confined to a community of regular monks, which in the end gave rise to the famous chapter of St. Martin.

The festival of St. Martin is on the 11th of November, and Martinmass is accounted one of the Cross, or intermediate quarter days. It was instituted by Pope Martin, about the year A. D. 650, and is generally considered to have been derived from the Athenian *Pythægia*, a feast which was so named from tapping the casks of new wine. It took place on the eleventh, twelfth, and thirteenth days of the month *Anthesterion*, corresponding with our November, and in all the vine-growing countries the custom still remains of feasting and rejoicing.

Among our English ancestors, the principal remains of the custom consisted in an unusually great consumption of roasted goose — a practice rather belonging to Michaelmass — and in the preparation of the so-called Martlemas beef. This was beef hung up in the chimney to dry like bacon, and which got its name from the animals being killed at this season for that especial purpose. But the eating of goose is in the present day the most general method of observance of the occasion, and the one for which it is the most difficult to assign any reason. Some pious venerators of antiquity still point to the old tradition of St. Martin having hid himself on account of his unwillingness to become a bishop, and being discovered in his retreat by a goose.

In some places a singular custom prevails of cheating the children into due respect for the saint by making it seem that he changes water into new wine for their especial accommodation. To effect this notable piece of jugglery, the children were taught to fill vessels with water, and leave them in some appropriate place during the night for the saint to operate upon. The parents would quietly substitute new wine for the water while the young folks were asleep, and in the morning St. Martin received the credit of the miraculous change.

It was popularly believed in former times that if the sun set brightly on St. Martin's day (11th Nov.), it portended a hard winter; if amidst clouds, that it was a sign that the winter would be mild; a coincidence that, no doubt, often happened greatly to the satisfaction of all weather-prophets.

"*St. Martin's little summer*," is a term for the fine days which sometimes occur about the beginning of November, and which form a pleasing contrast to the usual boisterous weather of that month. (It is sometimes called the "*Indian summer*.") Shakespeare alludes to it in the first part of King Henry IV:

"Farewell, thou little spring! farewell, all-hallowed summer!"

and more expressively in the first part of King Henry VI:

"This night the siege assuredly I'll raise
Expect St. Martin's summer, balcyon days."

A genial saint like Martin might naturally be expected to become popular in England; and there are no less than seven churches in London and Westminster alone dedicated to him.

It may seem, perhaps, that an undue importance has been given in the foregoing sketch, to the career of this military saint, and that the fabulous accounts related with such edifying gravity by his biographers have little to do with the subject of this work. But the excessive admiration felt for St. Martin led to many places being named in his honor, and pious parents, when bestowing his name in baptism, felt that they had insured a potent protector for the new-born child. In course of time the name became common in France, Germany, and England.*

* For a fuller account of the life of St. Martin, see: "*Vitia S. Martin Turonensis*," by Severus Sulpicius, drawn up towards the end of A. D. 400, soon after the death of the saint. "*S. Gregori Turonensis Opera Miraculorum S. Martini*." "*Vie de St. Martin, évêque de Tours*," par Nicolas Germaine. 4to. 1699. "*Biographie Universelle ou Dictionnaire Historique*." M. Weiss. 6 vols., 8vo. Paris, 1841. Art., "*Martin (St.) évêque de Tours*." "*Dictionary of Greek and Roman Biography and Mythology*," by William Smith, L.L.D. 3 vols., 8vo. London, 1849. Art., *Martinus*, bishop of Tours.

More than one knight or man-at-arms is recorded in the "Roll of Battel Abbey," as bearing the name of Martin. It may not be superfluous to explain to the young reader what this "Roll of Battel Abbey" consisted of. On the 14th October, A. D. 1066, the battle of Hastings was fought, the consequences of which placed the adventurer, William, the Norman, upon the throne of England, under the historic title of William the Conqueror. Close by the field of Hastings William caused to be erected a stately pile which was named "Battel Abbey," in commemoration of his splendid victory. This Abbey was *dedicated to St. Martin*. By the direction of the conqueror a roll or catalogue was prepared, in which was carefully recorded the names and titles of the Norman chivalry who had followed his banner in the heroic enterprise. This was the famous "Roll of Battel Abbey;" it was written in the monkish latin of the period, and has been of inestimable service to the herald, the genealogist, and the historian. Some portions of the ruined walls of Battel Abbey still remain to interest the cultured visitor, but the Roll was unfortunately destroyed in the conflagration of Cowdray House, where it was deposited, in 1793.*

"*New Curiosities of Literature and Book of the Months*," by George Soane, B. A. 2 vols., 8vo. London, 1849. Vol. 2, p. 255.

M. J. G. Drechesters, "*De Larvis Natalitus*." 12mo. Lipsie, 1863. p. 31.

"*The Book of Days*," by R. Chambers. 2 vols., 8vo. Edinburgh, 1872. Vol. 2. Art., 11th November.

* "*Chronicle of Battel Abbey, from 1066 to 1176*," etc., by Mark Antony Lower, M.A. 8vo. London, 1851. The following quaint account of the foundation of the Abbey is taken from the "*Chronicles of Robert of Gloucester*":—

*King William bithought hym alsoe of that
Folke that was forlorne
And slayn also thorug hym
In the bataile biforne.
And ther as the bataile was
An Abbey he let rere
Of Seint Martin for the soules
That there slayn were
And the monkes wel ynoug
Fefed without fayle
What is called in Englonde
Abbey of Bataile*

From one of the companions of the conqueror, *Martin de Tours*, was descended the Somersetshire family of Martins, to which stock, as will be subsequently shown, the family herein traced are believed to have belonged.

The name of Martin is not only of frequent occurrence in the Old World, but it became common in America from an early period, and may be found amongst the early settlers of Massachusetts, Connecticut, New Hampshire, Virginia, and other colonies.* The name is variously spelled, even in the records of the same family, as: Martin, Martyn, Marten, Marttin, Marteen, Martain, and Martine.

* "*Genealogical Register of the First Settlers of New England*," by John Farmer. 8vo. Lancaster, Mass., 1829. Also, "*Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*," etc., by James Savage. 4 vols., 8vo. Boston, 1860-62.





FAMILY COAT-OF-ARMS.

“ We blazon Armes, and some esteem them not ;
We write of honvr, others do it blot :
We vpholde honovr, others plyck it downe,
Bvrying themselves, in bare obliuion.”

Gillium's Desplair of Heraldry, 1610.



THE employment of certain devices or insignia, such as are now termed heraldic, for the purposes of personal distinction took its rise in remote antiquity. The earliest Sanscrit Vedas contain allusions to the custom, and it seems probable that when the Aryan and Semitic tribes commenced their emigration from the cradle of our race, their leaders and warriors were known by emblems, some of which are perpetuated in armorial bearings of the present time. But there is no evidence that these were transmitted from father to son, or that they were anything more than the invention of the individual chief for his own convenience or distinction. National emblems were universally employed. Egypt had her ox, Persia and imperial Rome the eagle, which in after times Germany appropriated in double form to indicate her right to both Eastern and

Western empires. Athens displayed the owl, which according to Dr. Schliemann, she shared with ancient Troy, and China and Japan still carry the dragon *volant* on their flags.

It is certain that the systematic use of heraldic insignia as a family possession cannot be traced back earlier than the period of the Crusades, at which time the science of heraldry may be said to have originated. Its advance in popular estimation was rapid and extensive. In those days of heroic valor and extravagant knight-errantry the device on the pennon, which marked the leader's presence, was a rallying-point in the fierce *melee* of battle. Its defence was a sacred duty, and knightly insignia and knightly honor were closely intertwined. An equally imperious though less lofty reason for these distinctions took its rise in the uniformity of appearance produced by the complete suits of mail worn as defensive armor. The mystic symbolism of heraldry was well suited to the fervid spirit of the age, and the king, as the fountain of honor, and feudal chiefs in their degree, conferred the right to bear the coveted distinctions upon those who signalized their valor in the field or in single combat. It was not only a reward but an incentive, for *devoir* performed in a subsequent battle might authorize additions to the arms already won; like De Wilton, in the romance, who

"Charged his old paternal shield
With bearings won on Flodden field."

The device, which at first was displayed only on the flag or pennon, was at a later period blazoned upon the coat which hung over the armor, and it thus became a *coat-of-arms*. It was natural that the shield, of such signal virtue in personal encounters, should also be decorated with the arms of the wearer, and hence the term arose of a *shield-of-arms*. It was also, in the course of time, transferred to the ring which thereby became a *signet ring*, the sealing with which pledged the faith of the owner in the most solemn and irrevocable manner. In these our times, when writing is an almost universal art, the significance of the ring with the coat-of-arms engraved upon it is almost lost, though the unmeaning wafer on legal documents still preserves the memory of its importance.

Before describing the arms of the Martin family it may not be irrelevant to comment briefly on the parts which constitute the complete coat-of-arms. First is to be observed the shield or escutcheon, the surface of which is termed the *field*, and is divided into nine parts, each bearing a technical name. The shield is surmounted by the helmet, the noblest portion of defensive armor as protecting the seat of all the faculties of the mind. The material and position of the helmet is indicative of rank. That of a knight or baronet is formed of steel, fronts with full face, and has an open visor: that of a squire is also of steel, but is in profile, with visor closed. The *wreath* is on the upper part of the helmet, and is formed of two skeins of silk intertwined, and *tinctured*, as it was termed, of the principal colors of the arms. In a displayed coat-of-arms the wreath is above the helmet, and upon it rests the *crest*, which is of more modern invention than the coat-of-arms. The crest was worn upon the summit of the helmet, and, like the plume, added grace and terror to the warrior's presence. It increased his apparent height, and marked him as a leader to be followed. What school boy of our generation has not felt his heart thrill as he read of the "white plume at Ivry," where:—

"Like a guiding star,
Amidst the thickest carnage blazed the helmet of Navarre."

The plume is not unusual as a crest, the best known instance being in the Prince of Wales's coat-of-arms.

The ornamental work which surrounds the crest and sometimes encloses the entire shield is called the *lambrequin*. Its origin and meaning is somewhat doubtful. It has been thought to represent the mantle worn by the knight in time of peace, and it is tinctured of the principal color of his arms. It has been fancifully suggested that the slashes and cuts in this ornament were intended to represent the wounds received by the owner in the achievement of his arms.

Beneath the shield is the *scroll* and *motto*. In many instances the name alone takes the place of the latter. A figure is sometimes

seen upon each side of the shield, as, for example, a naked Indian, or, in the language of heraldry, "a salvage man," and sometimes merely some scroll-work. These are termed *supporters*, and are not an essential part of the coat-of-arms.

It would be unjust to regard the minute details of heraldry as mere puerilities. The coat-of-arms was to the man what the flag is to the nation — a symbol of order, of protection to the weak, and terror to the oppressor. In researches into family history and genealogy very great assistance is derived from the descriptions of armorial bearings, which are so copiously given in the old chronicles, inasmuch as they serve for identification. An acquaintance with heraldry was, up to a quite recent time, a very general accomplishment in England, and country squires would pore over Guillum, who never opened another book or even saw a newspaper.*

The arms of the Martins of Somersetshire, England, were, two red bars on a white or silver shield, or, in the language of heraldry, "*Argent two bars gules.*" The crest is a red star of six points, or, "*An estoile gules.*" These arms are to be found cut on a tombstone in Copps Hill graveyard, Boston, with simply the name, "Martyn," underneath.

In the *Heraldic Journal*, Boston, 1866, p. 81, vol. ii, there is a cut of these arms, and at page 8 they are stated to have belonged to the descendants of Richard Martyn, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire. This statement, however, is not supported by any proof, but is even partly thrown in doubt by a cut of the arms of Richard's family, given at page 7 of the same volume, which was taken from the seal attached to the will of Michael Martin, son of Richard, and uncle to Edward Martin, of Boston, viz., *Argent, two bars, gules* — crest, a bird, probably a martin.

* Sir Walter Scott well illustrates this curious fact in his *Rob Roy*. When Frank Osbaldistone confesses to his cousin that he is entirely ignorant of what he calls "the grim hieroglyphics of heraldry," Miss Vernon replies;—"What! is it possible? Why, even my uncle reads Gwillym sometimes of a winter night. Not know the figures of heraldry! Of what could your father be thinking?"

It will be hereafter shown that the Martins of Rehoboth, Mass., came from Somersetshire, and it is quite as probable that the Copps Hill tombstone covers the remains of some branch of the family, as that it belonged to the family of Richard Martyn, of Portsmouth, who seems to have borne the same arms but with a different crest. It is not improbable that the two families were branches of the same genealogical tree, and that a difference of crests was made use of to distinguish one branch from another. A branch of the family settled at Athelhampton, in Dorsetshire, and while retaining the family arms, changed the crest, adopting as such:—“on the stump of a tree, coupéd and erased, a monkey, *sejant*, ppr. collard and lined, *or*, looking in a mirror, framed *or*,” and with this singular motto,—“*He who looks at Martin's ape, Martin's ape shall look at him!*”*

In heraldry the *Fess* is said to represent a girdle of honor bestowed upon a soldier as a reward for some special service performed by him on the field of battle. The acquisition of this military girdle was held to be a highly honorable distinction, indicating superior merit and bravery, and, for the same reason, a subsequent deprivation of it for adequate cause, inflicted an irreparable disgrace. If the recipient of such a distinction signaled himself by further acts of valor he was entitled to add to his shield another *fess*, or, as it was termed, *two bars*, thereby showing to the world that he had been twice honored by his feudal chief for gallant feats of arms.

According to heraldic lore a star is supposed to symbolize the Creator, its rays which point in every direction indicating the all-pervading attributes of the Supreme Being. The presence of a star, therefore, in a coat-of-arms, implies the existence, or the presumption, of pre-eminent qualities in its possessor.

*From very early times the name of Martin was applied to the ape, as that of Bruin to the bear, Tybalt to the cat (whence our common “Tib”), etc. In the very curious romaunt of Reynold, the fox, which is of great antiquity, Martin, the ape, plays the part of staunch friend and wise counsellor to the wily fox.

Gules, or red, signifies strength and boldness, or, in the quaint words of an old author:—“This colour is said to appertain unto Mars, the omnipotent god of battles.” The spotless white of *Argent*, or silver, implies chaste and virtuous qualities, and when combined with *gules*, or red, it signifies courageous purity. From the emblematic blazon of the heralds, then, we may infer that our ancestor who achieved these arms was a God-fearing man, of pure life and charitable heart, who, with a firm reliance on the divine protection, marched forth with his followers, and by deeds of valor and manly prowess won in the service of his king and country the military girdles which are represented by the “two bars gules.”

Precisely at what time, or for what particular achievement these arms were bestowed, is not discoverable, but as early as 1675, Dugdale, in his “Barronage of England,” vol. 1, page 729, gives these arms, with some account of the Somersetshire family of Martin.





CHAPTER I.

“ Boast not the titles of your ancestors,
Brave youth! they're their possessions, none of yours;
When your own virtues, equalled, have their names,
'T will be but fair to lean upon their fames. ▲
For they are strong supporters; but till then
The greatest are but growing gentlemen.”— *Ben Jonson.*



THE family of Martin, of Compton-Martin, Somersetshire, England, was of great eminence, and of long descent. The first of the name of whom records appear was Martin de Tours, a Norman, who made a conquest of the territory of *Cemmaes* or *Kemeys*, in the County of Pembroke, about 1077. He was also made Lord of Comb-Martin and Martinshoe, in the northern part of Devon, which retains the adjunct to the present day; and in 1088 the barony of Dartington, in Devon, was granted to him. This Martin de Tours had a sister, called Concha or Conches, wife of Calfulnius or Clprunius, Presbyter Britannus, who was the mother of the famous St. Patrick of Ireland. No sooner had he completed his conquest than he devoted a portion of the wealth thus acquired to the founding of a monastery for Benedictine monks, at St. Dogmaels, near Cardigan. This monastery was dedicated to St. Tegwell or Dogfael, and was annexed as a cell to the Abbey of Tyrone in France, and between the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries became an important institution, having been endowed with lands by Robert Fitz-Martin, the son of the founder. In the choir of this church are said to have been buried both Martin de Tours and his son Robert. This abbey,

on the dissolution of the monasteries by Henry VIII, was given or sold to John Bradshall, whose descendants, for several generations, resided there. The remains of this monastery and abbey, once so notable and extensive, are now very insignificant.

Martin de Tours, on the conquest of Cemmaes being effected, was invested with the usual attributes of a Lord Marcher; he and his successors were summoned to the sovereign's council as barons, holding *in capite* from the English or Plantagenet king; the territory was constituted a Lordship Marcher, having *jura regalia* and courts of its own, where all matters affecting life and property were tried; and the barons of Cemmaes continued to be "lords of the Parliament of England up to the time when the lordship came by descent to the Audeleys."

Martin de Tours was succeeded in the lordship of Cemmaes by his son and heir, Robert Fitz-Martin, who, with Maud Peverel, his wife, gave half a yard of land in Burton, to the canons of Plimpton, in the County of Devon, as also lands in divers other places. On the monks of Stanley, in the County of Wiltshire, he bestowed the church of Blagdon (Blachdon); and on the monks of Lewis, in the County of Suffolk, half a furlong of land in his manor of Combe; quitting to them all his title to the Chapel of Combe.

To him succeeded his son and heir, William Martin, third Lord of Cemmaes, who married Angharad, daughter of Rhys, Prince of Wales, and thus the family became identified with the people of the country. The family seat, Nevern Castle, was situated on the hill above the village and church of Nevern, formerly called Llanhever. The Lord Rhys, through the instigation of his son Griffin, and contrary to his solemn oath and promise, took, by force and arms from the Lord Cemmaes, this strong castle. This oppressive dealing was not without retribution, for Rhys was afterwards made war upon by his own sons, who took him prisoner and shut him up in the very castle he had so faithlessly secured.

In the 16th year of the reign of King Henry II, this William Martin, Lord of Cemmaes, was sent, with the Abbot of

St. Augustines in Canterbury, and sundry other persons of note, a Justice Itinerant, into the counties of Kent, Surrey, Middlesex, Berks, Devon, Buck, and Bedford, (as others were into the rest of the shires of the realm,) to make inquisition touching the behavior of all sheriffs, bailiffs, and other officers, likewise of all archbishops, bishops, abbots, priors, earls, barons, vavasors, knights, citizens, and burgesses; as also of their stewards and officers; what, and how much any of them had exacted since that King's going into Normandy, out of any of their lands, and upon sundry other matters.

In the 33d year of the reign of King Henry II, William Martin, having failed to personally attend the king in his expedition to Galway, paid scutage for all his tenants in the County of Devon, who held of him by military service. But in the 6th year of Richard I, upon collection of the scutage then levied for the king's ransom, he had a special discharge from paying this tax. He died in the 11th year of the reign of King John.

He was succeeded by his son and heir, William, as the fourth Baron of Cemmaes, who upon his father's death, gave three hundred marks for livery of his lands. He is said to have completed the building of Newport Castle, commenced in the lifetime of his great grandfather, Martin de Tours. The site of this castle is a knoll above the town, commanding seaward a wide marine prospect, and landward the magnificent mountainous scenery of Carm Ingli and Precelly. The building, when in its prime, must have been an imposing and powerful fortress-palace, of great extent and ornamentation. The grand entrance from the north was, as usual with Norman castles, between two massive circular towers. There was an inner gate with porteullis. The ground plan of the castle was nearly circular, fifty paces in diameter, and included at least four principal towers, in which were built the great residential apartments. The whole was surrounded with a deep moat, in communication with an abundant supply of water, notwithstanding the elevated situation of the castle. We are not in possession of any details of the vicissitudes through which the castle of Newport passed, nor the manner

and occasion of its destruction. William, fourth Baron of Cemmaes, died in the 17th year of the reign of King John.

He was succeeded in the barony by his son and heir, Nicholas Fitz-Martin, as the fifth Lord of Cemmaes. He was a minor, in ward to Falk de Breant, and afterwards to Henry de Trublewill. This Nicholas Fitz-Martin, by his marriage with Maud, daughter of Guy de Brien, and Eve his wife, daughter and heir to Henry de Tracy, became Lord of Barnstaple, and other large possessions in the County of Devon. The following charter, granted by Nicholas Fitz-Martin, is interesting as showing the condition of the people and the species of power exercised by a Lord Marcher in the time of King John. The original is written in the monkish latin of the period.

CHARTER OF THE TOWN OF NEWPORT, A.D. 1215.

“LET THOSE present and to come, know that I, Nicholas, son of William, son of Martin, Lord of Kemes, have given and granted, and by this my Charter have confirmed to my Burgesses of Newburgh all the Liberties and Customs underwritten, which William, son of Martin, my Father, to the same did grant and give, that is to say—That they should have Common of Pasture in my Land and Common in the Water from the Foss which encloses the Town Eastwards to the Sea, and Easement of Wood for their Houses and Buildings, and for Firing, by view of the Forester. Likewise, if a Burgess dies of what death soever, unless by Judgment for Felony he should lose his life, I will have nothing of his Chattels, but his Relief, to wit, Twelve Pence. Likewise if a Burgess delivers up any of his Cattle (in charge) to any one, and the same is judged guilty of Felony or Robbery, or shall lose his Cattle, the Burgess, by good and lawful men may prove his cattle and have them. Likewise, if a Burgess hath hired Land of any Free Man, and that Free Man infringe the compact, I ought to cause him to hold to the Agreement; in the same manner I ought to compel the debtors of Burgesses of whom they hold bail and witnesses, and make them render their Debts. Likewise, a Burgess accused of any Forfeiture may be repledged by his Neighbors. Likewise, they ought to have a Bailiff and a Common Council for me and them. Likewise, no Foreign Merchant may buy or sell outside (*extra*) of my Borough of Newburgh. Likewise, a Burgess accused of Felony,

or Robbery, if he call on me, I am to defend him, and take upon me to enable him to make a good defence. Likewise, the Burgesses shall not be bound to go in the Army, except as the Burgesses of Pembroke do. Likewise, with the aforesaid Liberties I have granted to them all the Liberties and good Customs of Pembroke, all of which said Liberties I have granted and confirmed to them and their Heirs to be holden and had of me, and of my Heirs, freely and entirely and peaceably: and that this, my Donation and Grant and Confirmation may be firm and steadfast forever, to this Charter and Confirmation I have put my Seal. These being Witnesses — John de Arundel; Jordan de Cantiton; Robert ap Owen; William ap Gwrward, then Constable; David ap Owen; Henry Goit; William; Howel ap Even Meredith, Clerk; and many others.”

In 1245, Nicholas, fifth Baron of Cemmaes, was commanded by the king to assist the Earl of Gloucester and other the Barons Marchers against the Welsh. In 1303, he obtained license for a market every week upon the Saturday, at his Manor of South Moulton,* as also for a fair yearly, upon the eve and day of the Assumption of the Blessed Virgin, and three days following. Likewise for a market every week, upon the Tuesday, at West Ludeford in the County of Somerset, and for a fair there yearly, upon the eve, day and morrow of St. Peter ad Vincula.

This Nicholas Martin had issue. Sir Nicholas Martin, who died in his father's lifetime, Colinet, and Robert. Colinet Martin was the father of another Sir Nicholas, who married Eleanor, the daughter of Herbert Fitz-Peter, by whom he had issue, Sir William Martin, who, upon the death of his grandfather,† Nicholas, fifth Baron of Cemmaes, doing his homage to the king, came into possession of the estates as the sixth Baron of Cemmaes.

* South Moulton, in Devonshire, was held by the Martins, by the service of finding a man with a bow and three arrows to attend the Earl of Gloucester when hunting in the neighborhood.

† This William Martin is said by Dugdale and others, to be the son of Sir Nicholas, eldest son of the fifth Baron, but the Rev. John Collinson, in his history of Somerset, states that he was the grandson of Colinet Martin, the second son of Nicholas, fifth Baron of Cemmaes.

In 1294, this William Martin obtained license for a fair yearly at Merwood, in the County of Devon, upon the eve, day and morrow of St. Michael, the Archangel; as also for a Free Warren in all his Lordships of Dertington, Combe-Martin, Holme, Kingston, Langacre, Beare, Merwood, and Raddon, in the County of Devon, and West Lydeford in the County of Somerset. In 1298, and again in 1304, he was in the expedition of Edward I, into Scotland, also in the expedition of Edward II, in 1309, into the same kingdom. Upon the death of Maud, the wife of Geoffrey de Camvile, doing his homage, he had livery of the lands whereof she died seized. In 1315, he was summoned (among others) to be at Newcastle-upon-Tyne, upon the festival of our Lady's Assumption, well fitted with horse and arms, to restrain the incursions of the Scots. He was one of the barons who signed the letter to the Pope in 1301. He married Eleanor, daughter of William de Mohun, and continued to be summoned to Parliament from the 23d year of Edward I. (A.D. 1295,) to the 18th year of Edward II. (A.D. 1325,) in which latter year he died.

By a public record (Pat. Rob. 25th, Edward I. pass. 2 m. 2,) it appears that William Martin, Lord of Camois, or Kemeys, had a son and heir, named Edward, for whom he obtained the king's license to marry Jouetta, daughter of John, Lord Hastings; the like license he also had, that Alianor (or Eleanor), his daughter, might marry William, son and heir of the said John, Lord Hastings.

William Martin, seventh and last Lord of Cemmaes, succeeded his father in the barony, about 1325, and who during his homage to the king soon after, had livery of his lands, but died the next ensuing year, being then seized of the whole territory of the Kemeys (before mentioned) which he held of the king *in capite*, by the fourth part of one knight's fee, wherein he had the castle and town of Newport, likewise of the Manors of Barnstable, Dertington, Langacre, Raddon, Kingston, Tauffoke, Frome, Hymid-Tracy, Illford Cumbe, Body-Tracy, South Moulton, Warkleigh, Haldesworth, Killington, Cumb-Martin; the fifth part of the Manor of Tarl-

ton; the Hamlets of Horthlien and Takeheare, with certain lands in Hymid-St. George; all in the County of Devon; also of the Manor of Blagden, two parts of the Manor of Lidesford, and two parts of the Hamlet of Staunton, in the County of Somerset, leaving Eleanor, his sister, forty years of age; then married to William de Columbers, and Joan, married first to Henry de Laçy, Earl of Lincoln, and secondly to Nicholas de Audley, eighth Baron Audley, who, or their representatives, upon the decease of the said William Martin (in 1326) soon after his father, without issue, were his heirs. From this family are said to be derived the Martins of Athelhampston, in the County of Dorset, and those of Long-Melford in Suffolk.

The name of Martin, however, was still kept up in Somerset, by Robert Martin, a younger son of Nicholas Fitz-Martin, the fifth Baron, by Maud de Brien, his wife, and doubtless by other younger branches of the family,* and it is believed that from one of these younger branches are descended those of the name who came to New England in 1635. It is not surprising or improbable, that the descendants of a once powerful baronial family should be reduced to the lowest rank in the social scale, or that they were among the emigrant settlers of a new country. An author of some note remarks as follows:—“Families, it is true, may fail in the elder, or

* See “*The Baronage of England, or an Historical Account of the Lives and Most Memorable Actions of our English Nobility,*” etc., by Sir William Dugdale, Norroy King of Arms, London, 1675, 2 vols., folio, vol. 1, p. 729; “*Dormant and Extinct Baronage of England,*” &c., by T. C. Banks, London, 1808, 4 vols., 4to., vol. 1, p. 370, and Appendix, vol. 4, p. 33; “*Historical Peerage of England,*” &c., by Sir Harrison Nicholas, G. C. M. G., London, pp. 316-317; “*Magna Britannia,*” &c., by the Rev. Daniel Lysons, A. M.; F. R. S.; F. A. and L. S., and Samuel Lysons, Esq., F. R. S., F. A. S.; London, 1822, vol. 6, p. c.; “*History and Antiquities of Somersetshire,*” by Rev. John Collinson, F. A. S.; 3 vols., Bath, 1791, vol. 3, pp. 131-133; “*Annals and Antiquities of the Counties and County Families of Wales,*” by Thomas Nicholas, M. A., Ph. D., F. G. S., &c., 2 vols., royal 8vo., London, 1872, vol. 2, pp. 875-877; “*British Family Antiquity; Illustrative of the Origin and Progress of the Rank, Honours, and Personal Merit,*” &c., by William Playfair, Esq., 10 vols., folio, London, 1811, vol. 6, pp. 665-670; vol. 7, pp. 410-414.

wealthier line, and female heirs convey property into other names; but in an overwhelming majority of cases there are descendants of other lines of the family left, and these often ramify and spread extensively in a more plebeian grade.

Hundreds of our old patrician names have survived the wreck of that greatness with which they were once invested. Why, the illustrious names inscribed on the famous Battle Abbey Roll nearly all exist at this day, after a lapse of eight centuries, if not in the peerage, at least in the cottages of the poor, and often disguised in an orthography which almost defies identification."





CHAPTER II.

“As the long train
Of ages glide away, the sons of men,
The youth in life's green spring, and he who goes
In the full strength of years, matron and maid,
The bowed with age, the infant in the smiles
And beauty of its innocent age cut off, —
Shall, one by one, be gathered to thy side,
By those who in their turn shall follow them.”— *Bryant.*

QN the 20th of March, 1635, a colony from Badcombe, in Somersetshire, set sail from Weymouth, County of Dorset, England, and arrived at Weymouth, New England, on the 6th of May, 1635. This colony is said to have consisted of twenty-one families, who were under the spiritual care of the Rev. Joseph Hull.

There are two places in Somersetshire either of which may have been the Badcombe referred to: “*Batcombe*, in the hundred of Whitstone, is a considerable village situated in a narrow valley between the towns of Frome and Brewton, being distant from the former nine miles towards the south-west, and from the latter three miles. The other, *Butcombe*, in the hundred of Bedminster, stands on the side of a lonely valley, about three miles west from Chew-Stoke, and the same distance east from Wrington. The manor of Aldwick, (anciently *Aldvic*, or ‘the old town,’) is also partly within the parish of *Batcombe*, and partly within that of *Blagdon*. It belonged, in the time of William the Conqueror, to Serlo de Burci, who was likewise Lord of *Blagdon*. It was afterwards held by the Martins’ lords of *Blagdon*, and in the old church were two ancient effigies of the Martins’ lords of the barony.”

“Butcombe,” says Rutter, “is in the northwestern district of Somersetshire, and contains a population of 213. The living is a rectory in the deanery of Redeliff. The manor of Blagdon was possessed, in the time of Henry I, by Robert Fitz-Martin, of the Compton-Martin family, who made it the head of their large barony, being held by them of the King *in capite*, and by the service of one Knight’s fee; in their possession it continued until the 18th of Edward II, when by the death of William Martin, without heirs, it passed by the marriage of his two sisters, to the family of Columbers and Audley.”*

In the list of passengers † who came to New England with the Rev. Joseph Hull, in 1635, appear the names of Robert Martin, husbandman, and his wife Johanna, each aged 44 years (making the date of their birth 1591). A brother-in-law of Robert Martin’s, Joseph Upham, with his wife Elizabeth, and children, John, Sarah, Nathaniel, and Elizabeth, were also passengers in this vessel, and also from Badcombe. These are the only members of the family who appear to have sailed with this colony, but others preceded or followed them the same year.

Robert Martin settled first at Weymouth, and was made a freeman of the Massachusetts colony, May 13th, 1640. ‡ In the list of passengers before alluded to, he is called a “husbandman,” which occupation he may have assumed to enable him to leave England unnoticed; for, if it was his actual calling, he must have been much superior in qualifications to the ordinary English husbandman or laborer, for it appears by the following entries, in the records of the Massachusetts colony that he was frequently employed *as a surveyor*:—

6th Sep. 1636. It was ordered that John Olyver and Robt. Martin should view the land beyond Monstoquid Ryver & bring a plot of the same.”§

* “*History of Somerset*,” by John Rutter, 8vo. London, 1829, pp. 120–122.

† See Appendix A.

‡ “*Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England, 1628–1686*.” Edited by N. B. Shurtleff. 5 vols. in 6, 4to. Boston, 1853–54, vol. 1, p. 377.

§ *Ibid.*, vol. 1, p. 177.

"9th March 1636-7.* Mr. William Aspinwall and Robert Martin are requested to take a plot of the bounds between Weymouth and Boston against the next court." †

"20th Nov^r 1637. Mr. . . . Burslin. Goo: Robert Martin & S^r-gent Anthony Eames were appointed to measure three miles southward from the southermost part of the bay, & to run the east line vnto the sea." ‡

* This method of double dating was adopted to represent the old, or Julian, and the new, or Gregorian style of computing time. By the former calendar the year was made to consist of three hundred and sixty-five days and six hours. These six hours, amounting to one whole day in every four years, were added to February, making those years to consist of three hundred and sixty-six days, called leap year.

This computation made the year about eleven minutes longer than the true solar time, which in every one hundred and thirty-one years amounted to one whole day. In consequence of this, the 21st day of March, which should have been when the sun crossed the equinoctial line at the vernal equinox, had fallen back, so to speak, from the time of the Council of Nice, in the year 325 of the Christian Era, to the time of Pope Gregory XIII, ten days. Gregory therefore directed that ten days should be left out of the year 1582, to make the 21st day of March fall on the time when the sun crossed the vernal equinox; and to prevent a like occurrence, directed that three days should be abated in every four centuries.

Although most countries adopted the new style long before, Great Britain and her colonies did not fully do so until 1751, when Parliament ordered that the year 1752 should commence on the 1st of January, and that the difference between old and new style, which then amounted to eleven days, should be left out of the following month of September, or in other words, that the time should be set forward so much by calling the third day of that month the fourteenth.

For many years, during the change which was taking place in commencing the year, double dating was of frequent occurrence. By old style the year commenced on the 25th of March, and by the new style, on the 1st of January. These double dates, therefore, occur in the months of January, February, and to the 25th of March. By a moment's reflection it will be seen what was intended by them. Take, as an example, the above date of 9th March, 1636-7. If old style was followed, and the year considered to commence on the 25th March, the above date would be 1636, but if new style was followed, and the year allowed to commence on the first of January, then the 9th of March would be in the year 1637 instead of 1636.

To change old style to new, previous to 1700, add ten days; between 1700 and 1800, add eleven days: and between 1800 and 1900, add twelve days. The Russians still follow old style, to change their time to ours, add twelve days.

† *Ibid*, vol. 1, p. 189.

‡ *Ibid*, vol. 1, p. 211.

“13th March 1638-39. Goodman Martin & Goodman Andrews are appointed to run the lines between Weymouth & Hingham formerly agreed vpon.” *

22^d May 1639. Mr. John Oliver & Robert Martin were appointed to set out the bounds between Mount Woollaston & Waymouth, w^{ch} is to bee run from the high water mark in the ryver mentioned in the last order, in an ordinary tide & so to run south half a point westerly.” †

“27th Sep^r 1642. Robert Martin was appointed for Waymouth, by the General Court, to see to the breeding of salt peeter, &c.” ‡

“7th Sep^r 1643. It is conceived by those that are appointed to lay out the way between Waymouth & Braintree that the way wthout the feild at Manatacut is conceived to bee nearer & more comfortable, & not so troublesome to the country in regard of putting up & down the rayles; neth^r will so much damage redound to the inhabitants in regard of spoyl^e their corne, as formerly hath bene.

MOSES PAINE,
ROBT MARTIN.
EDWARD B.
MARTIN SANDERS.” §

In the will of Walter Palmer of Southertowne, Suffolk County, Massachusetts, made 11th May, 1662, he bequeaths to his son William, “halfe the planting Lott at ye new meadow River, by Seaconke, & y^e Lott between John Butterworths, &c,” * * * “and the other halfe,” to his son Jonas; “and to take Robert Martine or some oth^r skill full man & to divide the houseing & the whole farme in two equall p^rts, &c.” || In the inventory of the property of Robert Martin, taken 19th June, 1660, after his death, is to be found “a Table for measuring of land, &c.”

In the next authentic account that we have of Robert Martin, we find him among the first settlers of Rehoboth. The founder of this town was the Rev. Samuel Newman,

* *Ibid*, vol. 1, p. 254.

† *Ibid*, vol. 1, p. 257.

‡ *Ibid*, vol. 2, p. 29.

§ *Ibid*, vol. 2, p. 40.

|| “*Historical and Genealogical Register.*” Boston, 1857, vol. 11, p. 39.

who came to New England in 1636, and settled at Dorchester. In 1638 he was settled as the pastor of Weymouth, where he remained about five years. Dissatisfied with his situation, he and several of his society, and some from Hingham (Massachusetts Colony), came to a determination to remove, and they united in purchasing from the Indian chief, *Massasoit*, a territory ten miles square, called by the Indians *Seekonk*, and to which they gave the name of Rehoboth.

The first meeting of the founders of this new colony appears to have been held at Weymouth, the 24th of the 8th month (October), 1643. At this meeting they agreed to the division of the land, and provided for the fencing and planting of the same previous to the 20th of the 2nd month following, and covenanted that all should remove together with their families in one year, or forfeit their interest of the plantation.

At a second meeting, held also at Weymouth, on the 10th day of the 10th month (December), 1643, the colony made further regulations as to the planting of corn; for the maintaining of their teacher (pastor); the regulation of servants, giving them the privileges of inhabitants after four years' service; and they employed Richard Wright to build a corn-mill.

The third meeting of this colony appears to have been held at Seekonk (Rehoboth), on the 21st of the 2nd month (April), 1644, at which a new division of land was made; it was also resolved that on every fortieth day a meeting should be held by all the inhabitants "for the consideration and acting such necessary affairs as concern the plantation."

At another meeting, held on the third day of the 7th month (September), 1644, the inhabitants, after general notice given, entered into a "combination," electing nine persons, called townsmen, to make such rules and regulations for the government of the plantation as they might think proper. This combination was to continue in force until the colonists should subject themselves jointly to some other government. This "combination" was signed by the principal inhabitants, and among them are found the names of *Robert* and *Abraham Martin*.

“At a general meeting of the town of Seacunk, being the 9th of the 10th month, 1644, at lawful warning given, by reason of many meetings and other strong causes for the easing of the great trouble and for the [illegible] and the deciding of controversies between party and party, as well as the proposing men’s levies to be made and paid, and for the well ordering of the town affairs, as may stand with future equity, according to our former combination. The inhabitants of said place have choose these men here named :

Alexander Winchester,	William Smith,
Richard Wright,	Stephen Payne,
Henry Smith,	Richard Bowen,
Edward Smith,	Robert Martin.”
— Walter Palmer,	

These were the first “townsmen,” so called, that were elected, and their first meeting was held on the 3d day of the 11th month (January), 1644, at which a valuation roll, or list of property-holders was made out, with the value of their property. By this list we find that Abraham Martin was rated at £60, 10, 00; Isaac Martin (now Thomas Wilmots), £50, 00, 00; and Robert Martin at £228, 10, 00.

“At a town meeting, held on the 31st day of the 4th month (June), 1644, lots were drawn for a division of the woodland between the plain and the town.” Shares were drawn to the number of 58; among those drawing were:—19, Abraham Martin; 23, Isaac Martin; 51, Robert Martin.

On the 16th of the 1st month (March), 1645, Robert Martin was again elected townsman, and at the same meeting, “it was agreed upon by the town that the town shall be divided into two parts for the making of the foot bridges and the keeping of them, and the highways leading to them to be done by the whole town,” &c., “and Robert Martin and Thomas Cooper were made choice of to be surveyors to oversee the work.”

On the 29th of the 2nd month (April), 1645, Robert Martin, with five others, “were made choice of to hear the grievances of all those that their meadows is defective, and give allowance to every man according as they in their discretion shall think meet,” &c. At this meeting, “it is agreed that Robert

Martin shall have the lot in the woodland plain that was laid out to Mr Leonard, being the same," &c. On the 9th of the 4th month (June), 1645, lots were drawn for the "great plain," and Robert, Abraham, and Isaac Martin drew lots.

"On the 29th day of the 10th month (December), 1645, Richard Bowen, Robert Martin, and Stephen Payne, by the appointment of the rest of the townsmen, viewed and laid out that neck of land called and known by the name of Wannamoiset neck;" and on the 26th of the same month, "Robert Martin and three others were appointed to lay out a fence between the Indian lands at the marked tree, from sea to sea." "On the 18th of the 12th month (February), 1646, at a meeting of the town it was agreed to draw lots for the new meadow, and to be divided according to person and estate, only those that were under £ 150, estate to be made up to £150." In this drawing were:— 3rd, Isaac Martin; 11th, Abraham Martin; and 17th, Robert Martin.

On the 24th of the 4th month, 1650, and again on the 18th of October, 1651, Robert Martin was chosen townsman, and on the 13th of the 3d month, 1653, he was chosen constable.

"The 12th of December, 1653, it was voted that the price of corn should be 5 shillings, wheat, 5 shillings, rye, 4 shillings, and Indian corn, 3 shillings (provided that the corn be current and merchantable corn)," and Robert Martin was again chosen one of the townsmen; and on the 15th of the 7th month, 1654, he was chosen one of the "raters for the making of the county rates, and for a town rate for the present debts."

"June 26th 1655, at a town meeting it was agreed upon that Mr. Newman, our teacher, shall have fifty pounds a year: and these seven men whose names are hereunto appended were chosen committee for the levying of a rate according to person and estate for the raising of said maintenance:—

Joseph Peck,
Thomas Cooper,
Richard Bowen,

Stephen Payne,
Robert Martin,
Peter Hunt,
Will Sabin."

On the 9th Feb., 1655, Robert Martin was again chosen townsman, and on the 22d June, 1658, he drew a lot in the meadow on the north side of the town. This land was afterwards included in the North Purchase, now Attleborough and Cumberland. This is the last record of the town in which the name of Robert Martin appears.*

The foregoing is all we have been able to discover in relation to the lifetime of Robert Martin. In the Plymouth Colony records, book 2, part 2, pages 68 and 69, the following will and inventory of his estate are to be found : —

“Dated the sixt day of the 3^d I Robert Martin of Rehobeth in the Colonie of New Plymouth, being in some measure in health and of good understanding and memory att this p^rsent writing blessed bee god for it; not Knowing how short my life is and how suddaine my death may bee, doe this sixt day of the third month, make this my last will and Testament as heerafter followeth,

Imp^rmis. it is my will that all my lawful debts bee discharged.

Item. it is my will that Joann my wife have the benefitt of all my houses, lands, and comons, and meddowes salt and fresh, garden, orchards appurtenances, belonging unto mee in Rehobeth; Together with my household goods, husbandry geers, tooles, within and without, and all my Cattle what the lord hath lent mee, that itt may be for the good of her in her old age during her natural life.

Item. that it is my will, that when the Lord shall dispose of my wife, that the estate then in being, more or lesse, bee equally divided and that my wife have the disposing of the one half for her friends at her discretion thinks best.

Item. that it is my will that the other half be disposed of to my naturall friends my brother, Richard Martin, in old England, and his children; as also to my Elder brother, abraham, if his need and weaknesses Calleth for it, which I leave to the wisdom and discretion of my exequitors and over seers.

Item. it is my will that my brother Richard bee sent to about it,

* For the foregoing extracts, see “*History of Rehoboth*,” by Leonard Bliss, jr. Boston, 1836, 8vo, pp. 26, 27, 28, 29, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 42, 44, 45, 46, 49. Also, “*Historical Memoirs of the Colony of New Plymouth*,” by Francis Baylies. Boston, 1830.

that if either he or his children did or could come over they might enjoy the benefit of it, if not, that it might bee sent to them as Conveniently as may be.

Item. it is my will and Testament, that our Reverent Teacher, Mr. Samuel Newman and Nathaniel Paine bee exequitors of this my last Will; and that my trusty and welbeloved friends Thomas Cooper, senn, William Sabin of Rehoboth, and Cozen Robert Clapp of Dorchester, bee my overseers to see it p'formed.

Item. it is my Will that what paines or charges bee about any of the premises touching probation of will or manageing the land or estate according to the ends before specified bee forthwith payed out of the whole estate.

Item. I give to brother Martin my wearing apparrell I mean my brother Abraham Martin.

ROBERT MARTIN (seal.)

In witness whereof the day and date above specified I have set to my hand and seal

In the p'sence of us Witnesses

STEPHEN PAINE. senn.
GORG ROBINSON

INVENTORY.

"A true and p'fect Inventory of the lands, goods and chattels, of Robert Martin of Rehoboth, deceased, taken this 19th day of the fifth month, commonly called, June, in the year 1660, by Richard Bowin, senir, Thomas Cooper, senir, Leiftenant Hunt, and William Sabin, inhabitants of the same town.

	£.	s.	d.
Imp*; his apparrell and wearing linnine	07	10	00
It. one feather bed, bolster, 3 pillows, 3 pillow beers	06	00	00
It. another bed with its furniture	01	15	00
It. another bed with 2 blankets and coverlid	02	15	00
It. all the pewter being eleven peeeces	02	00	00
It. Brasse and warming pan	03	00	00
It. Iron things and mortar	15	00	00
It. in bookes	00	10	00
It. holbert, pike shaft, rapier, powder, bullets	00	15	00
It. Chists, Table, beds with wooden gear, chaines	02	10	00
It. leather, a bull hide	01	05	00
It. Table, cot, or wool, and yearne	01	16	00

It. Cart wheels, plough, cheines, sythes, sickles, beetle, wedges	£. s. d. 03 17 00
It. all the tooles	11 09 06
It. swine	02 04 00
It. corn on the ground and provisions in the house . .	05 00 00
It. The orchyarde fruite	00 10 00
It. horses, and horse kine, with one mare att £10 . .	45 00 00
It. Oxen and cow kine	33 10 00
It. all his housing and land, upland, meadow with orch- yardes	60 00 00
Lastly. a Table for measuring of land, borer, and other things that may be though oversight passed over	01 00 00
The total sume is	193 01 06

RICHARD BOWIN
his † marke
THOMAS COOPER
PETER HUNT
WILLIAM SABIN

This Inventory was attested
on the oath of the widow
Martin, the wife of the de-
ceased above specified the
eleventh of Aprill, 1661, be-
fore me

Attested upon oath the
first day of Aprill, by
the p^rsons above writ-
ten before mee

THOMAS WILLETT.

THOMAS WILLETT.

The year in which this will was executed is not given, but as the inventory was taken 19th June, 1660, the will was probably made the same year. The date of his death is not to be found in the town records of Rehoboth,* but it undoubtedly took place in 1660, in the 69th year of his age.

It appears from the foregoing will that he left no children. He was made a freeman of the Plymouth Colony, 4th June, 1645. Of his wife Joannah, we know nothing further than what is to be gathered from the list of passengers before alluded to,† which shows that she accompanied her husband from Badcombe in Somersetshire, and was 44 years of age.

* The records of births, marriages, and deaths in Rehoboth, did not commence until 1681.

† See Appendix A.

She died Nov. 8, 1668, aged 77 years. The following is a copy of her will and the inventory of her estate, which are to be found recorded in the Plymouth Colony Records, book 2, part 2, page 52 : —

“Aprill the sixt in the year of our Lord 1668. Be it known unto all men, by these ; p’sents, That I Joannah Martine, widow, in the Town of Rehoboth, under the Gov’ment of New Plymouth being at p’sent through the goodnes of god in good understanding and memory ; not knowing the day of my death, doe make this my last Will and Testament.

Imp’ : it is my will That whereas my late dearly beloved husband Robert Martin, by his last Will and Testament, did leave me the pte of his whole estate During my naturall life : and at my death be dispose of half the estate that is vizable to my friends according to my own decretion, first That all my lawful debts be discharged.

Item. it is my will that my loving kinsman John Ormsbey hime, his heires, exequitors or assignes shall have the one-halfe of my house, lands commons, meadow, both fresh and salt, cow-yards and appurtenances belonging to me in Rehoboth, and the one-halfe of my household goods, bookes and husbandry goods within and without.

Item. it is my Will, That my Cousin John Ormsbey shall have the bed whereon I lye with all the furniture thereunto belonging ; and my brother Richard Martin to have equivalent out of the other goods according to the qualitie and quantity of it.

Item. I give to my sister Smith, my wearing apparel.

Item. I give To my Cosen Grace Ormsbey a silver spoon.

Item. it is my Will That my Cousens Thomas and Jacob Ormsbey have ten shillings apeece.

Item. It is my Will That my Cozen Clapp his children which hee had borne by my kinswoman, Jane Clapp, (being six of them) have ten shillings apeece.

Item. it is my will That my brother Upham his children att Maulden (being four of them) have ten shillings apeece.

Item. it is my Will, That my Cosen Ormsbey whom I Choose to be the sole exequitor of this my last Will doe pay or cause to be payed the aforesaid legacyes within a yeare after my decease, and that he take resedew of the estate belonging to me, according to my husbands will, viz : Goods within and without horned beasts, and horses, and swine to himself.

Item. it is my Will That Stephen Paine Jun, and Richard Bowine, Jun, to be the overseers of this my last will and testament
 In Witness whereof according to the day and date above specified
 I subjoyne my hand;

The mark + of

JOANNAH MARTIN

In the p^rsence of

THOMAS COOPER, Sen,

NOAH NEWMAN, Witnesses hereof.

Mr. Noah Newman took oath to this Will

In the Court held att Plymouth June
 the second, 1669.

This Will came to my hand after the inventory of the estate of
 Joanna Martin & that is the reason that it is recorded after it."

INVENTORY.

Rehobeth, the 26th of February, 1668.

The Inventory of Joanna Martin, made and appraised and exhibited to the Court held att Plymouth the 2 cond of March 1668, on the oath of John Ormsbey, and ordered heer to be recorded as followeth :

	£.	s.	d.
Imp ^s . her wearing clothes and linnine	06	00	00
Item. 1 feather bed and bolster, 3 pillows and some old blankets and a coverlid	05	00	00
Item. 1 rugg and an old coverlid	02	00	00
Item. feathers and some old teeking	00	06	00
Item. one silver spoon	00	03	00
Item. one old flock bed and a pillow	00	06	00
Item. in pewter 17 peeces	02	05	00
Item. in brasse 2 skillets, 2 pots and a warming pan .	03	00	00
Item. barrels and trays and other wooden ware . . .	01	06	00
Item. a mortar and a dripping pan, spitt and a lan- thorn, and a chess ffatt* and flesh stokes,† and a hanger ‡	01	00	00

*"Cheese-fatt. A machine in which the whey is passed from the curd in making cheese."—*Halliwel's Dictionary*.

†Flesh-hooks, probably. "A hook to draw flesh from a pot or caldron."—*Webster's Dictionary*.

‡"Hanger. A pot-hook." Also, "The fringed loop or strap appended to the girdle, in which the dagger or small sword usually hung."—*Ibid*.

Item. 1 jug, 2 glasses, 1 candlestick	00 02 00
Item. 1 paire of pincers, and a paire of chisels, a sickle	00 07 00
Item. a halbert, a pikie barrel, and ammunition . . .	00 10 00
Item. a musket and sword and bandeleers*	01 05 00
Item. one iron trinkett † or brardle and spine frying pan	00 05 00
Item. 2 bookes	00 08 00
Item. 2 chistes and chaires and an old cubbord . . .	00 12 00
Item. a cart rope, 2 chaines, a plough and plough irons	01 17 00
Item. 1 cart and cart irons	01 02 00
Item. 2 old axes, 2 boxes and plaine-irons	02 00 00
Item. 4 hoes and a spade	00 04 00
Item. 1 plough share, 1 old syth, and gridion	00 03 00
Item. braked fflag ‡	00 05 00
Item. 2 fforks	00 02 00
Item. 2 bed cords, and other utincells and lumber . .	00 10 00
Item. 2 mares with colte	16 00 00
Item. a yoke of oxen	13 00 00
Item. 2 coves	08 00 00
Item. 1 two yearling neat beast and one yearling . .	03 00 00
Item. a three year old heifer	03 00 00
Item. 3 wedges, 3 ^d -6 ^d . 2 sythes, 4 ^h one old paddle . .	00 10 00
Item. a bucke 2 calve skins	00 04 00
Item. housing and land appried att	120 00 00
sum total is	193 12 00

THOMAS COOPER, Sen.

PETER HUNT.

HENRY SMITH.

WM. SABIN.

From the foregoing will it will be seen that she was a sister or sister-in-law to Deacon John Upham of Maulden, who,

* "Bandeleeer. A broad belt of leather, worn by a musqueteer, over the left shoulder, to which were hung, besides other implements, ten or twelve small cylindrical boxes, each containing a charge of powder."—*Webster's Dictionary*.

† "Trinket. A porringer."—*Nare's Glossary*.

‡ "Brake. An instrument for dressing hemp or flax."—*Halliwel's Dictionary*.

with his family, as before stated, came over in the same company with Robert Martin and his wife.* In her will she calls John, Thomas, and Jacob Ormsbey, "cozens." In earlier times the word cousin had not the restricted meaning now attached to it. It was commonly applied to nephews and neices and to other blood relations. Hamlet's uncle addresses the former as "my cousin Hamlet, and my son." In reality, Joannah Martin was great-aunt to them, they being the grand-children of her husband's brother Richard. Grace Ormsbey was the wife of John Ormsbey. She was Grace Martin before marriage, and probably a daughter of Isaac Martin of Rehoboth. Of her "cozen Clapp, and kinswoman Jane Clapp, his wife," or of "my sister Smith," to whom she bequeathes her wearing apparel, we know nothing further than shown by this will.

*See Appendix A.





CHAPTER III.

“For we are the same our fathers have been,
We see the same sights our fathers have seen :
We drink the same stream and view the same sun,
And run the same course our fathers have run.” — *Wm. Knox.*

THE first authentic notice we have found of Abraham Martin is among those first proprietors who drew house-lots in Hingham, in the Massachusetts Colony, on the 18th of September, 1635, “from the Cove on the north side of the road to Fort hill.” *

In volume 2, Hingham Registry of Deeds, page 77, “Thos. Joy, of Boston, Carpenter, conveys to Richard Church, of Charlestown, the one half or moiety of all that corn-mill standing and being at Hingham in New England, and half the foundation of a saw mill adjoining to wit, with half the dam, wharf-head, and stream whereon the said mills do stand called the town cove, with one half a moiety of the lot of land lying thereunto, containing four or six acres of land be it more or less, which formerly were the lands of Abraham Martin &c.” This deed is dated February 4, 1653. † “Abraham Martin was a resident of Hingham in 1635, and

* “*Historical and Genealogical Register.*” Boston, 1848, vol. 2, p. 250. See also, “*Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England,*” by James Savage, 4 vols., 8vo. Boston, 1860-62. Also, “*Genealogical Register of the First Settlers of New England,*” by John Farmer, 8vo. Lancaster, Mass., 1829.

† “*History of the Town of Hingham,*” by Solomon Lincoln. Hingham, 1827, pp. 43-54.

‘Martin’s Well,’ or as it was sometimes called, ‘Abraham’s Well,’ derives its name from this person.”*

The name of Abraham Martin is signed to the “combination” of the first planters of Seekonk or Rehoboth, September 3, 1644. Baylies says, “of the sesigners, Abraham Martin, Mr. Henry Smith, Stephen Payne, and Thomas Cooper, came from Hingham, originally from Hingham in Norfolk, England. The others were probably from Weymouth. Henry Smith came with Governor Winthrop, in 1630.”†

Daniel Cushing, of Hingham, who was one of the original settlers of that town in 1633, left “A list of the names of such persons as came out of the Town of Hingham, and Towns adjoining in the County of Norfolk, in the Kingdom of England, into New England, and settled in Hingham, in New England.”‡ The name of Abraham Martin is not in this list, which goes to prove that he was not from Hingham, in England, and as we know that his brother Robert came from Butcombe, in Somersetshire, it is not unreasonable to suppose that Abraham and the other members of the family came from the same county. “On the 4th June 1645, Robert Martin and Abraham Martin were ppounded this Court to take vp their Freedom the next court,”§ and in 1657, he took the “oath of fidelitie.”|| He drew lots of land in Rehoboth in every drawing up to May 26, 1668. In 1644 his property was rated at £60, 10, 00.¶

The foregoing information, together with the following will, is all we have been able to gather in relation to Abraham Martin; from the latter document we infer that at the time of his death he had neither wife nor children; it is

* “*History of the Town of Hingham,*” &c., pp. 43-54.

† “*Historical Memoirs of the Colony of New Plymouth,*” vol. 2, part 2, p. 198, foot note.

‡ “*Result of some Researches among the British Archives,*” &c., by S. G. Drake, 4to. Boston, 1860, p. 78.

§ “*Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England,*” edited by N. B. Shurdeff and D. Pulsifer, 12 vols. in 11, 4to. Boston, 1855-61, vol. 2, p. 84.

|| *Ibid.*, vol. 8, p. 178.

¶ “*History of Rehoboth,*” &c., pp. 26, 27, 28, 31, 34, 36, 38, 68.

probable that he was never married. The Rehoboth town records simply state that Abraham Martin died in 1670, without giving the precise date or mentioning his age. The following is a copy of his will:—

“The last Will and Testament of Abraham Martin of Rehoboth, deceased, exhibited to the court held att Plymouth in New England the first day of October, 1670, on the oath of Ensigne Henry Smith, as followeth:

Septem. 9, 1669.

Be it knowne unto all men by these p'sents, That I, Abraham Martin, weaver, living in the Towne of Rehoboth, under the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth: not knowing the day of my death, being att this time in competent health and of good understanding and memory doe make this my last Will and Testament as followeth:

first of all it is my Will That all my lawful debts be discharged.

Item. it is my Will, That all my hooshold stuffe and loomes be proportionably divided amongst the children of my brother Richard now liveing and the children of John Ormsbey.

Item. it is my Will That Mr hubbert Pastour att hingham have out of my estate one pound and ten shillings.

Item. it is my Will That our owne Pastour have two pounds.

Item. it is my Will That hannah hill, Living att Boggeston near Medfield have one pound and ten shillings.

Item. it is my Will, That one pound be given to Moses Mavouricke att Marblehead, or to his heires.

Item. it is my Will That Samuel Paine, the sone of Stephen Paine Jun^r, should have three pounds.

Item. it is my Will that one pound be given towards the incompassing of the burying place.

Item. it is my Will that one pound be expended for the procurement of a bell to call the people to god's Worship.

Item. it is my Will that ten shillings be laid out in the making of a beare.*

Item. it is my Will That Leiftenant Peter hunt be the soule Exequitor of this my last Will and Testament;

Comiting the overplusse of my estate to him to be disposed of according to his descretion.

* Bier (?)

In confeirmation whereof the day and date above specified I have set to my hand and seal,

ABRAHAM MARTIN [seal]

In the p^resence of THOMAS COOPER, HENRY SMITH,”

INVENTORY.

“An Inventory of the estate of abraham Martin Rehobeth, deceased, made and appointed the thirteenth day of September, ann^o Dom, 1670, by those whose names are underwritten and exhibited to the court held att Plymouth, in New England, the sixt day of October, 1670, on the oath of Leiftenant Peter hunt, as followeth :

	£.	s.	d.
Imp ^s . his wearing apparrell	04	00	00
Item. Sheets and other linnine	01	00	00
Item. 4 yards of homespun cloth	01	00	00
Item. Wampampeoge *	00	05	06
Item. in silver 10 ^s . 8 ^d	00	10	08
Item. in beding	03	00	00
Item. 1 brasse kettle, 1 brasse pot and 1 iron kettle, and skillets, and old pan and skimmer	02	00	00
Item. in pewter	00	15	00
Item. 1 brandlett † spitt and stake with bellows and tongs and fflesh hook and roasting iron	00	10	00
Item. 3 iron wedges, one hand saw, 3 axes	01	05	00
Item. 1 adds, 2 bill hooks, 2 hoes, 1 spade, and 2 hay hooks, and 1 old axe	00	05	00
Item. 3 old bags	00	03	00
Item. 1 paire of fraels ‡ with waights, bullets, with one pound of powder	00	12	00
Item. 2 stone jugs, a ringer §, and broken pewter	00	04	00
Item. half a bushel of rye meal	00	02	00
Item. 1 seive and smoothing iron	00	02	00
Item. 1 old box and an old chest	00	04	00

* Probably wampum, small beads made of different colored shells, used by the North American Indians as money, and also wrought into belts, &c., as ornaments.

† “Brandlet, see Brandreth. An iron tripod fixed over the fire, on which a pot or kettle is placed.”—*Halliwel's Dictionary*.

‡ Scales, probably.

§ “Ringe. A tub for carrying water.”—*Ibid*.



CHAPTER IV.

“The boast of heraldry, the pomp of power,
And all that beauty, all that wealth e'er gave,
Await alike th' inevitable hour.
The paths of glory lead but to the grave.”— *Gray*.

“Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.”
[*St. John*, vi, 12.]



OF Isaac Martin, we know little or nothing beyond the fact of his name being on the roll of inhabitants of Rehoboth, from 1643 to 1646,* and that he drew lots of land at the several drawings, up to February 18, 1646, this being the last date at which his name appears on the town records. In 1644, his property was “rated” at £50, 00, 00. In the traditions of the family he is said to have been a brother to Robert and Abraham, and to have come to New England with them. We know not if he died at Rehoboth, or whether he had left the settlement; nor is there any mention of his family but from the fact that there were several members of the Martin family in Rehoboth who were not descendants of either Robert or Abraham, the inference is that they owed their paternity to
* Isaac.

There was a *John Martin* who signed a “coroner’s verdict” on Nathaniel West, who was drowned going to Rhode Island, March 1, 1658–9.†

* See “*History of Rehoboth*,” pp. 26, 27, 34, 38.

† “*Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England*,” vol. 3, p. 158.

The Middlesex Court files show that "John Martin gave evidence at court the 15th of the 4th month, 1658, relative to Paul Wilson's engaging the affections of his cousen Priscilla Upham." If John Martin and Priscilla Upham were cousins, Elizabeth, the wife of Deacon John Upham, of Maulden, must have been a sister of Robert, Abraham, and Isaac Martin, for Joannah, the wife of Robert, in her will leaves ten shillings "apeece" to the children of her brother Upham, and as Joannah left no children, and Richard, with his son John, had not arrived in New England, this John Martin who testifies in relation to Paul Wilson and Priscilla Upham, could not have been a cousin to the latter, unless her mother was a sister to the Martin brothers, or to John's mother, or that the latter was a sister of Dea. Upham.

On the 17th June, 1685, John Martin signed the verdict of the "Coroners Enquest," on the death of John Miller, of Rehoboth, who died in consequence of "two wounds into the soft of his body, close by one and other, &c." * * * "and by his owne confession before his death, we find that the said Miller did absolutely, willfully, and crewelly murder himself." * There was a John Martin of Rehoboth, who, June 27, 1681, married Mereye Billington, and had issue:—

JOHN, b. 30th June, 1682.

ROBERT, b. 9th Sept., 1683: d. 16th Sept., 1705.

JOHN, b. 20th March, 168 $\frac{1}{2}$.

FRANCES, b. 7th May, 1686.

"John Martin died and was buried y^e 2^d of January, 168 $\frac{1}{2}$."

There was a John Martin who married first, Sarah Willmarth, July 17, 1711. She died 7th March, 1728, and he died 3d Nov., 1759. They had issue:—

JOHN, b. 29th Dec., 1712: d. 30th May, 1725.

TIMOTHY, b. 14th June, 1716.

ROBERT, b. 2d July, 1718.

* GIDEON, b.

AMOS, b. 28th April, 1722.

* "Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England," vol. 6, p. 142.

This John Martin, in his will, made 31st March, 1758, leaves his wife Elizabeth, (who appears to have been a second wife, and not the mother of his children,) one third of his property; to his grandchildren, Timothy, Abel, and Sarah, the children of his son Timothy deceased, (who married Mary, the daughter of John Fuller of Rehoboth*) two shillings each, having already given to their father his share of his property; to his son Amos, the one half of his land in Attleborough; and to his son Gideon, four pounds lawful money; and to Robert, the remainder of his property, constituting him executor. As he does not mention his son John, it is presumed he died before this will was made. In this will he styles himself "John Martin of Rehoboth, taylor."

Robert, his third son, married Elizabeth and had a son Daniel, b. 24th March, 1754.

Amos, his youngest son, married Anna and had children: Comfort, b. 23d Dec., 1751; and Amos, jr., b. 15th Sept., 1754.

There was a John Martin in Rehoboth,† who was a soldier, and served as an interpreter of the Indian language during King Philip's war, but to which branch of the family he belonged, is not known.

The compiler has been unable to trace out the foregoing branches of the family, or in any way connect them with Robert, Abraham, or Richard Martin, although there appears little doubt that they were related. In Appendix B, will be found a list of births, marriages, and deaths of members of the family, taken from the town records of Rehoboth, Swansea, Warren, R. I., &c., &c.; these were persons for whom the compiler could not find authenticated places in the family history though they were doubtless members of the family.

* "*Sketch of the History of Attleborough from its settlement to the present time,*" by John Daggett, 8vo. Dedham, 1834, pp. 10, 11, 13, 20, 92.

† Daggett in his *Sketch of the History of Attleborough*, p. 92, says that Thomas Martin was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Colony, 22d May, 1639; and that John and Robert were admitted 13th May, 1640, and that John settled in Rehoboth. See also Bliss's *History of Rehoboth*, *op. cit.*, p. 117.



CHAPTER V.

“My boast is, not that I deduce my birth
From loins enthroned, and rulers of the earth ;
But higher far my proud pretensions rise —
The son of parents passed into the skies.” — *Anon.*

RICHARD MARTIN was the brother of Robert and Abraham, and came to New England to take possession of the property left him by the former. The date of his arrival in this country is not known, but it is probable that he, with his son John, and it may be others of his family, came over in the same company with the Rev. John Myles and his Baptist associates, about the year 1663. The first authentic account of him that we have been able to find, is his appointment by the General Court of New Plymouth Colony, June 1, 1669, as Surveyor of Highways for Rehoboth.*

The next notice we have of him is among the “names of the inhabitants and proprietors of the Town of Rehoboth having Rights and Titles to the Measuages, Tenements and Lands contained in a Quit-Claim Deed of William Bradford to the Town of Rehoboth which hath been read and allowed in a full Town meeting, February 7th, 1689.” †

Richard Martin advanced £1, 5, 4, to sustain in carrying on the war against King Philip. ‡ He must have been well advanced in years when he came to New England, and con-

* “*Records of the Colony of New Plymouth,*” &c., vol. 5, p. 19.

† “*History of Rehoboth,*” &c., pp. 60, 128.

‡ *Ibid.*, p. 117.

sequently took but little part in public affairs. He died March 2, 1694, but his age is not given in the town records. The following is a copy of his will and the inventory of his property:—

“Know all men by these presents that I Richard Martin of the town of Rehoboth in the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, being aged and not knowing the day of my death, and through the goodness of God of a good and competent understanding, do make this my last will & testament this second day June in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred eighty & six.

Imp^s. I give & bequeath unto my son Richard which is now in old England two houses with a barn and mault house (being those houses which I formerly willed to him and my son John) together with it three acres of land be it more or less. To my said son Richard his heirs and assigns.

Item. I give to my son Francis which is now in old England a house orchard & garden which I formerly intended to give unto Annis lying next to Mr Frenches to him his heirs and assigns.

Item. I give unto my son Francis his two sons two thirds of my lands divided and undivided in the lands called the North Purchase lands belonging to the town of Rehoboth in New England if my said Grandchildren come over to New England to improve and make use of them.

Item. I give and bequeath the other third part of the lands divided or undivided unto my grandchild John Martin my son Richards eldest son (namely the lands of the North Purchase lands belonging to Rehoboth if my said grandchild come over to New England to improve it.

Item. It is my will that my grandchild John Ormsby my daughter *Elanors* eldest son shall *possess* and enjoy & improve my lands on the north side of the town of Rehoboth divided or undivided until my grand children in Old England come over to make use of them & if they never come over: &c: the said John Ormsby to have & enjoy them forever.

Item. I give unto my son John Martin that is now with me my house & orchard & and all my other lands & meadows divided or undivided in the town of Rehoboth (excepting the lands on the North that is disposed to my Grandchildren in England to him his heirs & assigns forever.

Item. It is my will that my household goods shall be divided

among my three children that are in New England: (viz) John, Elanor & Annis, my son John to have one half of them & the other half to be divided between Elanor & Annis equally.

Item. It is my will that the rest of my estate (viz) my cattle after my funeral charges are discharged shall be equally divided between my son John & my daughters, Elanor Ormsby and Annis Chaffee.

Item. I make my son John Martin sole executor of this, my last will.

And I intreat my loving friends Deacon Samuel Newman & William Carpenter to be overseers of this my will

the mark of
RICHARD X MARTIN [seal]

Signed sealed & acknowledged in the presence of us

WILLIAM CARPENTER.
THOMAS READ.
STEPHEN PAINE.

Rehoboth May: 7th 1695

Then did the witnesses to the will: of Richard Martin make oath that they see him said Martin sign seal & deliver this instrument to be his last will & testament & that he was of a disposing mind when he so did.

John Cary Regest^r Corum me Jno Saffin Proba^r: This entered & engrossed May the: 9th: 1695

By JNO CARY Regest^r”

INVENTORY.

“An Inventory of the Estate of Richard Marten late of Rehoboth deceased, taken & prised by the subscribers hereof.

	£	s	d
Imp: ^{ms} An old great Bible & two old platters an old chest & frying pan & his wearing Apparell & beding at	07	05	00
Item. A Brass Kettle, Bettle Rings & wedges pins ring & staple.	00	14	00
Item. A spit & a hake* a share & bolt at	00	07	06

* “Hake. The draught irous of a plough are the hakes.” Also, “A handgun.”—*Halliwel's Dictionary*.

Item. A draft chain & handsaw at	00 08 06
Item. A shott mould a pair of pincers & fork at . . .	00 01 08
Item. in old Iron at	00 02 00
Item. A hundred acres of land in the North lands & a share of undivided land in the said land at . .	<u>20 00 00</u>
Total	22 18 08

Memorandum, that on the 7th of
May 1695, at Rehoboth,

SAMUEL NEWMAN.
JOHN PECK.
WILLIAM CARPENTER.

Then did John Marten the sonne of Richard Marten late of Rehoboth deceased: mak oath that this is a true & just Inventory of the estate of the said Richard Marten to the best of his knowledge & when he knows more he will reveal it that it may be recorded.

JOHN CAREY, Regst^r:

Corum me Jno Saffin. Proba^r:

Thus Entered May 7th 1695 By John Carey Regist^{em}:

The above will and Inventory are recorded in Book 1, page 119, in Taunton Registry Office."

During the time between the date of the foregoing will and its admittal to probate—an interval of nine years—the testator must have disposed of his property to his children and grandchildren, in New England, for the inventory shows no land except that in the North Purchase, which is here willed to his grandchildren in Old England. It appears by this will that he had two sons living in England, in 1686, Richard, jr., and Francis, both of whom had children. John, the eldest son of Richard, jr., who is mentioned in his grandfather's will, may have been the "John Martin of Rehoboth, taylor," who, in 1711, married Sarah Willmarth, as before stated, and whose children settled in Attleborough, probably on the lands given their father in the foregoing will.

His son John "now with me," is believed to be the John Martin of Swansea, the ancestor of the family hereinafter traced.

Of the two daughters, Annis Chaffee and Elanor Ormsbey, nothing is known beyond what is stated in this will. In the Town records of Swansea, the following entry appears; "Anne Martin and Joseph Chaffee were married Dec. 8th, 1670;" this probably is the above Annis Chaffee. Elanor was the mother of John Ormsbey — who was made a freeman the first Tuesday in June, 1689* — and probably, also, of Thomas and Jacob Ormsbey, who are mentioned in the will of Joannah Martin. John Ormsbey is also mentioned in the will of his great uncles Robert and Abraham Martin. John Ormsbey gave £2, 15, 00 towards carrying on the war against the Indians under King Philip: Joseph Chaffee gave £1, 8, 8, and Nathaniel Chaffee gave £3, 16, 6, for the same purpose. †

John Ormsbey married, January 5, 1664, Grace Martin. ‡ She was probably the daughter of Isaac Martin, of Rehoboth, and if so, she and her husband were cousins. They had the following issue: —

ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 27, 1674.
 MARY, b. April 4, 1677.
 JONATHAN, b. Aug. 26, 1678.
 MARTHA, b. May 7, 1680.
 JACOB, b. March 16, 1682. §

This is all that we have been able to gather in relation to the Ormsbeys and Chaffees. It is to be hoped that some future genealogist of these families may give us a more extended notice of their ancestors, and thus be the means of throwing more light upon the history of the Martins who were among the early settlers of the Plymouth Colony.

* "Plymouth Colony Records," vol. 8, p. 209.

† "History of Rehoboth," pp. 117, 118.

‡ Town Records of Rehoboth.

§ "Plymouth Colony Records," vol. 8, pp. 53, 66, 70, 73, 78.





CHAPTER VI.

“— to draw forth your ancestry
From the corruption of abusing time,
Unto a lineal true-derived course.”—*Richard III., iii, 7.*

QUR “Puritan forefathers were disposed to mete out to all dissenters from their doctrines the same measure of persecution which had driven them themselves to emigrate; and we learn that from 1663 to 1666, much dissension in religious affairs prevailed in Rehoboth, to such a degree that the Governor and Assistants interfered. This dissension was undoubtedly increased by the arrival of Elder John Myles, of the first Baptist Church in Wales, which was founded at Swansea in 1649; this church had increased, in 1662, to three hundred members.

“Mr. Myles in that year (1662) was ejected from his charge for non-conformity. He fled to New England, bringing with him his church records, and followed by some adherents. In 1663, he founded the first Baptist Church in Plymouth Colony, at Wannamoiset, then within the jurisdiction of Rehoboth. The members of this church appear to have been, John Myles, Elder; James Brown, Nicholas Tanner, Joseph Carpenter, John Butterworth, Eldad Kingsley, and Benjamin Alby, who were united by a solemn covenant.

“This covenanting was held by the Plymouth government to be an act of contumacy and a public disturbance, and each person concerned was fined £5, prohibited from worship for a space of a month, and advised to remove from Rehoboth. They accordingly removed first to what is now called Bar-

rington, where they erected a meeting-house, and afterwards to that part of the town, near the bridge, which perpetuates the name of Myles.*

“In March, 1667, the General Court of Plymouth allowed and approved that the township granted unto Captain Thomas Willett and others, his neighbors of Wampanosett and parts adjoining, shall henceforth be called and known by the name of Swansea. Captain Willett, shortly after the grant of this township, made the following proposals to those who were associated with him, viz:—

“1st. That no erroneous person be admitted into the township either as an inhabitant or sojourner.

“2d. That no man of any evil behavior, as contentious persons, &c., be admitted.

“3d. That none may be admitted that may become a charge to the place.” †

To these proposals the Baptist Church, through a committee consisting of their pastor, Mr. Myles, and John Butterworth, submitted an explanation, of which the following is an abstract: That the “erroneous persons” shall be held to include those who deny the Trinity, or either of the persons thereof: the union of both godhead and sinless humanity in Christ: the fulness of Christ’s atonement for the elect: his resurrection, ascension, intercession, and second coming: the inspiration of the Scriptures, or the resurrection of the dead: and all such as maintain the merit of works, consubstantiation, transubstantiation, the worship of the creature, or any doctrine which detracts from the priestly, prophetic, or kingly office of Christ. Also, all who deny the Magistrate’s power to punish: who refuse to observe the first day of the week as the Christian Sabbath: to give honor to whom it is due: or to show respect the one to the other: who deny the use and authority of the ministry, and the duty of maintaining the minister: or who speak evil of any of the churches of Christ of the common

* The name is spelled Miles and Myles.

† For the foregoing account, see “*Baylies Memoirs of New Plymouth.*”

faith. Opinions still disputed by the learned, and not essential to salvation, such as pædo-baptism, are not to be held as excluding, but are to be left to consciences of people and pastors. Persons holding such opinions are not to be held as contentious if otherwise blameless in life. The third proviso shall not exclude any godly new-comer if some citizen will be responsible for him.

These explanations by the church to the proposals made by Captain Willett and the trustees, being fully and absolutely consented to and agreed upon by him, his associates, and the church, they were submitted to the people at a town meeting, held on the 22d February, 1669, by whom they were ratified and confirmed as a foundation for the settlement of the town, and it was signed by all the inhabitants.*

Among the signers to the above compact—the fifteenth on the list—appears the name of JOHN² MARTIN, the ancestor of the family herein traced, who is supposed to have come to New England with his father, Richard¹ Martin, about A.D. 1663, or 1665, and settled in that portion of Rehoboth, at this time erected into the town of Swansea.

Backus, in speaking of the formation of this church, says, “the families also of Luther, Cole, Bowen, Wheaton, Martin, Barnes, Thurber, Bozworth, Mason, Child, and others, which are numerous in those parts, sprang from the early planters of this town and church.” †

The Hon. Wheeler Martin, of Providence, states in his Family Genealogy, ‡ that John Martin came from Swansea in Wales, with the Rev. John Myles, in 1665, and it has been believed by many members of the family, that he was one of the original members of the church in Wales, and coming over with Mr. Myles, that he was one of the founders of the church in New England, and the foregoing statement of Backus confirmed that belief, if indeed it was not the source from which it emanated. The preceding pages will show that

* *Ibid.*, pp. 236-244.

† “*History of the Baptists*,” by Isaac Backus. Boston, 1777, vol. 1, p. 350.

‡ “*The Genealogy of the Family of Martins*,” by Wheeler Martin. Providence, 1816. See Appendix C, for a reprint of this work.

John Martin was not a member of the church at this time, although he was among the founders of the town of Swansea, and eventually, without doubt, united with the church. The Rev. John Myles came to New England in 1663, and the compiler of these memoirs has been unable to ascertain if he revisited England and returned to this country in 1665. There is little doubt that John Martin, of Swansea, was the son of Richard Martin, of Rehoboth, although direct and incontestible evidence of the fact is wanting.

Not much is known of this John Martin, of Swansea, the ancestor of the family. It appears by his will, that in addition to the tilling and management of his farm, he, like most of the early planters of New England, had learned a trade, and that like his uncle Abraham, he was a weaver.

On the 5th June, 1671, the General Court of Plymouth Colony appointed him Constable for Swansea. On the 3d June, 1673, he was appointed Surveyor of Highways; and on the 2d June, 1685, he was again appointed Surveyor of Highways.* These appear to have been all the public offices he ever filled.

"John Martin and Johanna Esten were married y^e 26th April 1671." † She was the daughter of Thomas Esten, ‡ of North Providence, and is said to have been born in Hertfordshire, England, on 1st June, 1645, and that her father's family came to New England with the Rev. John Myles. §

ISSUE — THIRD GENERATION : ||

- | | |
|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 1. Jemima, b. May 29, 1672. | 6. +Manasseh, b. Feb. 2, 1681. |
| 2. +Melatiah, b. April 31, 1673. | 7. Johanna, b. Feb. 15, 1682-3. |
| 3. +John, b. March 15, 1674. | 8. +Ebenezer, b. Feb. 16, 1684. |
| 4. +Ephraim, b. Feb. 7, 1676. | 9. Judieth, b. Nov. 13, 1686. |
| 5. Ann, b. Nov. 14 | |

* "*Plymouth Colony Records.*" Vol. 5, pp. 56, 115; vol. 6, p. 167.

† See Town Records of Swansea, for this marriage.

‡ I learn from a member of this family that the name was formerly *Eustance*.

§ See "*The Genealogy of the Family of Martins,*" Appendix C.

|| Richard Martin, of Rehoboth, being the first, and John Martin, of Swansea, the second generation.

Jemima and Samuel Salsbury were published October 28, 1699. They had issue: (10) *Jemima Esten*;⁴ (11) *Joanna*;⁴ (12) *Ebenezer*;⁴ (13) *Joseph*;⁴ and (14) *Martin*.⁴

Melatihah married Rebecca Brooks, November 6, 1696.

John married, first, Marcy Hayward, October 11, 1710; second, Marcy Thurber, April 4, 1713.

Ephraim married Thankful Bullock; they were published October 28, 1699.

Ann married Richard Round, in 1701, and had issue: (15) *Anne Luther*,⁴ born June 21, 1701-2; (16) *Anne Wheeler*,⁴ born February 17, 1704-5; (17) *Richard*,⁴ born March 13, 1706-7; (18) *Hannah Wedden*,⁴ born February 9, 1710-11; (19) *Joanna Lambert*,⁴ born May 4, 1713; (20) *John*,⁴ born November 1, 1715; (21) *Nathaniel*,⁴ born February 13, 17—; (22) *Elizabeth*,⁴ born January 2, 17—. His eldest son, Richard, was ordained elder of a Baptist Church, in the northeastern part of Rehoboth, July 13, 1743. He died May 18, 1768, and is said to have been a good and pious man.

Manasseh married Hannah Carpenter, October 6, 1706; died s. p.

Johanna married Philip Short, December 5, 1711, and had issue: (23) *Philip, jr.*,⁴ and probably others.

Ebenezer married Abigail Wheeler, November 29, 1716.

Judieth married John Luther, December 24, 1713.

“John Martin of Swansey, deceased this life y^e 21st March, 1713-14, aged 80 years.” He was consequently born in 1633.

“Johanna Martin died y^e 23d March, 1733, being 88 years old.”

The following is a copy of the last will and testament of John Martin of Swansea, and an inventory of his estate:—

“In the name of God Amen—this 28th August 1711, John Martin of the town of Swansey in the County of Bristol of the Province of Massachusetts Bay in New England weaver being in & of good sense and soundness & perfect memory praise be to the Almighty God for the same. I knowing the uncertainty of my life and desiring to settle that outward estate which the Lord hath given me

I do here make this my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say—First and Principally I do remmit my soul to God Almighty my Creator hoping to receive the full pardon of all my sins and salvation through the alone merits of Christ Jesus my Redeemer who was delivered for my offences and rose again for my justification and my body to be decently buried

As touching that worldly estate the Lord hath given me I will that all my lawful debts be paid

And the rest it is my will to bestow it in manner & form following — I do hereby revoke & renounce & make void all other wills made & declare and appoint this to be my last will and testament

Imps — I do give and bequeath to my beloved wife Joana Martin all that messuage farm or tenement dwelling houses meadows with all priviledges & appurtenances thereunto belonging — and likewise all moveables during her natural life or remaining my widow

I do give unto my son Melatiah Martin all that my forty acres of land that I bought of Samuel Paine & Joseph Brown as by deed doth appear which is in his possession to him his heirs forever, my long table bench & my bible

To my son John Martin twenty acres of land which he hath in his possession and also my spit & staff I do give to my son Ephraim two and twenty acres which is in his possession which I bought of John Martin of Rehoboth as doth appear by deed to him & his heirs forever — Also my Great Gunn I give unto my son Manaseth three score acres of land that I bought of Mr Paine of Bristol as doth by deed appear at a place commonly called Munukeg to him & his heirs forever & do give him my cross cut saw and frowes

I do give to my son Ebeneser Martin all that messuage farms tenement housing lands salt meadow six acres of swamp land barns & all other edifices buildings belonging to me after my wives decease Joana Martin to him his heirs forever.

It is my will that Ebeneser pay to his two sisters Joana & Judith five pounds to each of them in money or equivalent to money out of my estate that I have given him, two years after my decease I do give to my son Ebeneser of moveables my Looms & furniture Also one pair of plow irons the greatest draft chaine, one hoe one ax the crow of iron the Grindstone & the sider mill It is my will that the rest of the moveables without doors to be divided between my other four sons Melatiah John Epharim Manaseth and my four daughters that is to say that without doors between them all but that within doors my household stuff only my four daughters to be divided between them four

I do leave James Hill with my wife to dispose of & what undivided land there is in the town with my wife & Ebeneser

I do give my Book Grantham equally to my children to read in
when they please at their own homes

This I do declare to be my last will and testament & no other

JOHN MARTIN [seal]

Witness

JOHN BOSWORTH.

JABES BOSWORTH.

PHILIP SHORT.

Bristol s.s. 11: April the 6th 1713.

Then before me Natha^l Paine Esq. Judge of Probate of Wills
&c within the sd. County appeared the witnesses of the above written
will of Mr John Martin namely John Bosworth, Jabes Bosworth,
Philip Short and made oath that they were present & did see &
hear the sd. John Martin late deceased sign seal and publish the
same as his last will and testament & that to the best of their
apprehension he was of a disposing mind when he so did

JOHN CARY. Reg^e

NATHA^l PAINE.

Entered April the 13th 1713 By John Carey Register.

A True Inventory of all and Singulare the estate of John Mar-
tyne Late of Swanzey Deceased the 21st of March 17th

To money and apparill	13 19 00
To Bookes	03 00 00
To armes and fier acutraments	02 00 00
To one bead in the lower roome and all the furni- ture belongings }	13 00 00
To one bead and furnitur in the chamber	10 00 00
To more beading boalsters and pillows	02 10 00
To 5 sheets 3 pillobears Table cloathes and napkins	03 13 00
To 4 pewter platers	01 12 00
To 2 quart pots 2 poringers one cup one bason one plate }	00 12 06
To one warming pane at	00 18 00
To one bellmettle scillet	00 15 00
To two iron potts	01 00 00
To 11 spoons	00 03 00
To one sound chamber pott on broken	00 05 00
To earthen ware tine and glass bottles	01 00 00
To one tramill one p. tongs one fier slice one smooth- ing iron 1 fleshe fork }	00 10 00

To one small porring pott	00 02 00	
To two chessts of Drawers	02 00 00	
To two plaine chests	00 16 00	
To one box	00 08 00	
To one Long table and fourme	01 05 00	
To one squar table and six joynt stooles	01 03 00	
To seven chaires	00 12 00	
To wooden ware, household stuf (viz) wheel stubs } barrills and other wooden vessells. }	04 00 00	
To loomes and slays and tackling belonging	01 10 00	
To Carpenters tools and old iron	01 10 00	
To husbandry tools chaines plows irons and other } tackling ther to belonging }	02 15 06	
To 1 raiser and hoone	00 01 06	
To knitting needles and gimblets	00 01 06	
To one looking glass	00 10 00	
To one speet	00 10 00	
To one friing pan	00 05 00	
To graine and meate	03 00 00	
To foure cows and two oxen	19 00 00	
To 23 sheep	07 00 00	
To one sowe and foure shoats	02 07 00	
To foure barrills of sider	02 00 00	
To 2 meale bags, 2 pair of old cards	00 10 00	
To 1 cart roap and farneture for horse	00 10 00	
	movables 102 14 00	
To forty acres of land given to Malatiah Martyn . . .	040 00 00	
To twenty acres of land given to John Martyn . . .	020 00 00	
To twenty two acres of land given to Ephraim Martyn	022 00 00	
To three score acres of land given to Mannasah Martyne	050 00 00	
To the messuage farme or tenement given to Ebenezer } Martyne }	300 00 00	
Taken by us the	The lands mounting to	432 00 00
subscribers, this third	The movables	102 14 00
day of Aprill 1713.	The sum totall	£534 14 00

JOSEPH MASON.

JOHN WEST.

Mrs. Joanna Martyn widow relict of Mr. John Martin late of Swansey deceased, Appeared together with her son Ebenezer Martin named in the last will of the said Deceased as Executor

thereto, Before Natha' Paine Esq^r Judge of Probate of wills and granting of administrations within the County of Bristol & made othe that the inventory within and about written contains the whole of that estate the said deceased dyed seized of & is come to their knowledge and when they know of any more they will reveal it that it may be herewith entered. April 6th 1713.

JOHN CARY Reg^r

NATH^l PAINE

Bristol ss. In the 3^d book folio 128 April 13th 1713 the above written was entered by John Cary Reg^r”

The Bible here willed to his son Melatiah is still in existence; it is a small pocket volume, the title-page of which is lost and the book much damaged by time and use. From the title-page of the New Testament we find the book was printed in London, in 1678. It has remained in the possession of the elder branch of the family, and is now owned by Mr. Delancy Martin, of Penn Yan, Yates County, New York. There are several lines written on the inside of the cover, and signed by Melatiah Martin, but owing to age and discoloration it cannot be determined whether the writing has become illegible from these causes only, or, as seems probable, whether it was not composed partly of letters and partly of signs, with a view to conceal from all but the writer the information it contained. The “staff” which he willed to his son John, is also in the possession of Mr. Delancy Martin; it is a malacca stick, with an ivory head and a silver band, on which is engraved the following monogram and date, “MM. 1728.”

The “Book Grantham,” which he leaves “equally to my children to read in when they please at their own homes,” is in the possession of the author. It is a folio of about six hundred pages; and entitled “Christianismus Primitivus, or the ancient *ristian* religion &c.” This book is a body of divinity according to the views of the general Baptists of the age in which it was published, and contains a labored exposition and defence of their doctrine and practice, “By Thomas Grantham, London, Printed for Francis Smith, at the Sign of the Elephant and Castle, in Cornhill, near the Royal Ex-

change, 1678."* When the compiler of these pages first saw this book, in 1859, it was in a good state of preservation, with the title-page entire; but when, through the kindness of the then owner, it came into his possession, in 1869, it was in a very damaged condition from neglect and old age, and it was badly worm eaten.

On the margin of the leaves may still be seen the following inscriptions:—

On the last page of the first book:—

“You all my frends desired are
to wash your hands or read with care
that so it may preserved bee
and that may make for you and me.”

“the bath of allexander widdiom Juna was
boren the 25 day of feburay — 1688: 9 att 3 of the
cloak in the morning.”

“the death of allexander widdirom Juna he
dayed in aprel the twelf day 1689.”

“the bath of richard widdirom was born the
13 day of aprel att two a clock in the morning 1692.”

“the bath of allexander widdirom he was born
in junary the 26 day at two a claak in the morning
1693: 4.”

“and he dayed in march the 15 day at 5 or 6
a cloak in the morning 1693: 4.”

“on maid stel boren in may 1690.”

* Thomas Grantham, the author of this book, was a Baptist minister of England, and was born at Halton, in Lincolnshire, in 1634; he was ordained in 1656. He was imprisoned no less than ten times on account of his religious views. He was the author of “*A Sigh for Peace*,” “*Christianismus Primitivus*,” “*Presumption no proof*,” “*Hear the Church*,” &c. He died at Norwich, January 17th, 1692. From “*History of the General or Six Principle Baptists in Europe and America*,” by Richard Knight. Providence, 1827, pp. 199-203.

In the second book, page 49, is written in a fine copper-plate hand:—

“Kingston. Jamaca. May the 25th 1801.”

This “Grantham Book” was at one time lost to the family probably from having been lent, and for a number of years it was not known what had become of it; during this time, it undoubtedly found its way to Kingston, Jamaca, where the preceding record was written in it.

On page 86 of the second book:—

“This is John Marttins booke bought in September, 1696.

This last entry is repeated on page 50 of the third book.

On page 116, second book:—

“John Marttin of Swensey Diad March y^e 21st in the year 1714.”

“Joanna Marttin the wife of John Marttin diad March y^e 23rd in the year 1733.”

“Writ by Nathaniel Round June y^e 13th
Being Eighteen years of age 1736.

On page 86, second part of the second treatise, is written:—

“october y^e 6th 1706 Manasseh Martin and
hannah Carpenter was Married and this was
writen March y^e 5th 1722 or 3.”

On page 92, is written:—

“John Martins Book given to his nine Children
its home appointed to be at his eldest son Melatiah
Martins house and by him appointed to be at his
eldest son Daniel Martins house.”

“Manasseh Martin his book the 9th part of it.”

On page 93:—

“Manasseh Martin his book the 9th part
my father gave this book to his 9 children and
i am his 4th son Manasseh Martin.”

On page 147:—

“This was John Martins Book and he
Gave it to his nine Children 5 sons & 4 daughters
writ June y^e 8th 1736.”

Page 155 has the following records of the family of Ann
(Martin) Rounds, which the compiler has not elsewhere
found:—

“Richard Round was born may y^e 4
Anne Round was born November y^e 14.
“Anne Luther was born June y^e 21 — 172
Anne Wheeler was born February y^e 17 — 17
Richard Round June was born March y^e 13 — 177
Hannah Wedden was born February y^e 9 — 171
Joanna Lambert was born May y^e 4, 1713 —
John Round was born November y^e 1, 1715 —
Nathaniel Round was born February y^e 13 — 17
Elizabeth Round was born January y^e 2 — 17

These are y^e names of y^e eight children of y^e
above S^r Richard & Anne Rounds children.”

This leaf is badly worm eaten, the last figures in the above
dates being destroyed by them.

On page 168 is written:—

“Joanna Short Is my name This Is My hand
april 20 1740.”

Page 179:—

“Jemima Sallesbury is my name
iemima Esten is my n
joanna Sallesbury is my name, Ebenezer Sallesb
ioseph Sallesbury is my name. Marten Sallesbury
Philip Short June Is mi name.”

On page 188:—

“This was John Martins Book & he gave it
to his nine children & this was writ June y^e 12th
1736 1736.”

Third book, page 2:—

“manasseh martin is my name
hannah Martin is my name May y^e 24th 1724.”

Page 9:—

“From the above date 1660 (it may) the time
when this Book was published, it now (1812) is about
152 years.”

Page 63:—

“Hezekiah Martin June^r is my name &
with my Pen I Rit y^e same
In y^e 33 yere of my Age AD 1782.”

In book four, page 58:—

“Saying this is my beloved son in whom i am
well pleased, and again this is my beloved son in
whom i am well pleased hear ye him. Hannah
Martin wrote this may the 12th 1724 and i am now
36 years of age the 3^d of this instant farwell.”

On page 64:—

“The 9 part of this book is Anne Rounds.”

On page 74, is written, evidently in the handwriting of
John Martin, of Swansea, the original owner of the book:—

“this book I doe Give between ^{and} Equall so to
my nine children to have it to read in it when
they Pleas hom to their houses but his abiding
Place shall be at my son Melatiah his hous
shall be its abiding Plac and not to lend
it without all thear consent because it hath
received dammag by lending and will receive
damage.”

Page 110:—

“Joanna Short her hand 1740.”

Page 111 : —

“Philip Pairce his hand Ritten January 16—
1803 — Swanzey.”

Page 114 : —

“Ann Round har Book y^e 9 part of it gave
betwext his nine children and she is the second
Daughter. . . the 9 part of this book is ann
Rounds and it was writ June y^e th 8 1736th.”

Page 189 : —

“This Book was my Grandfathers John Martins
who Brought it out of old England and Gave it to
all his Children and appointed its home to be
at his Eldest Son melatiah martins house and
said melatiah martin my father appointed its
home to be at my house who am his Eldest son
Daniel Martin.”

Page 190 : —

“I find this Book was my Grait Granfathers
John Martins he brought it out of old England
and Gave it ^{to} his 9 children and apintted
its hom to his Eldest son Milatiers & he to
his Eldest son Daniel Martin

N B I Cant find that its hom was
apinted By Daniel Martin There fore I Can
not see But I have as good a wright to
keep it as any of John Martin Postarity who
am his Grate Granson. Hezekiah Martin.

I have Perused this Book and find it
is worthy of any serus parsons Considration.
This wrote by my wone hand February y^e 24
Day 1797. Hezekiah Martin.”

The last record was written by Deacon Hezekiah Martin,
of Rehoboth, in the 49th year of his age. He was the son of
Lieutenant Hezekiah Martin, who was the son of John Martin,

of Rehoboth, who was the son of John Martin, of Swansea, the emigrant ancestor of the family, and who is supposed to have come to New England with his father, Richard Martin, about 1665. The place of sepulchre of John, of Swansea, and of his wife, Joannah, is not now known.





CHAPTER VII.

“Daughters are silent strings sending no sound to posterity, but losing their own surnames in their matches.”— *Fuller*.

[2.] DEACON MELATIAH³ MARTIN, eldest son of () JOHN² and JOHANNA (Esten) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, April 31, 1673. He married Deborah^x Brooks, November 6, 1696, by whom he had seven children. He was a farmer, and lived on a farm in Swansea which remained in the family until the death of his great grandson, Jonathan Martin, when it was sold.

He was ordained deacon of the Second Baptist Church, in Swansea, October 19, 1715. He and Deacon Isaac Mason were simultaneously deacons of this church for many years. His wife, Deborah, dying, he married April 11, 1744, Jemima Wright. On January 30, 1761, he went to the well for a pail of water, and was found lying dead by the well-curb.

ISSUE — FOURTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 24. Hezekiah, b. Sept. 9, 1697. | 28. +Melatiah, jr., b. Oct. 30, 1706. |
| 25. Ann, b. Dec. 9, 1699. | 29. Rebecca, b. Feb. 19, 1708-9. |
| 26. +Daniel, b. Sept. 23, 1702. | 30. Timothy, b. Sept. 12, 1711. |
| 27. Nathan, b. Nov. 5, 1704. | |

Hezekiah died in infancy.

Ann married Joseph Bowen, November 23, 1721.

Daniel married Tabatha ———

Nathan.

Melatiah, jr., married Abigail ———

Rebecca married, July 23, 1730, Hezekiah Mason, the son of Deacon Isaac Mason, of the Second Baptist Church of Swansea. They were married by Elder Ephraim Wheaton. Issue:— (31) *Melatiah*, born April

X *Rebecca* married Joseph Bowen, Nov. 23, 1721.

✓

19, 1731; (32) *Hezekiah*, (33) *Jeremiah*, twins, born August 11, 1732; (34) *Phoebe*, born December 17, 1766.

Timothy married *Jerusha Ganzey*, March 20, 1734.

[26.] ELDER DANIEL⁴ MARTIN the eldest son of (2) Deacon MELATIAH³ and DEBORAH (Brooks) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, September 23, 1702, and was ordained pastor of "Pierces," or the Second Baptist Church, in Rehoboth, February 8, 1753. This church at first consisted of between thirty and forty members, under the pastoral care of Elder Martin; a few years after, Nathan Pierce was ordained his colleague. Elder Martin published a sermon, in 1770, against "particular election, and efficacious grace in conversion." An answer to this was published the next year, "which," says Backus,* "was convincing to many minds." He also followed the trade of a house carpenter. He married Tabatha ———

"Elder Martin continued a faithful minister until he came to his grave, in a good old age, like a shock of corn fully ripe." He died November 18, 1781, aged 79 years. His wife Tabitha died

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 35. Hannah, b. Aug. 12, 1727. | 40. +Daniel, b. Sept. 23, 1737. |
| 36. Lidia, b. March 11, 1728-9. | 41. Jonathan, b. Aug. 30, 1738. |
| 37. Nathan, b. Feb. 8, 1731. | 42. Joseph, b. October 25, 1740. |
| 38. Lelia, b. October 17, 1732. | 43. Benjamin, b. June 8, 1742. |
| 39. Tabitha, b. Jan. 4, 1735. | |

Hannah married Thomas Lewis, January 14, 1753.

Lidia married ——— Mason.

Nathan died young.

Lelia married ——— Seamans.

Tabitha married Isaac Mason, November 21, 1762, and had a son Aaron.

Daniel married Rebecca Horton, May 1, 1758.

Jonathan married Sally Bailey.

Joseph married Judith Bozworth, February 5, 1768.

Benjamin.

[28.] MELATIAH⁴ MARTIN, JR., third son of (2) Deacon MELATIAH³ and DEBORAH (Brooks) MARTIN, was

* "History of the Baptists," by Isaac Backus. Boston, 1777.

born in Swansea, October 30, 1706. He married Abigail ———. He was a farmer, and lived in Swansea. His will is dated January 28, 1752, and was admitted to probate August 4, 1752.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 44. Anna, b. Aug. 5, 1729. | 47. +Melatiah, b. March 23, 1736. |
| 45. Peleg, b. Aug. 30, 1731. | 48. Abigail, b. Aug. 21, 1738. |
| 46. John, b. April 1, 1734. | |

Anna married John Rounds, 3rd, February 21, 1744.

Peleg married Rhoda Eddy, April 5, 1759.

John married Lois Luther, October 15, 1758.

Melatiah married Phebe Bowen, March 17, 1765.

Abigail married Isaac Mason, August 28, 1767.

[40.] DANIEL⁵ MARTIN, eldest surviving son of (26) Elder DANIEL⁴ and TABITHA () MARTIN, was a farmer. He was born in Rehoboth, September 23, 1737. He married Rebecca Horton, May 1, 1758. He died September 11, 1796, and his widow married Jathaniel Peck, and died December 1, 1822, in the 84th year of her age.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|---|
| 49. Avis, b. Dec. 5, 1759, being Wednesday, at 6 o'clock, P.M. | 56. Candace, b. March 2, 1772, being Monday, at 10 o'clock, A.M. |
| 50. A son, b. July, 1761, died the same day. | 57. Philip, b. Oct. 1, 1774, at 10 o'clock, A.M. |
| 51. +Aaron, b. Oct. 7, 1762, being Thursday, between 11 and 12, P.M. | 58. Lovina, b. July 25, 1776, being Thursday, at 7 o'clock, P.M. |
| 52. Chloe, b. Aug. 30, 1764, being Thursday, at 3 o'clock, A.M. | 59. Mary, b. June 20, 1778, being Saturday, between 7 and 8 o'clock, A.M. |
| 53. Jonathan, b. Aug. 17, 1766, being Sunday, at 6 o'clock, A.M. | 60. Stephen, b. Feb. 24, 1780, being Thursday, at 10 o'clock A.M. |
| 54. +Daniel, b. June 1, 1768, being Wednesday, at 4 o'clock, A.M. | 61. Charlotte, b. Jan. 7, 1782, being Monday, at 1 o'clock, P.M. |
| 55. +Noble, b. March 28, 1770, being Wednesday, at 11 o'clock, P.M. | |

Avis married Alexander Arnold, June 17, 1779, and died July 20, 1804.

Aaron married Mercy Horton, December 11, 1785.

Chloe married ——— Wheeler.

Jonathan married his kinswoman (209) Huldah Martin. He left no

children, and was the last member of the family who owned the homestead on which John Martin, of Swansea, settled in 1665. Jonathan Martin died September 27, 1850. His wife Huldah died

Daniel married, first, Anna Mason; second, Lydia (Pierce) Martin.

Noble married Rhoba Nichols, January 27, 1793.

Candace married Israel Wood.

Philip died May 28, 1777.

Lovina married Daniel Wheeler, January 15, 1797, and died March 4, 1818.

Mary died November 19, 1778.

Stephen married Ruth Peck, daughter of Peleg Peck. She died April —, 1873.

Charlotte married ——— Drown, November 28, 1799, and died February 17, 1804.

[47.] MELATIAH⁵ MARTIN, third son of (28) MELATIAH⁴ MARTIN, JR., and ABIGAIL () MARTIN, was born March 23, 1736. He married, March 17, 1765, Phebe Bowen. He was a farmer, and resided in his native town. In his will, made May 16, 1794, he mentions the following children:—

ISSUE—SIXTH GENERATION:

- | | |
|-------------|----------------|
| 62. Job. | 65. Ann. |
| 63. John. | 66. Elizabeth. |
| 64. Jemima. | 67. Phebe. |

[51.] AARON⁶ MARTIN, eldest son of (40) DANIEL⁵ and REBECCA (Horton) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, on Thursday, October 7, 1762, between 11 and 12 o'clock, P.M. He married Mercy Horton, December 11, 1785. She was born November 20, 1766. They removed to Newport, Herkimer County, New York, about 1800, where he died March 7, 1810, and his wife died March 21, 1855.

ISSUE—SEVENTH GENERATION:

- | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 68. Rebecca, b. Dec. 21, 1786. | 73. Freelove, b. July 17, 1799. |
| 69.+John, b. June 21, 1789. | 74. Candace, b. Nov. 26, 1801. |
| 70. Avis, b. March 7, 1792. | 75.+Ellis, b. Sept. 4, 1804. |
| 71. Nancy, b. June 17, 1794. | 76.+Aaron, b. March 18, 1807. |
| 72. Daniel, b. March 19, 1797. | 77. Julia Ann, b. Nov. 28, 1809. |

Rebecca died April 24, 1789.

John married Lydia Cole, in 1810. He died December 29, 1849, at Newport, N. Y.

Avis married Henry Hawkins, in 1812, and died July 14, 1815.

Nancy married Jonathan Barney, and died June 23, 1852. She had issue: (78) *George A.*,⁸ born ; (79) *Daniel*,⁸ born ; (80) *Almanza*,⁸ born, , who married (118) Celora E. Martin. *Nancy's* first husband dying, she married, second, Jonathan Beemey. Her eldest son, George A. Barney, married, first, December 25, 1840, Mary Ann Martin, a daughter of Ashbel and Olive (Fessner) Martin (a member of the Martins of Woodbury, Ct.), and had children: (81) *A boy*,⁹ who died in infancy; (82) *Avis A.*,⁹ born November 21, 1843, and married, February 27, 1868, William Goodall, and has a child: (83) *George B.*,¹⁰ born December 5, 1868. Mary Ann (Martin) Barney, married, second, March, 1848, Elijah Roberts, by whom she had children: *Mary Ellen*, born February 20, 1852, and *Edwin Martin*, born March 31, 1854. Mr. Roberts died in the army, May 17, 1863, and his widow died December 6, 1867.

Daniel died July 30, 1855, unmarried.

Freelove died September 20, 1801.

Candace married Smith Brayton, February 18, 1821, and had issue: (84) *Albert*,⁸ born December 28, 1823; (85) *Abigail*,⁸ born April 28, 1826; (86) *Aaron*,⁸ born August 29, 1829; (87) *John*,⁸ born September 15, 1831; (88) *Stephen*,⁸ born March 29, 1838; (89) *Warren*,⁸ born October 18, 1841. Her son (87) John Brayton, is a lawyer, and a member of the State legislature, from Delhi, Delaware County, Iowa.

Ellis married Lucetta Brayton, September 5, 1824.

Aaron married Almanza Brayton, February 22, 1830.

Julia Ann married Ebrazon Barrus, December 5, 1854.

[54.] DANIEL⁶ MARTIN, third son of (40) DANIEL⁵ and REBECCA (Horton) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, Mass., June 1, 1768. He married Anna Mason, May 1, 1791. They removed to Herkimer County, N. Y., where he settled on a farm. His wife was born March 27, 1771, and died October 13, 1802. He married, secondly, October 30, 1803, Lydia Pierce, widow of () Jobe Martin. She died April 2, 1856, and he died April 14, 1851.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 90. Mason, b. April 8, 1792. | 94. Rebecca, b. April 27, 1799. |
| 91. William, b. Feb. 2, 1794. | 95. Lydia, b. Dec. 27, 1800. |
| 92. Nancy, b. Feb. 2, 1796. | 96. Elmira, b. Oct. 6, 1802. |
| 93. Daniel, b. Sept. 5, 1797. | |

BY SECOND WIFE :

- | | |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 97.+Jobe, b. Aug. 12, 1804. | 100. Stephen, b. Dec. 3, 1810. |
| 98. David, b. April 20, 1806. | 101. Edilda, b. Jan. 23, 1813. |
| 99. Phebe, b. October 24, 1808. | |

Mason married , and died December 24, 1848.
William died , 1810.
Nancy married , and died December 16, 1839.
Daniel.
Rebecca married , and died , 1820.
Lydia
Elmira married , and died , 1854.
Jobe married, September 29, 1836, Martha Goodwin.
David married, , 1832, Orille Wheeler.
Phœbe died , 1825.
Stephen married, , Amarill Ingalls.
Edilda married, , Hiram Waller.

[55.] NOBLE⁶ MARTIN, fourth son of (40) DANIEL⁵ and REBECCA (Horton) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, Mass., March 28, 1770. He married, January 27, 1793, Roby Nichols, of Rehoboth. They settled in the town of Dartmouth, Mass. His wife died at Swansea, October 20, 1857, and he died at Dartmouth, Bristol County, February 29, 1860.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

102. +Israel N., b. Oct. 22, 1793.	106. +Jirah, b. Dec. 27, 1804.
103. Rebecca, b. July 17, 1795.	107. Thankful, b. March 30, 1809.
104. Daniel, b. Aug. 14, 1798.	108. Candis, b. Feb. 28, 1812.
105. Roby N., b. Dec. 27, 1801.	109. Amos, b. Feb. 15, 1820.

Israel N. married, April 16, 1820, Charlotty Davis.

Rebecca married John W. Adams, of Fall River, Mass. He was born April 19, 1798. They had issue: (110) *Hiram*,^s born July 9, 1821, died February 21, 1841; (111) *John G.*,^s born March 29, 1826, died February 11, 1849; (112) *Benjamin T.*,^s born March 14, 1829, died August 16, 1832; (113) *Mary*,^s born January 16, 1828, died October 23, 1850. *Rebecca* (Martin) Adams, died December 15, 1858.

Daniel married and lived in Dakota Territory.

Roby married, September 17, 1820, Deacon Jacob Chase, of Fall River, Mass. He was born August 30, 1801, and died . They had issue: (114) *James R.*,^s born August 8, 1821; (115) *Noble M.*,^s born March 9, 1823; (116) *Abigail R.*,^s born September 22, 1825, married Washington Trip; (117) *John W.*,^s born September 17, 1831, married Julia Moshure; (118) *Benjamin M.*,^s born February 10, 1834; (119) *Edward E.*,^s born June 25, 1845; (120) *Jacob B.*,^s born October 30, 1839. *Roby* married, secondly, in 1860, John W. Adams, who was the husband of her sister *Rebecca*. I am indebted to her for valuable information.

Jirah married Angeline Sanders.

Thankful married Otis Sanders.

Candis married Ephraim Moulton, of Swansea, and died in 1872, leaving two children.

Amos died February 15, 1820.

[69.] JOHN⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (51) AARON⁶ and MERCY (Horton) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, Mass., June 21, 1789. He removed to Newport, Herkimer County, N. Y., where he settled on a farm. He married Lydia Cole, 1810, she dying in 1820, he married, secondly, Sally Downing, of Auburn, in 1823. He died December 29, 1849.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | | |
|----------------------------------|----------------|---------|
| 121. Alonzo, b. | 123. Lidia, b. | , 1818. |
| 122. Delancy, b. March 21, 1816. | | |

BY SECOND WIFE :

- | | |
|---------------|--------------------|
| 124. Jane, b. | 125. Philomela, b. |
|---------------|--------------------|

Alonzo died young.

Delancy married, May 21, 1839, Lucindea Gay, of Utica, N. Y. She died April 6, 1849. He married, secondly, Mrs. Caroline A. (Hickox) Taylor, May 28, 1850. Mr. Martin is a merchant at Penn Yan, N. Y., and in his possession is the old bible bequeathed by John Martin, of Swansea, to his eldest son, Melatiah, and the "staff" left to his second son, John, of Rehoboth.

Lidia died in 1821.

Jane.

Philomela.

[75.] ELLIS⁷ MARTIN, fourth son of (51) AARON⁶ and MERCY (Horton) MARTIN, resides at Newport, Herkimer County, N. Y. He was born September 4, 1804, and married Luceta Brayton, September 5, 1824. She died , and he married, secondly, June 20, 1841, Celinda Wright⁸. I am indebted to Mr. Martin for much of the information relating to this — the elder branch of the family.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 126. Stephen, b. Feb. 16, 1830. | 128. James, b. |
| 127. +Celora E., b. Aug. 23, 1834. | 129. Avis L., b. July 12, 1850. |

Stephen married, June 23, 1849, Orilla Sutphen. No children.

Celora E. married (73) Almanza Brayton, September 23, 1857.

James died in infancy.

Avis L. married, October 5, 1870, Morton May.

[76.] AARON⁷ MARTIN, fifth son of (51) AARON⁶ and MERCY (Horton) MARTIN, was born at Newport, N. Y.,

March 18, 1807. He was a farmer, and resided in the old mansion, on Newport Hill, in Herkimer County, N. Y. He married, February 22, 1830, Almanza Brayton, who was born at Newport, N. Y., May 1, 1812, and died there April 16, 1847.

In April, 1865, Mr. Martin removed to Delhi, Delaware County, Iowa, and died there March 11, 1870.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

130. +Ora R., b. July 28, 1831. 132. Marcilla A., b. April 23, 1834.
131. +Ancil E., b. July 27, 1832.

Ora Romain married, December 3, 1851, Harriet Wilcox.

Ansil Evelon married, June 12, 1858, Annie McKenzie. He lives in Delhi, Delaware County, Iowa, and is High Sheriff.

Marcilla Ann married, August 17, 1852, Sherman R. Coffin. He was born in Newport, N. Y., in 1830, and died October 31, 1862, from injuries received while driving a team of young and spirited horses attached to a mowing machine. Issue: (133) *Minnie E.*,⁹ born June 27, 1855; (134) *Annie A.*,⁹ born February 27, 1857, died January 25, 1862; Mrs. Coffin married, secondly, November 22, 1865, Richard Boon,⁸ who was born in Madison County, N. Y., February 9, 1812, and has child: (135) *Willie O.*,⁹ born June 24, 1867.

[97.] JOBE⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (54) DANIEL⁶ and LYDIA (Pierce) MARTIN, was born August 12, 1804. He settled at Hartford, Washington County, N. Y. He married, September 29, 1836, Martha Goodwin.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

136. John H., b. Dec. 30, 1839.

John H. married, January 14, 1869, Elizabeth C. Edwards, who was born March 1, 1844.

[102.] ISRAEL N.⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (55) NOBLE⁶ and ROBY (Nichols) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, Mass., October 22, 1793. He married, April 16, 1820, Chantley Davis, who was born at Troy, Mass., June 7, 1801. He died at Wheeling, Cook County, Ill., April 1, 1852. His wife died at Fall River, Mass., April

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 137. Huldah, b. Aug. 29, 1821. | 142. Stephen S., b. Nov. 4, 1834. |
| 138.+Noble, b. July 15, 1823. | 143. Mary D., b. May 13, 1837. |
| 139. Lois, b. June 29, 1825. | 144. John W., b. March 10, 1841. |
| 140. Aaron, b. Dec. 22, 1827. | 145. Chartley, b. March 11, 1845. |
| 141. Israel N., b. Nov. 10, 1830. | |

Huldah married Russel Andruss, April 23, 1837, died July —, 1874.

Noble married Harriet C. Mills, March 14, 1848.

Lois married John M. Potter, October 4, 1847.

Aaron married, July 19, 1858, Margaret A. Miller, and died October 6, 1863.

Israel N., jr., married Louisa Potter, October 4, 1847.

Stephen S.

Mary D. married, January 25, 1865, George Brown, and died November 14, 1868.

John W.

Chartley married, September 12, 1862, Henry Allen, and died November 8, 1862.

[106.] JIRAH⁷ MARTIN, third son of (55) NOBLE⁶ and ROBY (Nichols) MARTIN, was born December 27, 1804. He married Angeline Sanders, February 3, 1828. He settled first at Newport, N. Y., where his children were born, and afterwards at Stittsville, Oneida County, N. Y.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 146. Otis, b. 1831. | 149.+George, b. Aug. 21, 1838. |
| 147. Candis Pride, b. Mar. 12, 1833. | 150. Noble F., b. Feb. 17, 1847. |
| 148.+Daniel, b. May 24, 1836. | |

Otis died June 2, 1845, aged 14 years.

Candis P. married Robert Pride, February 26, 1852.

Daniel married Mary Eliza Borth, January 22, 1862. He is a commission merchant, and resides in Cleveland, Ohio.

George married, December 23, 1865, Idalia L. Baysett.

Noble F. married, December 31, 1872, Emma J. Corey, daughter of Rev. D. G. Corey, D.D.

[127.] CELORA E.⁸ MARTIN, second son of (75) ELLIS⁷ and LUCETTA (Brayton) MARTIN, was born in Newport, N. Y., August 23, 1834. He is an attorney, and resides at Binghamton, Broome County, N. Y. He married his cousin, Almanza Brayton, September 23, 1857.

ISSUE—NINTH GENERATION :

151. Mary L., b. March 22, 1859. 153. Nellie T., b. Oct. 27, 1870.
 152. Fanny A., b. Aug. 22, 1862.

[130.] ORA ROMAIN⁸ MARTIN, eldest son of (76) AARON⁷ and ALMANZA (Brayton) MARTIN, was born in the old Martin Mansion, on Newport Hill, N. Y., July 28, 1831. For a number of years he followed the trade of a carpenter. In 1864 he was ordained a Methodist preacher. His health failing, he visited Iowa, where he died at the residence of his brother, Aniel E. Martin, on June 15, 1872.

He married, December 8, 1851, Harriet Wilcox, who was born in Newport, Herkimer County, N. Y., February 20, 1834.

ISSUE—NINTH GENERATION :

154. Daniel R., b. July 4, 1853. 156. Brayton R., b. July 23, 1868.
 155. George D., b. Sept. 4, 1858.

Brayton R. died April 7, 1871.

[131.] ANEIL EVELON⁸ MARTIN, second son of (76) AARON⁷ and ALMANZA (Brayton) MARTIN, was born in the old mansion on Newport Hill, N. Y., July 27, 1832. He married Annie McKenzie, June 12, 1858, while residing in the city of Chicago, Ill. She was born at Kingston, Canada, April 2, 1839. Mr. Martin was for six years Sheriff of Delaware County, Iowa, and for ten years he was the Assistant-Assessor of Internal Revenue for the third division in the third district of the State. He still resides at Delhi.

ISSUE—NINTH GENERATION :

157. Marcilla Elizabeth, b. Oct. 19, 1857. 159. John Brayton, b. Sept. 9, 1862.
 158. Aniel Evelon, jr., b. March 11, 1861. 160. Reuben Bute, b. Oct. 16, 1866.

[138.] NOBLE⁸ MARTIN, eldest son of (102) ISRAEL N.⁷ and CHANTLEY (Davis) MARTIN, was born at Dartmouth, Mass., July 15, 1823. He married, March 14, 1848, Harriet C. Mills, of Lake County, Ill. Mr. Martin resides at Fernandina, Nassau County, Florida.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|--|
| 161. Noble Arthur, b. May 6, 1850. | 165. Mary Caroline, b. March 31,
1861. |
| 162. Frank, b. July 28, 1851. | |
| 163. George Lepard, b. Feb. 1,
1854. | 166. Harvey Coan, b. July 11, 1866. |
| | 167. Jenny B., b. Jan. 13, 1870. |
| 164. Harriet Elizabeth, b. Dec. 12,
1857. | 168. Theodore Alberty, b. July 5,
1872. |

Noble A. married, October 19, 1874, Amy E. Earl. of Brooklyn, N. Y.

Frank died July 24, 1852, at Chicago, Ill.

George L.

Harriet E.

Mary C.

Harvey C.

Jenny B. died at Trenton, Wis., September 22, 1870.

Theodore A.

[149.] GEORGE⁸ MARTIN, third son of (106) JIRAH⁷ and ANGELINE (Sanders) MARTIN, was born at Newport, N. Y., August 21, 1838. He married Idalia L. Baysett, December 23, 1865.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---|---|
| 169. Windsor Albert, b. Dec. 24,
1867. | 170. Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb. 26,
1869. |
|---|---|

[148.] DANIEL⁸ MARTIN, second son of (106) JIRAH⁷ and ANGELINE (Sanders) MARTIN, was born May 24, 1836. He married, January 22, 1862, Mary Eliza Borth. He is a commission merchant, and resides in Cleaveland, Ohio.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

171. Mary Eliza, b. Oct. 3, 1870.





CHAPTER VIII.

“ My thoughts are with the dead ; with them
I live in long-pass'd years ;
Their virtues love, their faults condemn,
Partake their hopes and fears ;
And from their lessons seek and find
Instruction with an humble mind.” — *Southey*.

[3.] JOHN³ MARTIN, second son of JOHN² and JONNAH (Esten) MARTIN, was born March 15, 1674. He married, first, Marcy, the daughter of William Hayward, October 11, 1701; she dying, October 11, 1710, he married, secondly, Marcy, the widow of Richard Thurber. They were published April y^o 4th, 1713. She is said to have had a son Edward by her first husband.

John Martin settled in Rehoboth, where he resided until about 1728, when he removed to Swansea, where he died, November 3, 1757. The following is a copy of his will:

“The ninth day of July 1757 I John Martin of Swansey in the County of Bristol in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England yeoman calling to mind the uncertainty of life and the certainty of death do make and ordain this my last will and testament.

First of all I give and recomend my soul into God that gave it and my body to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors thereafter named and as touching such worldly estate where with it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life I dispose of the same as followeth

Imps. My will is that all my just debts and funeral charges be first paid by my son Benjamin Martin out of my moveable estate

Item. I give to my wife Marcy Martin one third part of the in-

come of my real estate so long as she shall remain my widow and I give her all my indoor movable goods and the one third part of my money and bond for money to be hers her heirs and assigns forever

And I also give my wife two cows to be kept on the farm by my son Benjamin winter and summer if she see cause to improve them so long as she remains my widow.

Item. I give to my son John Martin a lot of land laid out in Brook Pasture so called in the township of Warren.

Item. I give to my three sons John Hezekiah and Benjamin all my waring apparel equally to be divided among them.

Item. I give to my son Benjamin Martin all my out door husbandry tackling.

Item. I give the whole of the remainder of my estate whatsoever equally to be divided amongst all my children now living and the heirs of my two daughters deceased namely Hannah and Joannah. And I do likewise constitute make and ordain my wife Marcy Martin and my son Benjamin Martin to be my Executrix and Executor of this my last will and testament and I do hereby utterly disallow revoke and disanul all other wills by me heretofore made ratifying this and no other to be my last will and testament

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written.

JOHN MARTIN [Seal]

Signed sealed published pronounced & declared by the said John Martin to be his last will and testament in the presence of

THOMAS PECK,
ASA KINGSLEY,
BENJAMIN KINGSLEY.

This will was proved before the Hon. George Leonard, Judge of Probate for Bristol Co. Oct. 4th 1758, and is to be found on record at Taunton.

ISSUE — FOURTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 172. Sarah, b. | 178. Mary, b. March 17, 1715. |
| 173. Hannah, b. | 179. +Hezekiah, b. Sept. 7, 1719. |
| 174. Joanna, b. | 180. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1722. |
| 175. +John, b. June 26, 1709. | 181. Ann, b. March 22, 1725. |
| 176. Marcy, b. | 182. Jemima, b. |
| 177. Barbery, b. March 13, 1713-14. | 183. +Benjamin, b. July 5, 1734. |

Sarah married Caleb Boomer.

Hannah married Thomas Lewis, January 14, 1753.

Joanna married Joseph Barney.

John married Mary Andrus, February 21, 1734-5.

Marcy married Squire Bullock, November 12, 1730.

Barbery married Obediah Bowen, March 1, 1730.

Mary married Hezekiah Horton, December 23, 1735.

Hezekiah married, first, Hannah Andrus, March 28, 1741; second, Huldah Luther.

Elizabeth married William Seamans, August 6, 1741.

Ann married John Mason, February 23, 1769.

Jemima married Valentine Bowen, November 14, 1745.

Benjamin married Sarah Kingsley, January 6, 1750 (?); she died March 11, 1804, aged 76 years.

[175.] JOHN⁴ MARTIN, of Rock River, Rehoboth, eldest son of (3) JOHN³ and MARCY (Hayward) MARTIN, was born June 26, 1709. He married Mary Andrus, February 21, 1734-5. The births of the following children are on record in the Town Clerk's office, at Rehoboth, and this is all that we have been able to find in relation to this branch of the family. John Martin died February 6, 1770.

ISSUE—FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 184. John, b. Dec. 25, 1735. | 187. Nathan, b. July 14, 1743. |
| 185. Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1737. | 188. David, b. May 4, 1748. |
| 186. Joseph, b. Feb. 21, 1739. | |

John.

Mary died November 26, 1748.

Joseph. It is supposed that this Joseph had a son, Joseph S., who married () Nabby⁵? the daughter of () Silvanus⁶ Martin.

Nathan.

David.

[179.] LIEUT. HEZEKIAH⁴ MARTIN, second son of (3) JOHN³ and MARCY (Hayward) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, September 7, 1719. He married, first, Hannah Andrus, March 28, 1741. She is supposed to have been a sister to Mary Andrus, the wife of his half-brother, (167) John Martin. She was the mother of his children, and died March 18, 1765, aged 45 years. He married, secondly, Huldah Luther, September 10, 1766. By what right he bore the title of Lieutenant is not now known, but he was probably lieutenant of a militia company. He died November 11, 1786, aged 68 years. The following is a copy of his will :

“In the name of God Amen. The twelfth day of September A. D. 1769. I Hezekiah Martin of Rehoboth in the County of Bristol and Province of the Massachusetts Bay, Gentleman, being under bodily weakness and indisposition but of a sound disposing mind & memory thanks be given to Almighty God for the same, calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for man once to die do make & ordain this my last will and testament in manner and form following that is to say principally & first of all I willingly resign my soul into the hands of that merciful God who gave it and my body to the earth to be buried in decent christian manner at the discretion of my executor hereafter named and as touching such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life I give demise and dispose of the same in the following manner, viz.

Imprimis. My will is that all my just debts and funeral charges be first paid out of my estate by my executor hereafter named as soon as conveniently may be after my decease.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my well beloved wife Huldah Martin, one good suit of mourning clothes such as she shall chuse to be paid for out of my estate by my executor. I likewise give to my said wife during the time she remains my widow the use and improvement of one room in my dwelling house that which she shall chuse likewise all the household goods she brought with her when I married her Likewise a privilege to the well for water and in the kitchen to the oven and a privilege in the cellar. Likewise the use & improvement of one cow to be kept winter and summer by my Executor out of the profits of my estate. Likewise my will is that my executor find procure & provide a suitable beast for my said wife to ride at all times when & so often as she shall have occasion while she remains my widow or until my estate hereafter given to my three sons shall be divided among them agreeable to my will and after that to be found procured and provided for her by my said three sons in an equal manner. Likewise yearly & every year two hundred weight of good pork and one hundred weight of good beef. Likewise fifteen bushels of corn and ten bushels of rye fifteen pounds of good wool and twenty weight of flax. Likewise so much firewood cut and brought to the door as my said wife shall stand in need of. Likewise so much sugar and molasses as she shall need: And my will is that if my said wife shall meet with sickness or lameness while she remains my widow that the charge arising thereby either by doctoring or nursing shall be paid out of the profits of my estate

until my estate shall be divided between my sons as above said. Likewise my will is that if my said wife shall die my widow that then my executor take care that my said wife be buried honorably and the charge paid out of my estate as above said.

And my will is that if my said wife shall see cause to marry that she shall have the household goods & moveable estate that she brought with her when I married her and also two good cows: upon the receipt of which my will is that she acquit my estate. All which I give unto my said wife in lieu of her dowry or thirds.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my three sons namely Hezekiah, Isaac and Epharim Martin all my lands & buildings including salt meadow and cedar swamp to be equally divided to & among them when my said son Epharim shall arrive to the age of twenty one years. And my will is that if either of my said sons shall die before he comes of age or without issue then his part to be divided to the surviving brothers they paying to each of my daughters then surviving or to their heirs if any of them be dead fifty dollars apiece and in case my said son Epharim should die before he comes of age that then division be made when my said son Isaac shall come of age.

And my will is that so much of the profit or income of my estate as shall be needed be made use of to support & bring up my children that are under age until they shall come of age all which I give to them their heirs & assigns forever.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my daughter Hannah the wife of John Hix in addition to what I have already given her fifty dollars to be paid by my three sons in equal proportion when my son Epharim shall come of age, and in case he shall die under age then to be paid by the survivors when they shall come of age in equal manner to my said daughter or her heirs.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Anne Martin one hundred dollars to be paid unto her or her heirs in manner as above.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Rachel Martin one hundred dollars to be paid unto her or her heirs in manner as above said.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary Martin one hundred and ten dollars to be paid unto her or her heirs in manner as above said.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Sarah Martin one hundred & twenty dollars to be paid unto her or her heirs in manner as above.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Abigail Martin one hundred & twenty dollars to be paid unto her or heirs in manner as above said.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my six daughters above named all my household goods and indoor movable estate except what I have herein given to my said wife to be equally divided to & among them that shall then be living and them that be dead if any there be their part to be divided to their heirs respectively when my said daughter Abigail shall arrive to the age of eighteen years they making reasonable allowance to the executor for what the said Goods shall be worn and made worse in bringing up my family all which I give to my said daughters to their heirs & assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my said three sons all my moveable and personal estate of whatever kind or nature forever not herein before given away: that shall remain over and above what shall be made use of to pay debts and for bringing up my children as above said to be equally divided between them that shall be then surviving when my real estate by my will become dividable and I hereby nominate constitute and appoint my beloved son Hezekiah Martin sole executor to this my last Will and Testament ratifying & confirming this & no other to be my last Will & Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year before written. Signed sealed published pronounced and declared by the said Hezekiah Martin to be his last will & testament in presence of us

HEZEKIAH MARTIN, [Seal]

BENJAMIN MARTIN,
PHILIP WHEELER,
AARON KINGSLEY.

The above will was proved before the Hon. George Leonard, Judge of Probate for Bristol Co, 6th March, 1787, and is to be found recorded at Taunton.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 189. Hannah, b. Oct. 28, 1741. | 195. Mary, b. June 10, 1753. |
| 190. Hezekiah, b. Aug. 12, 1743. | 196. +Isaac, b. March 15, 1756. |
| 191. Anne, b. Sept. 15, 1745. | 197. +Ephraim, b. May 9, 1758. |
| 192. Gideon, b. July 4, 1747. | 198. Sarah, b. April 6, 1761. |
| 193. +Hezekiah, b. March 22, 1748. | 199. Abigail, b. July 19, 1763. |
| 194. Rachel, b. | |

Hannah married John Hix, May 30, 1762.

Hezekiah died February 11, 1744.

Anne married Joseph Norton.
Gideon died February 19, 1750.
Hezekiah married Mary Pierce, December 23, 1770.
Rachel married Jobe Salisbury.
Mary married Nathaniel Andros of Saratoga, August 26, 1789.
Isaac married Mehitabel Peck, April 5, 1781.
Ephraim married Rebecca Salisbury.
Sarah married —— Salisbury.
Abigail married —— Young.

[183.] BENJAMIN⁴ MARTIN, third and youngest son of (3) JOHN³ and MARCY (Thurber) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, July 5, 1734. He settled on the farm of his father, and which his descendants still occupy. He married Sarah Kingsley, January 6, 1750. He died June 23, 1814, and his wife died March 11, 1804.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

200. Marcy, b. May 15, 1750.	205. +Thomas, b. Nov. 15, 1759.
201. +Gideon, b. Jan. 14, 1753.	206. +Benjamin, b. March 10, 1762.
203. +Simeon, b. April 18, 1755.	207. +Holden, b. April 5, 1765.
204. +James, b. May 27, 1757.	208. +Kingsley, b. Aug. 6, 1767.

Marcy married Joseph Sanford, September 8, 1771.
Gideon married Jerusha Sprague.
Simeon married —— Mason.
James married Hannah Chase, December 17, 1778.
Thomas married Hannah Short, August 24, 1777.
Benjamin married Sarah Lewis, February 8, 1797.
Holden married Sarah Cole,
Kingsley married —— Mason.

[193.] DEACON HEZEKIAH⁵ MARTIN, eldest son of (179) Lieut. HEZEKIAH⁴ and HANNAH (Andrus) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, March 22, 1748. He married Mary Pierce, December 23, 1770. He was ordained deacon of the . He was a representative from Rehoboth to the General Court of Massachusetts in the years 1812 and 1813. He resided on the same farm, on Rock River, where his father and grandfather had lived before him, and which is now in the possession of his grandsons. He died November 16, 1834. His wife died September 22, 1827.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION.

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 209. Huldah, b. Sept. 8, 1771. | 215.+Ambrose, b. Nov. 29, 1782. |
| 210. Gideon, b. April 19, 1773. | 216. Polly, b. Feb. 24, 1785. |
| 211. Lydia, b. March 25, 1775. | 217.+Luther, b. May 21, 1787. |
| 212. Hannah, b. Feb. 12, 1777. | 218.+Darius, b. Oct. 26, 1789. |
| 213.+Hezekiah, b. March 25, 1779. | 219.+Angier, b. April 21, 1795. |
| 214. Percy, b. Oct. 23, 1780. | |

Huldah married her kinsman (53), Jonathan Martin, of Swansea. She died

Gideon was a sailor, and was lost off the coast of Africa, on January 11, 1800, s. p. d.

Lydia married Jacob Sanders, July 27, 1794.

Hannah married, first, Jenks Wheeler; second, James Sanders; third, — Ingols.

Hezekiah married, first, Patience Mason; second, Emily Ann Mason, November 11, 1833.

Percy married Cromwell Horton, September 20, 1801.

Ambrose married, first, () Phebe Martin; second, Polly Miller.

Polly married Silas Bailey, of West Greenwich, February 3, 1805.

Luther married Nancy Wheeler, February 4, 1810.

Darius married Hannah Horton, December 2, 1810.

Angier married Sarah Simmons, January 14, 1830.

[196.] ISAAC⁵ MARTIN, third son of (179) Lieut. HEZEKIAH⁴ and HANNAH (Andrus) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, March 15, 1756. He was a revolutionary soldier, having enlisted for six months in the State Militia, in May, 1775. He was in the company of Captain Jonathan Danforth, which marched from Rehoboth on June 7, 1775, for Roxbury, where they were mustered in, receiving one month's pay, and forty shillings bounty. They were attached to the regiment of Col. David Brewer, with General Thomas commanding. They were stationed at Roxbury Street until the battle of Bunker Hill, when the regiment fell back about a mile from their first encampment to avoid the cannonade of the British. They remained at the last encampment until the term of their enlistment expired, when they returned home.

In February, 1777, while living with a brother-in-law in New Lebanon, N. Y., he enlisted as a substitute for Joseph Sanford (who married his cousin, (200) Marcy Martin), who resided in Hancock, Mass., and who had been drafted to serve in the company of Captain White, of Hancock. This company was

ordered to Pawlet, Vermont, where they were attached to the regiment of Colonel Simonds. Although a private he had command of twenty-nine men, and they were engaged in transporting provisions on horses to Seensboro and Castleton. At the end of his term of enlistment he returned to Rehoboth, where, in August, 1778, he was drafted, and entered the company of Captain Stephen Bullock, attached to the regiment of Colonel Thomas Carpenter, under General Sullivan. He was appointed a sergeant in his company, and was at the battle of Butts Hill, on the island of Rhode Island, on the 27th and 28th days of August.* For his military services, during the revolutionary war, he, in after years, received a pension.

Isaac Martin married Mehitable Peck, daughter of Ebenezer Peck, of Rehoboth,† April 5, 1781. She was born December 2, 1756. After the birth of their third child, in 1786, they removed from Rehoboth to Cumberland, Rhode Island, remaining there until after the birth of their eighth child, in 1796. From Cumberland they removed to Waterford, Vermont, where the ninth child was born, and thence to St. Johnsbury, Caledonia County, in the same State, where the two youngest children were born, and from this last place they went to East Burke, in the same county, where they made a permanent settlement.

Mrs. Martin was a woman of courage and resolution. It is related of her, that at the time they were moving from Rhode Island to Vermont, in a covered wagon which contained their goods and children, and to which was attached a pair of young, fiery horses, which taxed the strength and skill of her husband to manage, while descending a long, steep hill, one of the whiffletrees became detached and fell upon the horses' heels, frightening the animals, and set them to kicking and running. In this dangerous situation, her husband fully occupied in quieting and controlling the team, Mrs. Martin reached out, secured the whiffletree, and tied it in its place

* File No. 13,835, Pension Office, Washington, D. C.

† "*Peck Genealogy*," by I. B. Peck. Boston, 1868, p. 209.

with her garter, which sufficed until a more secure coupling could be procured.

Mrs. Martin died April 20, 1813, and her husband died January 27, 1838.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|--|
| 220. Sarah, b. Feb. 16, 1782. | 226. Lucy, b. Aug. 16, 1793. |
| 221. Hannah Peck, b. April 22, 1784. | 227. +Andruss, b. Sept. 8, 1795. |
| 222. Isaac, b. July 12, 1785. | 228. Huldah, b. Oct. 26, 1797. |
| 223. +Hezekiah, b. Aug. 12, 1787. | 229. +Joseph Winthrop, b. Jan. 12, 1801. |
| 224. +John, b. April 18, 1789. | |
| 225. +Ebenezer, b. June 18, 1791. | 230. Abigail, b. Aug. 23, 1803. |

Sarah married, April 9, 1801, Elijah Whipple, and died March 4, 1804, at St. Johnsbury, Vt., leaving two children.

Hannah Peck died at St. Johnsbury, Vt. Unmarried.

Isaac married, May —, 1815, Clarisa Humphrey. She died He died at East Burke, Vt., April 12, 1849. s. p. d.

Hezekiah married, April 4, 1819, Roxalana B. Sheldon.

John married, December 22, 1822, Nancy Bemas.

Ebenezer married, November —, 1827, Hannah Bingham.

Lucy died at St. Johnsbury, Vt.

Andruss married, July 16, 1825, Ruth Sylvester.

Huldah died at St. Johnsbury, Vt.

Joseph Winthrop married, March 3, 1828, Almira D. Baxter.

Abigail died February 25, 1813, at East Burke, Vt.

[197.] EPHRAIM⁵ MARTIN, youngest son of (179) Lieut. HEZEKIAH⁴ and HANNAH (Andrus) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, May 9, 1758. He married Rebecca Salisbury.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-----------------------|------------------|
| 231. John, b. | 236. Joseph, b. |
| 232. Phebe, b. | 237. Otis, b. |
| 233. Silvanus, b. | 238. Celinda, b. |
| 234. Rebecca, b. | 239. Mary S., b. |
| 235. Ephraim, jr., b. | 240. Rachel, b. |

John married Elizabeth Humphrey.

Phebe died in infancy.

Silvanus died in infancy.

Rebecca married Moses Putmon.

Ephraim married Phidelia Chace.

Joseph died in infancy.

Otis married Polly Weston.

Celinda married Samuel T. Moore.

Mary S. married Olney Logee.

Rachel married Samuel Budlong.

[201.] GIDEON⁵ MARTIN, eldest son of (183) BENJAMIN⁴ and SARAH (Kingsley) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, January 14, 1753. He married Jerusha Sprague.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

241. Sally, b.

242. +Calvin, b.

Sally married Samuel Perry.

Calvin married

[203.] SIMEON⁵ MARTIN, second son of (183) BENJAMIN⁴ and SARAH (Kingsley) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, April 18, 1755. He married —— Mason.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION.

243. Benjamin, b.

246. Lois, b.

244. Anthony, b.

247. Mynerva, b.

245. Reuben, b.

Mynerva married Parker Cole, January 14, 1778.

[204.] JAMES⁵ MARTIN, third son of (183) BENJAMIN⁴ and SARAH (Kingsley) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, May 27, 1757. He married Hannah Chase, December 17, 1778.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

248. Whipple, b.

250. Lois, b.

249. Jessey, b.

251. Mynerva, b.

[205.] THOMAS⁵ MARTIN, fourth son of (183) BENJAMIN⁴ and SARAH (Kingsley) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, November 15, 1759. He married, August 24, 1777, Hannah Short. He died June 1, 1830.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

252. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 16, 1787.

257. Thomas P., b. Feb. 24, 1802.

253. Hoesa, b. March 19, 1790.

258. Amanda, b. Jan. 10, 1805.

254. Joseph S., b. Aug. 11, 1791.

259. Hannah, b. Dec. 23, 1807.

255. Sarah, b. June 3, 1794.

260. Ira K., b. May 21, 1812.

256+Benjamin, b. Oct. 25, 1797.

Elizabeth married David Winston.
Hoesa died May 25, 1790.
Joseph S. died October 24, 1860. Unmarried.
Sarah died May 17, 1869. Unmarried.
Benjamin married Sally Coats, and died October 1, 1852.
Thomas P. died July 5, 1866. Unmarried.
Amanda died February 19, 1809.
Hannah died May 15, 1810.
Ira K.

[206.] BENJAMIN⁵ MARTIN, fifth son of (183) BENJAMIN⁴ and SARAH (Kingsley) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, March 10, 1762. He married, February 8, 1797, Sarah Lewis.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

261. †Nelson, b. 263. Asa, b.
 262. Zebediah, b. 264. Calvin, b.

Nelson married
Zebediah.
Asa.
Calvin.

[207.] HOLDEN⁵ MARTIN, sixth son of (183) BENJAMIN⁴ and SARAH (Kingsley) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, April 5, 1765. He married Sarah Cole, He died April 7, 1827.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

265. Gideon, b. March 19, 1803. 268. †Benjamin, b. May 17, 1809.
 266. Mercy, b. June 24, 1804. 269. †Calvin, b. Nov. 20, 1811.
 267. †John Enoch, b. March 4, 1807. 270. Cyrus, b. Dec. 5, 1820.

Gideon married Elizabeth Mason . They had no children.
Mercy married, December 28, 1826, Elnathan Peck, of Swansea, and had :
 (271) *Sarah A.*,⁷ born October 8, 1829; married, June 8, 1855, Benjamin Walker, of Seekonk.
John Enoch married Mary Swift ; second, Elizabeth Smith.
Benjamin married Sarah Ann Fales.
Calvin married Maria Pierce.
Cyrus married Caroline Reed; she died April 3, 1867, aged 46 years.

[208.] KINGSLEY⁵ MARTIN, seventh and youngest son of (183) BENJAMIN⁴ and SARAH (Kingsley) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, August 6, 1767. He married ——— Mason,

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-------------------|-------------------|
| 272. Prudence, b. | 276. Kingsley, b. |
| 273. Mynerva, b. | 277. Isaac, b. |
| 274. Alansing, b. | 278. Reuben, b. |
| 275. Parley, b. | |

[213.] HEZEKIAH⁶ MARTIN, second son of (193) Deacon HEZEKIAH⁵ and MARY (Pierce) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, March 25, 1779. He married Patience Mason, she died July 17, 1833, and he married, secondly, her sister, Emily Ann Mason, November 11, 1833. He settled in Providence, R. I., and died April 10, 1856, of small-pox. He lies buried in the Pierce graveyard, in Rehoboth, and at his request his bible was buried with him.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-------------------|--------------|
| 279. Hezekiah, b. | 281. Ann, b. |
| 280. William, b. | |

[215.] AMBROSE⁶ MARTIN, third son of (193) Deacon HEZEKIAH⁵ and MARY (Pierce) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, November 29, 1782. He married his cousin, (232) Phebe Martin, daughter of (197) Ephraim, October 17, 1805. She died, and he married, secondly, Polly Miller, December 30, 1810. He died April 14, 1854. His wife Polly died

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 282. Phebe, b. July 3, 1812. | 285. +Ezra M., b. Oct. 14, 1818. |
| 283. Almira, b. Sept. 22, 1814. | 286. +Otis S., b. April 15, 1825. |
| 284. Lydia, b. July 17, 1816. | |

Phebe died October —, 1813.

Almira married John S. Plummer, of Smithfield, R. I., May 1, 1836.

Lydia died January 6, 1853.

Ezra M. married Cynthia Wright.

Otis S. married, first, Celia A. Pierce; second, Sophia M. Pierce.

[217.] LUTHER⁶ MARTIN, fourth son of (193) Deacon HEZEKIAH⁵ and MARY (Pierce) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, May 21, 1787. He married Nancy Wheeler, February 4, 1810. He died February 28, 1834; and his wife died

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

287. +Earl P., b. Nov. 26, 1810. 291. +Luther A., b. Nov. 8, 1819.
 288. +Hiram W., b. Aug. 13, 1812. 292. Lydia M., b. Oct. 12, 1824.
 289. Mary Ann, b. March 24, 1814. 293. Lucy H., b. Oct. 30, 1827.
 290. Nancy M., b. Jan. 18, 1817.

Earl P. married Phebe Rosebrooks, April 3, 1836.

Hiram W. married Avis Horton, November 21, 1841.

Mary Ann married Jabez W. Jenks, October 30, 1842. He was the son of Stephen Jenks, of Pawtucket, R. I.

Nancy M. died January 23, 1859.

Luther A. married Harriet Hubbard, November 27, 1842.

Lydia M. died November 27, 1825.

Lucy H. married Albert C. G. Smith.

[218.] DARIUS⁶ MARTIN, fifth son of (193) Deacon HEZEKIAH⁵ and MARY (Pierce) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, October 26, 1789. He married Hannah Horton, December 2, 1810. He died June 12, 1826.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

294. Polly, b. Nov. 24, 1811. 298. +Darius, b. Aug. 29, 1819.
 295. Joanna, b. Aug. 19, 1813. 299. Hezekiah, b. Dec. 19, 1821.
 296. Nancy, b. July 3, 1815. 300. George F., b. March 16, 1826.
 297. Hannah, b. June 21, 1817.

Polly.

Joanna.

Nancy.

Hannah.

Darius married Catherine Lane, December 26, 1842.

Hezekiah.

George.

[219.] ANGIER⁶ MARTIN, sixth and youngest son of (193) Deacon HEZEKIAH⁵ and MARY (Pierce) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, April 21, 1795. He married Sally Simmons, January 14, 1830. He died May 27, 1837.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

301. Caroline W., b. Oct. 24, 1831. 302. Mary E., b. Oct. 25, 1834.

Caroline W. married William H. Nichols, October 2, 1853.

Mary E. died April 26, 1852.



[223.] CAPTAIN HEZEKIAH⁶ MARTIN, second son of (196) ISAAC⁵ and MEHITABLE (Peck) MARTIN, was born in Cumberland, Rhode Island, August 12, 1787. He removed with his father's family to Vermont, in 1796. He settled in St. Johnsbury, Caledonia County, Vt., and married Roxalana B. Sheldon, April 4, 1819. He was for a number of years one of the leading men of the town, and a deacon in the North Congregational Church. In September, 1814, Captain Martin, with his company of militia, started for Plattsburg to assist in the defence of that place against the British, but the battle was fought (Sunday, September 11, 1814,) before they arrived. Mr. Martin was W. Master of Passumpsic Lodge of Freemasons at the time the Antimasonic whirlwind swept over the State, closing the doors of nearly every lodge in the country. The charter and the property of the lodge remained in his possession until the lodge resumed work in

The following obituary notices of Mr. and Mrs. Martin were printed in the *St. Johnsbury Caledonian*, the first, May 28, 1859, and the latter, June 7, 1878 :—

“Mr. Hezekiah Martin died at his residence in this place, on Tuesday last (May 25, 1859), after a short illness of lung fever, aged 72 years. We have thought that the death of one of the early settlers of our village deserves more than passing notice. Mr. Martin came to this town when a mere lad, about the year 1800, and of late he has lived among us, almost if not the only representative of that time. There are older persons still living in our village, but they settled here at a later period. Mr. Martin took an interest in the early development of the place, and has lived a quiet, busy life, acting the part of a good citizen, husband, and father. During his last days, when conscious, he expressed his abiding confidence in the promises of the Gospel, and a humble trust in Christ as his Saviour.”

“Died, June 1st, 1878, at the residence of her son-in-law, Dr. H. S. Browne, St. Johnsbury, Vt., Mrs. Roxalana B. Martin, in the 82d year of her age. Mrs. Martin came to this town from Herkimer County, N. Y., in 1814. She resided in Ogdensburg at the time that town was taken by the British, when families were scattered, and her father taking arms, she, with younger brothers and sisters,



were obliged to flee from the place. It being winter, they endured many hardships before the family were re-united. In 1819 she was married to Mr. Hezekiah Martin, of this town, by whom she was left a widow with five children, in 1859, three of whom are now living. With her has passed away the last of a generation of noble women, whose influence in this village will outlast all time — those who were engaged in laying the foundations of that society in St. Johnsbury, of which their “children and children’s children” are now reaping the benefits. With one exception, she was the only living member of the first Congregational church in this village, formed in 1825. In the early struggles of this little band, and in its further prosperity, her prayers and interests were warmly identified. Of rare personal and social attractions, and dignified courtesy, so peculiar to ladies of the olden time, her home was a favorite resort of old and young. Her love for and interest in youth, her rare intelligence of books, made her society specially sought after by that class in community in earlier days. For the past ten years her life has been more or less one of suffering and feebleness. During this time her home has been that of her youngest daughter, and she who had so long “ministered to others, now needed to be ministered unto.” This was a sore trial to one of her activity and independence. But an invincible will led her to put forth efforts which for many would have been impossible, and she mingled with the family as usual until within a few days of the final home-going. Cheerful and patient, through many weary days and nights, she waited the Master’s summons. The voice came at the morning hour, and amid the glad sunshine and singing of birds she so much loved, she quietly and peacefully passed away to her final and eternal rest.”

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 303. Hellen, b. Sept. 26, 1822. | 306. †Charles, b. Aug. 13, 1829. |
| 304. Jane, b. April 18, 1824. | 307. Sarah Amanda, b. Nov. 14, |
| 305. Francis, b. Oct. 14, 1827. | 1835. |

Hellen married, September 13, 1843, Albert G. Chadwick. “He was born in Boscawen, N. H., , 1810. He learned the printing trade in the office of the *New Hampshire Statesman*, and removing to St. Johnsbury, Vt., he established the *Caledonian*, a weekly newspaper, the first number of which appeared August 8, 1837. Owing to ill health he sold out the paper in 1855, and devoted himself to farming. He represented his county in the State Senate of Vermont for the years 1858 and 1859. He was a justice of the peace for over fifteen years, and for a number of years one of the board of village trustees, and a member of the pruden-

tial committee of the high school. He was also secretary and treasurer, and one of the principal managers of the Cemetery and Fair Ground Companies. He was also lister of the town for a long series of years, and president of the Passumpsic Savings Bank. He was deacon of the North Congregationalist Church for thirteen years. He died of cholera, in the city of Montreal, P. Q., while on his way to Caledonia Springs for the benefit of his health, August 4, 1873, aged 62 years." The issue by this marriage are: (308) *Charles K.*, born November 27, 1847; (309) *Martha*, born November 29, 1849, married, September 24, 1872, William J. Connell; (310) *Payson M.*, born August 4, 1851; (311) *Albert M.*, born December 4, 1854.

Jane married Hon. John R. Reding, January 14, 1846. s. p.

Frances married George W. Butler, June 11, 1850. She died at Portsmouth, N. H., June 18, 1868. s.p.d.

Charles married Martha Cheeney.

Sarah Amanda married Dr. Seymore Brown of Dunham, P. Q., August 24, 1854. Issue: (312) *George A.*,^s born June 18, 1855, died April 12, 1858; (313) *Hellen L.*,^s born February 9, 1862.

[224.] JOHN⁶ MARTIN, third son of (196) ISAAC⁵ and MEHITABLE (Peck) MARTIN, was born in Cumberland, R. I., April 18, 1789. He removed to Vermont with his father's family, in 1796, and settled on a farm in Burke, Caledonia County. He married Nancy Bemis, December 22, 1822, and died June 15, 1830. His widow married.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

314. Calista, b. July 23, 1824.

316. +Carlton, b. Oct. 15, 1828.

315. Lucius B., b. March 8, 1826.

Calista married Jessie Marshall . She died June 18, 1861.
She had children: (317) *Carrie*, born . (318) *Fayette*, born

Lucius B.

Carlton married, March 28, 1855, Hannah Ball.

[225.] EBENEZER⁶ MARTIN, fourth son of (196) ISAAC⁵ and MEHITABLE (Peck) MARTIN, was born in Cumberland, R. I., June 18, 1791. He removed to Vermont with his father's family, in 1796. He settled in Stanbridge East, L. C., April 28, 1818, where he carried on a steam tannery. He has for many years been one of Her Majesty's Justices of the Peace, having received his commission October 28, 1847.

He has also filled several town and county offices, and he is a member of Stanbridge Lodge, No. —, of Freemasons.

He married, October 21, 1827, Hannah Bingham. She died March 29, 1866, aged

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 319. Sappho, b. Oct. 28, 1828. | 322. Franklin, b. Nov. 19, 1837. |
| 320. Stella, b. Feb. 11, 1832. | 323. Mary, b. Aug. 3, 1846. |
| 321. Sylvia, b. Nov. 20, 1834. | |

Sappho married Dr. Charles Brown, of Dunham, P. Q., September 15, 1846. (He was a brother to Dr. Seymore Brown, who married (307) Sarah A. Martin.) Issue: (324) *Lucy*,^s born _____, married E. H. Eaton, in 1875; (325) *Infant Son*. Mrs. Brown died June 8, 1856.

Stella died June 14, 1860. unm.

Sylvia married Charles S. Vincent, June 21, 1858, and died November 14, 1871. s.p.d.

Franklin resides in Texas.

Mary died September 13, 1846.

[227.] ANDRUSS⁶ MARTIN, fifth son of (196) ISAAC⁵ and MEHITABLE (Peck) MARTIN, was born in Cumberland, R. I., September 8, 1795, and while an infant, removed to Vermont with his father's family. He settled on a farm in Burke, Caledonia County, and at the death of his brother (222) Isaac, in 1859, he came into possession of the homestead settled on by his father. He married Ruth Sylvester, July 16, 1825. She died March 31, 1871, aged 69 years and six months.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|------------------------------|
| 325. +George, b. July 2, 1826. | 327. Abby, b. June 10, 1836. |
| 326. Joseph Winthrop, b. March 26, 1834. | 328. Ellen, b. Nov. 6, 1844. |

George married, January 4, 1871, Roda Smith.

Joseph W. enlisted in Company E, 15th Regiment of Vermont Volunteers, and died with the measles, in General Hospital at Union Mills, Va., March 29, 1864.

Abby.

Ellen married, January 11, 1864, Oscar T. Walter, and has issue: (329) *Elbert H.*, born March 23, 1867.

[229.] JOSEPH WINTHROP⁶ MARTIN, sixth and youngest son of (196) ISAAC⁵ and MEHITABLE (Peck)

MARTIN, was born in St. Johnsbury, Vt., January 12, 1801. On May 1, 1822, he settled in Stanstead, P. Q. He married, March 3, 1828, Almira Deborah Baxter, youngest daughter of William and Deborah (Buel) Baxter.* She was born at Rutland, Vt., April 13, 1806, and died May 25, 1878.

On January 26, 1839, Lieutenant General Sir John Colborne, Governor General of Canada, commissioned Mr. Martin as a lieutenant of the Stanstead Cavalry, which was raised to assist the Government in quelling the rebellion of 1837-8. While discharging the duties of this office, in an expedition commanded by Colonel Alexander Kilbourn, to secure some prisoners, the party were fired upon by a company of rebels in ambush. Colonel K. was dangerously wounded, and Lieutenant Martin escaped almost by a miracle; his horse was shot under him, and several balls grazed his head and body; but owing to the darkness of the night he succeeded, with the company, in effecting his escape.

On February 28, 1845, Mr. Martin was appointed by the Governor General of Canada one of the three "Commissioners of Small Causes for the Township of Stanstead." In 1860, he was appointed one of "Her Majesty's Justices of the Peace," and at various times he has filled the office of either village, town, or county councillor. He died Wednesday, December 29, 1875, at 6 o'clock A. M.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---|--|
| 330. Henry Joseph, b. Nov. 13,
1828. | 332. Edgar, b. April 10, 1834. |
| 331. Caroline Agnus, b. Jan. 24,
1832. | 333. Caroline Louisa, b. June 16,
1837. |

Henry Joseph.

Caroline Agnus died June 8, 1832.

Edgar died January 3, 1836.

Caroline Louisa.

* The Baxter family came from Coventry, Tolland County, Connecticut, and are said to be descended from a brother of the Rev. Richard Baxter, of , England. See "*Memorial of the Baxter Family.*" From Dates and Minutes collected by Joseph Nickerson Baxter, of Boston. Harvard, A.B., A.M., 1875; Boston University Law School, L.L.B., 1876; Massachusetts and Boston Bar, 1876. Boston: printed for the family, 1879.

[242.] CALVIN⁶ MARTIN, eldest son of (201) GIDEON⁵ and JERUSHA (Sprague) MARTIN, was born in

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

334. Calvin, b.	336. Sarah, b.
335. George, b.	337. Mary, b.

[256.] BENJAMIN⁶ MARTIN, third son of (205) THOMAS⁵ and HANNAH (Short) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, October 25, 1797. He married Sally Coats, He died October 6, 1852.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

338. Robert C., b.	340. Thomas H., b.
339. Sarah M., b.	341. Ira K., b.

[261.] NELSON⁶ MARTIN, eldest son of (206) BENJAMIN⁵ and SARAH (Lewis) MARTIN, was born in He married

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

342. Hellen, b.	345. Ovar, b.
343. Harriet, b.	346. Alviar, (?) b.
344. Mary, b.	347. Emma, b.

[267.] JOHN ENOCH⁶ MARTIN, second son of (207) HOLDEN⁵ and SARAH (Cole) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, March 4, 1807. He married Mary Swift, by whom he had one child, Benjamin. His wife dying, he married, secondly, Elizabeth Smith.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

348. + Benjamin F., b. Aug. 24, 1834.	353. Emily, b.
349. Elizabeth, b.	354. Mary, b.
350. Martha, b.	355. Harriet, b.
351. Albert F., b.	356. Rufus, b.
352. Betsy, b.	357. John Calvin, b.

Benjamin F. married Mary Ann Barney.

Elizabeth married Charles I. Place, May 1, 1859.

Martha.

Albert T. married Mary Denis.

Betsey married

Emily married William Nichols.
Mary married Lucius Warner.
Harriet.
Rufus.
John Calvin.

[268.] BENJAMIN⁶ MARTIN, third son of (207) HOLDEN⁵ and SARAH (Cole) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, May 17, 1809. He married Sarah Ann Fales.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

358. Gardner, b. March 19, 1837.	362. †Gideon Holden, b. May 16, 1849.
359. †Kingsley, b. Dec. 3, 1838.	
360. †John Elbridge, b. Feb. 1, 1841.	363. Sarah Elizabeth, b. July 22, 1851.
361. Benjamin Alvin, b. May 24, 1844.	364. Ella Francis, b. Aug. 8, 1854.

Gardner died in infancy.
Kingsley married Lena Shafer.
John Elbridge married Mary Elizabeth Read, February 22, 1866.
Benjamin Alvin married Fanny M. Read of Providence, R. I., August 31, 1873.
Gideon Holden married Rhoda Ann Whalen.
Sarah Elizabeth married Henry J. Tucker.
Ella Francis died November 18, 1865.

[269.] CALVIN⁶ MARTIN, fourth son of (207) HOLDEN⁵ and SARAH (Cole) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, November 20, 1811. He married Maria Pierce.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

365. Ellen, b.	366. Marietta, b.
----------------	-------------------

[285.] EZRA M.⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (215) AMBROSE⁶ and POLLY (Miller) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, October, 14, 1818. He married Cynthia Wright.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

367. Emma, b.	369. Ezra, b.
368. Joseph W., b.	

[286.] OTIS S.⁷ MARTIN, second son of (215) AMBROSE⁶ and POLLY (Miller) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth,

April 15, 1825. He married Celia A. Pierce, by whom he had two children. She dying, June 6, 1850, he married her sister, Sophia M. Pierce, December 11, 1853.

ISSUE—EIGHTH GENERATION:

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 370. Lydia A., b. Oct. 22, 1848. | 374. Abby M. E., b. May 28, 1860. |
| 371. Mary J., b. April 28, 1850. | 375. John E., b. Jan. 4, 1863. |
| 372. Almira S., b. Sept. 4, 1854. | 376. George H., b. Nov. 16, 1863. |
| 373. Otis A., b. March 17, 1859. | |

Lydia A. died February 15, 1850.

Mary J.

Almira S.

Otis A.

Abby M. E. died March 10, 1865.

John E.

George H.

[286.] EARL P.⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (217) LUTHER⁶ and NANCY (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, November 26, 1810. He married Phebe Rosebrooks, April 3, 1836. He settled on a portion of the estate formerly belonging to (167) John Martin⁴, of Rock River.

ISSUE—EIGHTH GENERATION:

377. Esther P., b. Dec. 9, 1840.

Esther P. married Jason M. Wheaton, of Sturbridge, October 11, 1863.

[288.] HIRAM W.⁷ MARTIN, second son of (217) LUTHER⁶ and NANCY (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, August 13, 1812. He married Avis Horton, November 21, 1841. He settled on a part of the estate formerly owned by (167) John Martin⁴, of Rock River.

ISSUE—EIGHTH GENERATION:

- | | |
|------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 378. Hiram L., b. Oct. 10, 1842. | 380. Georgeanna D., b. Dec. 11, 1849. |
| 379. Charles W., b. Aug. 18, 1844. | |

Hiram L.

Charles W.

Georgeanna D. married Sylvester Cook, of Menden, March 29, 1874.

[291.] LUTHER A.⁷ MARTIN, third son of (217) LUTHER⁶ and NANCY (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in

Rehoboth, November 8, 1819, and settled on a portion of the old Rock River homestead. The large flat rock, forming the door-step of the old house of his ancestors, is still to be seen in one of the fields on this farm, it having remained in its original position for near two hundred years; the successive generations of the family carefully plowing around it when cultivating this field, leaving it as a memorial of the past. Six generations of the family have stood upon this old door-step.

Luther A. married Harriet Hubbard, November 27, 1842.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

381. Harriet L., b. Aug. 29, 1843. 383. Henry L., b. Sept. 5, 1848.
382. Charlotta E., b. Aug. 25, 1845. 384. Frank N., b. Feb. 22, 1855.

[298.] DARIUS⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (218) DARIUS⁶ and HANNAH (Horton) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, August 29, 1819. He married Catherine Lane, December 26, 1842. She died February 7, 1850.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

385. Frank E., b. July 29, 1845. 387. Catherine A., b. Feb. 3, 1850.
386. Adah Hope, b. June 15, 1848.

Frank E. died August 23, 1847.

Adah Hope.

Catherine A. died February 3, 1850.

[306.] CHARLES⁷ MARTIN, only son of (223) Captain HEZEKIAH⁶ and ROXALANA B. (Sheldon) MARTIN, was born in St. Johnsbury, Vt., August 13, 1829. He married Martha Cheeney, daughter of _____, of Sherbrooke, P. Q. He died July 18, 1874.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

388. Freddie Sheldon, b. Feb. 12, 1863. 390. Fannie Helena, b. Jan. 6, 1870.
389. Minnie Du Bois, b. Dec. 21, 1867.

[316.] CARLTON⁷ MARTIN, second son of (224) JOHN⁶ and NANCY (Remas) MARTIN, was born in Burke,

Vt., October 15, 1828. He married Hannah Ball, March 28, 1855. He died April 19, 1860.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

391. Estella B., b. March 31, 1856.

[325.] GEORGE⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (227) ANDRUSS⁶ and RUTH (Sylvester) MARTIN, was born July 2, 1826. He married, January 4, 1871, Roa Smith. He is a farmer, and resides with his father on the home farm, in Burke, Vt.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

392. Ida May, b. Aug. 13, 1873.

394. Frank G., b. Oct. 1, 1877.

393. Anna J., b. April 13, 1875.

[348.] BENJAMIN F.⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (267) JOHN ENOCH⁶ and MARY (Swift) MARTIN, was born in Swansea, August 24, 1834. He married Mary Ann Barney, December 23, 1863.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

395. William F., b.

396. Marietta, b.

[359.] KINGSLEY⁷ MARTIN, second son of (268) BENJAMIN⁶ and SARAH ANN (Fales) MARTIN, was born in December 3, 1838. He married Lena Shafer

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

397. Mary Elizabeth, b. January 22, 1870.

[360.] JOHN ELBRIDGE⁷ MARTIN, third son of (268) BENJAMIN⁶ and SARAH ANN (Fales) MARTIN, was born in February 1, 1841. He is a farmer, and settled in Swansea. He married Mary Elizabeth Read, of February 22, 1866.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

398. Ellen, b. Oct. 14, 1866.

400. Benjamin Elbridge, b. Jan. 28,

399. Cyrus, b. July 29, 1868.

1871.

[362.] GIDEON HOLDEN⁷ MARTIN, fifth son of (268) BENJAMIN⁶ and SARAH ANN (Fales) MARTIN, was born in May 16, 1849. He married Rhoda Ann Whalen

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

401. Frank, b. Feb. 19, 1870. 403. Albert L., b. April 3, 1873.
402. Arthur H., b. Aug. 13, 1871.





CHAPTER IX.

“What profit pedigree or long descents
From farre-fetch't blood, or painted monuments
Of our great grandsires' visage? 'Tis most sad
To trust unto the worth another had
For keeping up our fame; which else would fall,
If, besides birth, there be no worth at all.
For, who counts him a gentleman, whose grace
Is all in name, but otherwise is base?
Or who will honour him, that's honour's shame,
Noble is nothing but a noble name.” — *Anon.*

[4.] EPHRAIM³ MARTIN, third son of JOHN² and JOANNA (Esten) MARTIN, of Swansea, was born February y^e 7th 1676. He settled on a farm in Rehoboth, and lived in a house standing a little north of the burying-ground.* He married Thankful Bullock, the daughter of Samuel Bullock, senior, October 18, 1699.† She was born June 27, 1681; and she was aunt to Colonel William Bullock, and great-aunt to Captain Samuel Kent and Calvin Bullock, of Rehoboth. She died July 22, 1762. Ephraim Martin died June 25, 1734. The following is a copy of his will:—

“In the name of God Amen.

The tenth day of May in the year of our Lord 1734 — I Ephraim Martin of Rehoboth in the County of Bristol in New England

*For very much of the account of this branch of the family I am indebted to the “*Genealogy of the Family of Martins*,” by Wheeler Martin. Providence, 1816.

†The Rehoboth town records say that they were published April 28, 1699.

Yeoman being ill and weak in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be given unto God therefor calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for men once to die do make and ordain this my last will and testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and recomend my soul into the hands of God that gave it hoping through the merits death and passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ to have full and free pardon and forgiveness of all my sins and to inherit everlasting life and my body I commit to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my executor hereafter named nothing doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God, and as touching such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this life I give demise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form that is to say.

First. I will that all those debts and duties as I do owe in right or conscience to any manner of person or persons whatsoever shall be well and truly contented and paid or ordained to be paid in convenient time after my decease by my Executor hereafter named

Imprimis. I give unto Thankful my dearly beloved wife the improvement of all my house lands and moveables during the time she shall remain my widow

Item. I give unto my well beloved son Edward Martin forty pounds in money and as good as money and a yoke of oxen all which hee has all ready received

Item. I have given unto my well beloved son Ephraim Martin by deed of gift his portion

Item. I give unto my well beloved sons Seth Martin and Benjamin Martin all my lands and rites in the town which I have not otherwise disposed of that is to say I give to Seth Martin all that part of my homestead which lies to the north of a line drawn from a stake standing in my Ephraims line to the south east corner of the young orchard thence westerly as far as the orchard extends then north to the highway and I give to my son Seth Martin the one half my salt meadow as also a certain wood lot which lies adjoining to the land of James White and Philip White and one half my common rites in the town.

And to Benjamin Martin I give the other part of my homestead which lies Southerly of said line with the house Barn and other buildings and the other half of my salt meadow and half the rite in commonage

And also a certain lot of land known by the name of Allins lot near the oke swamp

And I give unto my sons Seth Martin and Benjamin Martin all my husbandry tacklin equally to be divided between them that is to say they are not to enjoy this land nor other things given by this will till after their mothers deceas or removed by marriage and further more my will is that if either of them Seth or Benjamin should dye without issue then the surviving brother shall have his portion only paying five pounds apiece to his five sisters

Item. I gave unto my beloved daughters Thankful Martin Experience Jenks Judith Martin Lydia Martin Elizabeth Martin after their mothers deceas or removed by marrage all my household goods and moveables with my stock equally to be divided between them. Experience Jenks having had some part of her portion already that must be allowed so that there may be an equal division between my daughters and my will is that so long as it may happen that any of my daughters live single they shall have liberty to live in the house with liberty to cut som fire wood and the privilege to gather apples in the orchard for their own eating

Likewise I do constitute make and ordain my well beloved son Ephraim Martin my only and sole Executor to this my last will and testament and I do hereby utterly disallow revoke and disannul all and every other former testaments wills legacies bequests and executors by me in any ways before this time named willed and bequeathed ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written

EPHRAIM MARTIN [Seal]

Signed sealed published pronounced and declared by the said Ephraim Martin as his last will and testament in the presence of us the subscribers

JAMES THURBER.
EBENESER BULLOCK.
SAMUEL THURBER.

The above will was proved before Nathaniel Blagrove Esq, Judge of Probate for Bristol Co. 16th July 1734, and is to be found on record at Taunton, Mass."

ISSUE — FOURTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 404.+Edward, b. Oct. 22, 1700. | 410. Judith, b. March 28, 1714. |
| 405. Thankful, b. May 18, 1702. | 411.+Seth, b. Feb. 24, 1716. |
| 406.+Ephraim, b. April 19, 1704. | 412. Lydia, b. July 17, 1718. |
| 407. Deliverance, b. Sept. 3, 1706. | 413.+Benjamin, b. |
| 408. Experience, b. 1707. | 414. Elizabeth, b. |
| 409. Hopestill, b. Jan. 16, 1710. | |

Edward married, first, Rebekah Peck, November 8, 1722; second, Martha Washburn.

Thankful.

Ephraim married, first, Elizabeth ; she died November 16, 1747. He married, second, Anna Wheaton.

Deliverance probably died young, as she is not mentioned in her father's will.

Hopestill.

Judith.

Seth married, first, Hannah ; she died January 21, 1763. He married, second, Patience Andrews.

Lydia.

Benjamin married Lucy

Elizabeth.

Experience married Ebenezer Jenks, of Providence, R. I., in 1725. She lived with him 61 years, and died a widow July 22, 1798, aged 91 years.

[404.] EDWARD⁴ MARTIN, eldest son of (4) EPHRAIM³ and THANKFUL (Bullock) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, October 22, 1700. He lived in his native town, on the south side of the way west of Clearrun Brook. He married Rebekah, daughter of Jathniel and Sarah (Smith) Peck, of Rehoboth, November 8, 1722. She was born October 10, 1700, baptised May 25, 1701, and died April 14, 1731. On January 19, 1732, Edward Martin married his second wife, Martha Washburn, of Bridgewater. He died June 2, 1745, after a long sickness, and his widow, Martha, died June 19, 1770, aged about 78 years.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

415. Mary, b. Sept. 10, 1723.

418. Rebekah, b. Dec. 21, 1729.

416. Hopestill, b. May 8, 1725.

419. Lois, b. Aug. 21, 1733.

417. †Silvanus, b. July 1, 1727.

Mary married John Ellis, and settled in Richmond, N. H. In her father's will he calls her the wife of Simeon Horton.

Hopestill married Samuel Thurber, 2d., and settled in Providence.

R. I. Her grand-daughter, Rachel, the daughter of her son () Samuel Thurber, Esq., married Elder Elias Smith, of Boston, of the Christian order, "a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth."

Silvanus married Martha Wheeler, February 20, 1746.

Rebekah married John Barney, December 24, 1752, and settled in Guilford, Vermont.

Lois married her second cousin, Captain Joseph Barney, and settled in Taunton, Mass.

[406.] EPHRAIM⁴ MARTIN, second son of (4) EPHRAIM³ and THANKFUL (Bullock) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, April 19, 1704. He married Elizabeth . . . She died November 16, 1747, and he married, secondly, Anna Wheaton, June 22, 1749. In his will, made March 24, 1772, he styles himself yeoman, and mentions his wife, Annah, son, Edward, daughters, Alitheah Martin and Hannah Hail, grandson, Jesse Martin, and grand-daughter, Susannah Martin.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|----------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| 420. Alitheah, b. Aug. 10, 1730. | 422. †Ephraim, b. March 12, 1736-7. |
| 421. Hannah, b. Nov. 10, 1733. | 423. †Edward, b. Jan. 28, 1744-5. |

Alitheah.

Hannah married ——— Hail.

Ephraim married Mary

Edward married Ruth

[411.] SETH⁴ MARTIN, third son of (4) EPHRAIM³ and THANKFUL (Bullock) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, February 24, 1716. He married Hannah . . . She died January 21, 1763, and he married, secondly, Patience Andrews, September 17, 1763. His will is dated August 18, 1790.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 424. Patience, b. Oct. 28, 1743. | 429. Molly, b. March 6, 1754. |
| 425. Seth, b. Aug. 21, 1745. | 430. Chloe, b. May 10, 1756. |
| 426. Judith, b. Sept. 23, 1747. | 431. Hannah, b. Jan. 16, 1765. |
| 427. Levi, b. Oct. 10, 1749. | 432. James, b. April 7, 1766. |
| 428. Rhobe, b. Nov. 4, 1751. | 433. Lydia, b. Aug. 26, 1770. |

Patience married Charles Horton, April 13, 1763.

Seth married Mary Horton, July 4, 1765.

Judith.

Levi married Anna Hilton, November 4, 1773.

Rhobe.

Molly.

Chloe.

Hannah married Peleg Pearce, in 1781.

James.

Lydia.

[413.] BENJAMIN⁴ MARTIN, fourth son of (4) EPHRAIM³ and THANKFUL (Bullock) MARTIN, was born in

Rehoboth, . He married Lucy ——. Benjamin Martin's will was made April 30, 1791, in which he mentions his sons Constant, Benjamin, and Asa, and daughters, Freeloze, wife of Oliver Butterworth ; Lucy, wife of David Ballou, and the heirs of his daughter, Abi Pierce, deceased.

The will of Luce Martin, of Rehoboth, widow of Benjamin Martin, late of Rehoboth, is dated December 5, 1795. She wills to her grand-daughter, Amy Ballou, her daughter, Luce Ballou's child, her gold necklace ; and mentions her daughters, Freeloze Butterworth and Abi Pearce, deceased, and sons, Asa, Constant, and Benjamin Martin.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 434. Constant, b. Feb. 4, 1745-6. | 438. Samuel, b. March 31, 1758. |
| 435. Freeloze, b. Feb. 25, 1748-9. | 439. +Asa, b. April 17, 1760. |
| 436. +Benjamin, b. April 3, 1751. | 440. Abbi, b. May 17, 1764. |
| 437. Lucy, b. Nov. 20, 1755. | |

Constant.

Freeloze married Oliver Butterworth.

Benjamin.

Lucy married David Ballou.

Samuel.

Asa married Sarah Wyatt, March 13, 1782.

Abbi married —— Pierce.

[417.] CAPTAIN SILVANUS⁵ MARTIN, only son of (404) EDWARD⁴ and REBEKAH (Peck) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, Saturday, July 1, 1727. He married, February 20, 1746, Martha, eldest daughter of Colonel Philip and Martha (Salisbury) Wheeler. She was born in Rehoboth, November 1, 1727, old style. Silvanus Martin was a member of the Baptist Church in Swansea, of which Elder Wood had the care. Soon after the colonies declared themselves independent of the mother country, he was appointed under authority from the Massachusetts Colony, to the command of a militia company, a justice of the peace, and a member of the Committee of Safety. He was also a selectman in the town of Rehoboth. He commanded a company in the expedition of General Spencer against the British on Rhode Island,

and in a spirited action, he drove the British ships, commanded by Captain Wallace, from Bristol Harbor.*

Silvanus Martin died on Wednesday, August 13, 1782. The following is a copy of his will :—

“I Silvanus Martin of the town of Rehoboth in the county of Bristol in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts Esq^r being att this time in a low state of health & calling to mind the Mortality of my body & the brevity & uncertainty of my natural life & knowing that it is appointed unto all men once to die & I being at the time through the Mercy of God of a sound disposing Mind & Memory do Make & ordain this my last will & testament in the Manner & forme following that is to say; first & principally I do resign & commit my soul into the hands of God that gave it when Called; relying alone on the righteousness of Jesus Christ & hopping & trusting in Gods Marcy through him for justification. My body I Commit unto the Earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors hearin after named in hopes of a Glorious resurrection to Eternal life at the last day; and as for such worldly goods & Estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with in this life; I do hearby will & order that the same be disposed of Employed & bestowed in the following form & manner. Imp^s—I do hereby will & order that all my said just debts & funeral Charges be well & truly paid out of my Estate by my said Executors with all convenient speed after my deceast.

Item—I do hearby give & bequeath unto my well beloved wife Martha one half part of all my indor movibles & house hold goods; meaning Such sorts as are cheafly used in dors in womens service I also give unto her to be used for & towards her support & towards the support of those children of mine left her that are not at present other ways provided for: All my whole Store of provisions raised & procured both for the use of man & beast whether in the house Crib barne Stakes or in field, whether for the Consumption of Man or beast or for apparal; I also give unto her two cows as she shall Chose & five Ewe Sheep & my Store Swine & I give unto her my riding beast & if it Shall so happen that there is any Cash remaining after the payment of my Just debts I give her the said remainder. I also give her my great bible & silver large spoon & half

* For an account of this action, see Appendix C.

dozen of silver tea spoons inclusive further more for & during the time She my said wife shall remain my widow. I hereby give unto her the free & full use & improvement of all my lot of land on the Southerly side of the high way near my dwelling house said lot bounded South Easterly with the land of Dea. Joshua Smith, Southwesterly the land of Job Pearce North westerly & South Westerly the land of John Brown & North westerly on the lands belonging to Edward Martin deceast North by the highway. I also give unto her in like manner the use of four acres pasture at the westerly end of my homested or house lot & I give her the use & improvement of the westerly end of my dwelling house & the new seller under it Meaning so far as the partison from the top to the bottom also a privilege to bake in the oven in ye Kitchen & Entry & Stare way privilidge & door yard priviledge for to lay her wood & to the well for warter. I also in like manner give her the use of the Easterly half of ye Corne Cribbe & the Easterly Stabel in the hay barn & all the Scaffold over both Stables & a privilege in the flour of said barne & also a privilege of one third parte of the barne yard. I also give unto my said wife in like manner as afforesaid the priviledge of having her nessary fire wood & fencing stuff cut & carred off that wood lot lying on Chestnut Hill which I lately purchased of Jeremiah Whipple Esq & wife all which I give to her the improvement as before discribed to continue to her my said wife so long as she shall remain my widow & no longer:

Item — I give unto my beloved two daughters namely Martha & Serepta to wit — Martha to be immediately procured & delivered to her & to Sarepta at Eighteen years old or day of marriage to Each of them Equally so much & of Equal sorts & value as I have before given to my other daughter Hopestill their sister which goods with the cost of each perticola was by me Inventoried & set down, the Inventory whereof is to be found in my book of records on a loose paper to which Inventory reference is hereby had. I give unto my afore said three daughters to be Equally divided between them part & part alike the other half of my indore moveibles & house holde goods only reserving my plate & books & wareing apparral as hear after given in & by this will. I give unto Each & Every one of my Beloved Children now serviveing which I hereby will & order to be Imeodiatly procured & delivered unto them by said Executor one bible & one watts psalm book & one large silver spoon meaning to include these already procured so far as their number is. I give unto my beloved Eight sons now serviveing

namely Silvanus Vallentine Simeon Philip Cyrus Wheeler Calvin Elhanan & to Washington Martin son of my Eldest son Edward Martin desest & their Respective haire and assigns for Ever Equal shear in part & part alike in & to all & singular the rest & remainder of my Estate both real & personal wheresoever found or in whatsoever spese it lyeth or consisteth Meaning all the Remainder after the payment of my debts & the legacies as before given only it is hereby Injoined uppon my grandson Washington should he die in his infancy or die without issue by him begotten then the above leagesy hereby given unto him to be Equally divided between all his sisters & by them Respectively holden part & part alike.

Furthermore I do hereby Nominate Constitute & appoint my trusty & well beloved tew sons namely Silvanus Martin & Vallentine Martin to be my lawfull Executors to this my last will & testament & I do hereby rovoke & make null & void all other or former wills by me heretofore maid ratifying allowing & Confirming this & this onely to be my last will & testament in witness whereof I now set to my hand & sel this twenty first day of May in the year of our Lord Christ one thousand Seven hundred Eighty and two Signed sealed published Pronounced & Declared by the said Silvanus Martin the Testator to be his last will & testament in presence of

JOB PERCE.

SILVANUS MARTIN [Seal]

SAMUEL PECK. JUNR.

JOB PERCE. JUNR.

NATHAN MITCHEL."

The following obituary is from a Rhode Island newspaper:—

"Died. In Seekonk, on Saturday morning 6th March 1819, in the 92^d year of her age, much and deservedly lamented, Mrs. Martha Martin, relict of the late Silvanus Martin, Esq. of Rehoboth, and eldest daughter of Colonel Philip Wheeler.

"In attempting to give the character of the deceased it will suffice to say, that she lived an exemplary and virtuous life; and thus gave evidence to those who knew her, that her departed soul now rests in that bliss, in those joys, prepared for the righteous in Heaven. She has left 6 sons, 2 daughters, 80 grand-children, 90 grand-children's children, and two great-grand-children's children to mourn her departure from earth."

The funeral was from the residence of her son, Dr. Calvin Martin, the sermon being preached by the Rev. Otis Thompson.

The following letter from Silvanus Martin to his brother-in-law, Captain John Barney, of Guilford, Vt., may not be uninteresting to his descendants:—

“Rehoboth. February ye 6th A. D. 1781.

“Beloved Brother & sister & to your offspring.

“We send our Effectionate Regards: wishing all your happiness here & hereafter Informing you that through the Goodness & tender Mercy of God: we are all as well as usual (for aught we know) but it is so ordered that our Children are scattered here & there But through Mercy we have all been preserved in life through Many dangers & kindly provided for: Silvanus & Philip live at Providence & Simeon is at Newport & his wife & two children, in ye French^a Employ. it is in General a very healthy time with us though several people have died of Consumption Cancers & other Lingering Disorders: (viz) Dan^l Wheaton Thomas Allyn unkle Ephraim Martin & our unkle Henry Peck is very far wasted by a cancer in his nose & Cheke.

“We are almost over born by Heavy Taxes; but people keep up courage as much as can be Expected under so long & tedious and oppressive a war; and it is My opinion if the Americans lose their cause it will be by being false themselves & Traterous & oppressive to one another: so that it may be justly said: as was said of Israel of old: O: Israel thou hast destroyed thy self: but in me (that is) in Americans themselves — You can guess a little by my taxes how heavy the burden of charges, lyeth at present on these parts: I suppose that within the space of one year I have paid & am taxed to be paid about 55 silver dollars & 3700 paper. Nevertheless we live hoping the struggle is almost over: & that the worst is passed. The Kings Commissioners we hear are empowered to forgive (as it is called) our Rebellion & grant Redress of all Grievance that we contended for: if ye Americans will give up their Independancy: And their Alliance with France & Spain. But it seems to me too late; in the Day; for that when so many faith ful friends have sacrificed their lives & wealth in Defence of their Libertyes & of ye country: & ye parent country oppressed her children in their infancy until they were obliged by necessity to apply to foreign

powers for help & to assume their Independency & their alliance Made by the strongest Bonds by them with their friendly allies.

“As to matters of a Religious nature: I would inform you that it is a time of more Declension than in times past — Though the work goes on Remarkably in some other parts & I can thankfully say that I Believe that he that hath begun his good work will also perfect it to the day of Jesus: I here by a late letter that Elder Elhanan Winchester is now preaching to a large Congregation in Philadelphia, and that there was so numerous a gathering that by leave ye largest (King’s church) was opened for him to improve in & that the Reformation was so great that he had Babtized thirty in a day: — There has been a remarkable reformation at Swansey Fretown Dighton Bartley Rainham Middleborough Dartmouth & ye Eastern shores & five ministers of ye Babtist order ordained within a few months past: — a number of small children converted & several in our neighborhood & amonxt the rest my youngest daughter Sarepta aged about 12 years: so no more at Present: Farewell from your Loving Brother & sister wishing grace Mercy & peace: Through Jesus Christ our Lord.

“SILVANUS MARTIN

“MARTHA MARTIN

“P. S. I should be glad of a letter from you by the bearer or otherwise soon.”

“To Capt. JOHN BARNEY Guilford. Vt.”

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 441. +Edward, b. Dec. 7, 1746. | 443. Martha, b. Jan. 28, 1761. |
| 442. +Silvanus, b. March 17, 1748. | 449. +Cyrus, b. Oct. 21, 1763. |
| 443. Hopestill, b. Dec. 19, 1750. | 450. +Wheeler, b. Aug. 16, 1765. |
| 444. +Valentine, b. Jan. 29, 1753. | 451. +Calvin, b. Sept. 14, 1767. |
| 445. +Simeon, b. Oct. 20, 1754. | 452. Sarepta, b. March 30, 1769. |
| 446. +Phillip, b. June 11, 1756. | 453. +Elhanan, b. Aug. 3, 1771. |
| 447. Joseph, b. May 19, 1758. | |

Edward married *Deborah Brown*.

Silvanus married *Amy Brown*.

Hopestill married, May 27, 1773, *Samuel Mason*, a merchant of Dighton. He was the son of Deacon *Samuel Mason*, of Rehoboth. He died July 5, 1775, and *Hopestill*, his widow, married *James Thurber, Esq.*, of Rehoboth, March 30, 1787. Her son (454) *Samuel Mason*,⁷ was born April 11, 1774, married *Sally Lindley*, and had issue: (455) *Samuel*,⁸ (456) *George Washington*.⁸ She had a daughter (457) *Hope Thurber*,⁷ born August 19, 1788.

Valentine married Mary Perry, of Rehoboth, May 1, 1774.

Simeon married Nabby Duffee, of Providence, R. I.

Philip married Mary Granger, of Providence, R. I.

Joseph, died April 20, 1759.

Martha married Christopher Blanding, "who was a whig of '76, zealously engaged in the defence of the rights of man." He settled on his farm in Rehoboth, and was appointed captain of a militia company, afterwards colonel of a regiment, and for a number of years he was a selectman of the town. They had issue: (458) *Sarah*,⁷ born March 14, 1783, married Gardner Records, and had *Shubael B.*,⁸ born December 28, 1814; (459) *Silvanus*,⁷ born July 12, 1784, died July 15, 1809; (460) *Hannah*,⁷ born February 12, 1786, died February 24, 1786; (461) *Martha*,⁷ born March 30, 1787, married Ezra Walker, and had children: *Martha*,⁸ *Caroline*,⁸ and *Eunice*.⁸ *Martha* (Blanding) Walker, died September 21, 1810, aged 23. (462) *Christopher*,⁷ born October 20, 1788, married Mary, daughter of Sebra Lawton, Esq., and had children: *Lucy*,⁸ born March 23, 1813. His wife dying, October 10, 1813, he married, second, Chloc, daughter of Thomas Carpenter, Esq., January 24, 1816, and had children: *Mary Lawton*,⁸ born September 23, 1816; (463) *Franklin*,⁷ born September 5, 1790; (464) *Robert*,⁷ born June 28, 1792, died September 8, 1809; (465) *Shubael*,⁷ born March 28, 1794, married Sally Gay; (466) *Wheeler Martin*,⁷ born February 6, 1796; (467) *William*,⁷ born 1798; (468) *Joseph*,⁷ born February 20, 1800, died February 24, 1800; (469) *Edward Martin*,⁷ born May 18, 1803; (470) *Simeon M.*,⁷ born December 6, 1805, died September 22, 1806.

Cyrus married Charlotte Bridgham, May 12, 1785.

Wheeler married, first, Mary Easterbrook; second, Rebecca Sawin.

Calvin married, first, Susanna May; second, Rachel R. Smith.

Sarepta married, November 6, 1792, Jonathan Wheaton, of Rehoboth, and had issue: (471) *Philip Martin*,⁷ born September 29, 1793, died November 20, 1793; (472) *Cyrus Martin*,⁷ born November 4, 1794, who has been town clerk of Rehoboth for over 25 years, and is still living (1876.) (473) *William*,⁷ born March 1, 1796; (474) *Philip*,⁷ born March 4, 1798, died May 14, 1811; (475) *Mary*,⁷ born January 27, 1802; (476) *George*,⁷ born January 9, 1807, died May 6, 1807. *Sarepta* (Martin) Wheaton, on the evening of the day on which her brother Elhanan Martin died, in Troy, N. Y., (July 5, 1806), had the following dream, which made a great impression on her mind: "She dreamed that two large coffins were brought to her bedside; she asked whose they were, and was told by her husband that one was her own, and that the other was her brother Elhanan's. She looked into the latter and saw Elhanan laying in it; she then looked into the other and saw herself laying in it, but not quite dead. She begged her husband not to bury her before she was dead, and he said that he would not, and he covered her with leaves. Her brother, Silvanus, stood by, and she said to him, that according to the course of nature one of the others of her brothers and sisters must go first, but that it would not be so—the two youngest must go first; and she awoke in a great surprise." So much impressed was she by this dream, that the next day she wrote a letter to her brother, Wheeler Martin, informing him of this dream, and

of her conviction of her own and her brother Elhanan's approaching deaths, and begging him not to desert her family, but to give her children good advice when she was gone. She died on Thursday, February 22, 1810. Elder John Jones preached her funeral sermon from I. Thessalonians. iv : 14, 15 verses.

Elhanan married Mary Hawkins.

[422.] EPHRAIM⁵ MARTIN, eldest son of (406) EPHRAIM⁴ and ELIZABETH () MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, March 12, 1736-7. He married Annah

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

477. Jesse, b. May 15, 1764.

478. Susanna, b. April 13, 1766.

[423.] EDWARD⁵ MARTIN, second son of (406) EPHRAIM⁴ and ELIZABETH () MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, January 28, 1744-5. He married Ruth In his will, made December 19, 1812, Edward Martin mentions his wife, Ruth, and daughter, Betty Chace, and son, Hail Martin, desiring the latter to provide for the testator's sister (396), Elatha Martin, during her life.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

479. Bette, b. March 2, 1768.

480. †Hail, b. Feb. 28, 1770.

Betty married

Chace.

[436.] BENJAMIN⁵ MARTIN, son of (413) BENJAMIN⁴ and LUCY () MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, April 3, 1751. He married Benjamin Martin, of Swansey, in his will, filed October 2, 1802, mentions his wife, Sarah; sons, James, Silvanus, Benjamin, and Philip; daughter, Elizabeth Baley, wife of Archable Baley; grand-children, Amos, Mason, and Martin, children of his son, Elisha Martin.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

481. Abbi Appleton, b. April 30, 1793.

[439.] ASA⁵ MARTIN, son of (413) BENJAMIN⁴ and LUCY () MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, April 17,

1760. He married Sarah Wyatt, March 13, 1782. On April 17, 1807, Asa Martin was appointed guardian to his children, Polly Martin, Nabby Martin, William Martin, Joseph Martin, and Lucy Martin, who were interested in the estate of Lemuel Wyatt, late of Rehoboth. As Benjamin and George are not included, it is presumed that they were not living at the time. Samuel P. and Sarah being of age, could look after their own interests. On March 21, 1817, Joseph and Lucy appointed their elder brother, Samuel P. Martin, as their guardian, probably their father having died.

ISSUE—SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 482. Samuel Perry, b. Dec. 24, 1783. | 487. Joseph, b. March 5, 1797. |
| 483. Sarah, b. Dec. 19, 1785. | 488. Lucy, b. Jan. 21, 1800. |
| 484. Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1788. | 489. Benjamin, b. Aug. 10, 1807. |
| 485. Abigail, b. June 5, 1792. | 490. George, b. Nov. 27, 1808. |
| 486. William, b. Jan. 8, 1795. | |

Samuel Perry married, February 24, 1811, Mary Tabor. The heirs to the estate of Samuel P. Martin were: James W. Paine, William Martin, Mary Martin, Abby Martin, Asaph Martin, Benjamin Martin, Charles Mason, Lucy Mason, George Martin. Sarah Martin was appointed guardian to Asaph and Benjamin.

[441.] EDWARD⁶ MARTIN, eldest son of (417) SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, December 7, 1746, and settled in his native town, east of Palmers River, on a place formerly owned by Samuel Bliss. "He was a son of liberty, and friendly to the independence of the states. He was a Lieutenant in a militia company, and was in the expedition against the British on Rhode Island, and for a number of years he was a Selectman of Rehoboth." He was a lover of athletic sports, and excelled in wrestling and jumping, and many persons from the surrounding country were in the habit of assembling to witness these manly exercises.

He married Deborah, daughter of William Brown, of Providence, December 17, 1766. After his death, which took place, March 27, 1782, she married Colonel Samuel Carpenter. She died November 2, 1787, and was buried by the side of her first husband.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| 491. Lois, b. July 16, 1769. | 495. Ruth, b. Dec. 6, 1777. |
| 492. Sarah, b. Aug. 31, 1771. | 496. Martha, b. July 31, 1779. |
| 493. Deborah, b. Jan. 30, 1774. | 497. Lucy, b. August 18, 1781. |
| 494. + Washington, b. April 23, 1776. | |

Lois died July 1, 1787.

Sarah died November 5, 1790.

Deborah married, October 16, 1794, Deacon Asahel Bliss, and had issue; (498) Lois^s Martin, born December 23, 1795; (499) Asahel,^s born October 8, 1797, died same day; (500) Edward,^s born June 24, 1799; (501) Joseph,^s born September 19, 1801, died same day; (502) Mary,^s born July 17, 1803; (503) Laura,^s born November 5, 1805; (504) Asahel Newton,^s born February 29, 1808; (505) Deborah Adelia,^s born February 29, 1810; (506) Lydia,^s born January 15, 1812; (507) Martha Washington,^s born January 6, 1814.

Washington married, June —, 1795, Sarah Lincoln.

Ruth died June 22, 1804.

Martha married Shubael Bliss, August 26, 1798, and had issue: (508) Jonathan;^s (509) Lydia;^s (510) Louisa;^s (511) Angelina;^s (512) Zenas;^s (513) Martha,^s and (514) Almeda.^s

Lucy married Alexander Young, January —, 1805, and had issue: (515) Lucy;^s (516) John;^s (517) Penny;^s and (518) Philander.^s

[442.] LIEUTENANT SILVANUS⁶ MARTIN, second son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, March 19, 1748, and settled at first in East Windsor, Conn. He was a lieutenant in the State troops of Rhode Island, in 1776, afterwards receiving a captain's commission. He removed from East Windsor to Providence, R. I., where he was elected a member of the town council, in the years 1795, 1796, 1797, and 1798, and a representative to the General Assembly for the years 1790 and 1791. He married Amey, the daughter of Colonel William and Susanna (Dexter) Brown, of Providence, November 6, 1774. She was born February 20, 1749, and died February 8, 1833.

"Died. In this town, on Wednesday morning last, (25th Nov^r 1818,) after a short and distressing illness, which he bore with resignation and fortitude, Silvanus Martin, Esq. in the 70th year of his age. He was a descendant of John Martin who came from England and settled in Swanzev in the year 1665, and second son to Silvanus Martin, Esq. of Rehoboth. He early in life settled in this town and entered into trade, and from close application in

business, had acquired a competency for himself and family in his declining years. He was friendly to his country's cause in the revolutionary war, and a commissioned officer in the first expedition at Roxbury and Boston, in the year 1775. He has been frequently elected by the freemen of the town of Providence a member of the Town Council and a Representative in the General Assembly. But few men within the limits of our acquaintance were more generally respected and beloved by all who had the pleasure of his acquaintance. He was unassuming, free and affable in his manners, honest in his dealings, and friendly to all. He was a believer in the salvation wrought out and completed by the death and sufferings of Christ, for all men; and his hope of happiness in a future state rested in His merits and sufferings. He has left a disconsolate widow and a number of children and grand-children, an aged mother and sisters, and a great number of relatives and friends, to mourn for the loss they have sustained in his death. The curtain has fallen — his soul is in the world of spirits — the place that knew him once shall know him no more — it is hard to give him up, but Heaven's summons must be obeyed, and we submit. Adieu our friend. His funeral was solemnized yesterday, and after an appropriate prayer by the Rev. Dr. Gano, his remains were followed by a long train of relatives and friends, and deposited in the family tomb, North end."

ISSUE—SEVENTH GENERATION:

- | | |
|------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| 519. Nabby, b. Nov. 2, 1775. | 524. Henry, b. Oct. 12, 1782. |
| 520.+William B., b. Feb. 13, 1777. | 525. Amy, b. May 1, 1784. |
| 521. John D., b. March 31, 1778. | 526.+Stephen, b. Jan. 12, 1786. |
| 522. Joseph, b. Dec. 10, 1779. | 527. Susanna, b. Aug. 6, 1788. |
| 523. Anstrus, b. April 13, 1781. | 528.+Henry, b. June 14, 1792. |

Nabby married her kinsman, Joseph S. Martin. She had a son (529) Charles F., who died May 6, 1811, aged 13 years. She died April 17, 1864.

William B. married Sally Thurber.

John D. married Julia Bowen, daughter of Ephraim Bowen, of Pawtuxet.

Joseph was lost at sea in October, 1799.

Anstrus died November 6, 1782.

Henry died October 21, 1782.

Amy married Samuel N. Richmond, a grandson of Judge Nightingale, and had issue: (530) Charlotte,^s who married Talbot; (531) George,^s who married Anna Eddy; (532) Harriet,^s who married Fearing; (533) Amy,^s who married Dorance; (534) Louis,^s who married Madeline Mauran.

Stephen married Mercy N. Allen, of Fairhaven, Mass., March 18, 1834.

Susanna died October 14, 1795.

Henry married Mary Sheldon, October 5, 1811.

[444.] VALENTINE⁶ MARTIN, third son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, January 29, 1753, and settled in his native town. He stood firm in his country's cause, and warmly in favor of asserting her rights. He was in the expedition against the British on Rhode Island, and was adjutant in the regiment of militia in Rehoboth and Swansea, and he was elected a selectman for the former town, a number of years. He married Mary Perry, May 1, 1774. He died June 25, 1829.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

535. +Silvanus P., b. Feb. 8, 1775.

538. Aritta, b. Jan. 5, 1795.

536. +Valentine, b. Dec. 17, 1776.

539. Betsey, b. Feb. 19, 1797.

537. Samuel, b. March 29, 1780.

Silvanus P. married Elizabeth Peck.

Valentine married Betsey Downie.

Samuel died unmarried.

Aritta married Caleb Cushing, and had issue: (540) Amelia;⁸ (541) Mary,⁸ who married Alfred Anthony; (542) Emily Francis;⁸ (543) Christopher C.⁸

Betsey married Chandler Cushing, and had issue: (544) Betsey,⁸ who married, first, Johnson; and second, John Short.

[445.] LIEUTENANT-GOVERNOR SIMEON⁶ MARTIN, fourth son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, October 20, 1754. He entered, as lieutenant, the artillery company commanded by Colonel Crane, and marched to Boston in the first expedition against the British there; after which he entered the service of the State of Rhode Island, and in September, 1776, he was appointed a captain in the second battalion, commanded by Colonel W. Lippett. He marched to the White Plains, and was in the battle at Trenton, when the British were defeated. He was appointed Deputy Wagon-Master General, with the pay of \$100 per month, and subsistence of

\$20 per month.* In May, 1791, he was appointed adjutant general of the State militia, and afterwards major general of the State. After the British evacuated Newport, in 1779, he removed to that city, and for a number of years he was elected their representative to the General Assembly of the State. He was also elected to a seat in the same body as a deputy from the city of Providence.

In _____, he was elected lieutenant governor, which office he retained by re-election, until he declined further service, in 1816, and retired from public life, removing to his country seat in Rehoboth. He married Abigail, daughter of Robert and Amy (Burrough) Durfee, a niece of Admiral Esek Hopkins. He died at 7 o'clock, P.M., September 30, 1819. His wife died March 24, 1832. The following is a copy of the inscription on his tombstone:—

This STONE perpetuates the Memory
of the
HONOURABLE SIMEON MARTIN,
Fourth Son of Silvanus Martin, Esq. and Mrs. Martha his Wife:
and the Fourth Generation from John Martin,
who emigrated from England in 1665.
He was born in Rehoboth, Oct. 20, A. D. 1754, and died
Sept. 30, 1819, aged 64 Years, 11 Months and 10
Days.

When a Youth he left his native place to reside in the town of Providence; was one of the first who stepped forward in his Country's cause in the Revolutionary War; and was in the first campaign, in Col. Crane's Artillery Company at Roxbury with Gen. Washington, in the year 1775.

After this he entered the State Service; was appointed Captain of a Company in Col. Christopher Lippitt's Regiment; and was in the battle at Trenton, when the enemy was defeated by the army commanded by Gen. Washington, in 1776. He was, also, in the expedition on Rhode Island, under Gen. Sullivan in the year 1778.

* "*Spirit of '76, in Rhode Island,*" by Benjamin Cowell,
p. 314.

In the month of Dec. 1779, after the British evacuated Newport, he removed to that place: and was for a number of years, chosen a Representative from that town to the

GENERAL ASSEMBLY.

He had sustained the offices of Adjutant General, and Major General of the militia of the State; was for several years, elected Lieutenant Governour, until he declined a re-election in 1816: and was, at his death, a member of the Corporation

of BROWN UNIVERSITY.

He was a man of excellent sense, a gentleman in his manners, benevolent and courteous to all, and highly respected by all who shared his acquaintance.

As a Merchant he was honest and just in his dealings: He was a dutiful Son, a kind Brother, a tender Husband, an affectionate Father, and a good Neighbour. He died in the full belief of obtaining salvation in and through the mercies of CHRIST, the Son of GOD.

When near closing his eyes in death he repeated the following verse:

"Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; vanity of vanities; all is vanity." ECCLESIASTES, 1, 2.

Reader, my mansion is in the world of Spirits, and very soon that will be your abode; as sure as I once was in life, so sure you will pass the valley of the shadow of death.

Adieu, thou sun, ye stars and moon,
No longer shall I need your light;
My GOD's my sun; HE makes my noon;
My day shall never change to night.

ISSUE—SEVENTH GENERATION:

- | | |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 545. Amy, b. Feb. 2, 1776. | 550. Abigail, b. May 25, 1785. |
| 546. Robert, b. June 30, 1778. | 551. +George W., b. May 18, 1788. |
| 547. Susanna, b. April 12, 1780. | 552. Eliza, b. Jan. 15, 1790. |
| 548. +Edward, b. April 3, 1782. | 553. Harriet, b. May 15, 1794. |
| 549. Simeon, b. Aug. 7, 1783. | |

Amy married, December 3, 1797, Captain Joseph Wood (he died at Rio Grande, South America, September 10, 1819, aged 47), and had issue: (554) *Martha*;^s (556) *Mary M.*,^s died December 4, 1865, aged 50 years. *Mrs. W.* died August 15, 1863.

Robert died September 4, 1779.

Susanna married, September 1, 1805, Joseph B. Stevens, and had issue : (557) Mary Ann;^s (558) Abby;^s (559) Margaret.^s Mrs. S. died December 20, 1821.

Edward married Sarah Fowler, April 20, 1811.

Simeon. "Our dutiful and beloved son, late Captain of the ship "George Washington," was drowned on 3d January, 1807, in the river at New Orleans, opposite Fort Plankmere, by lowering down the boat from the stern of the ship when she had too much headway, and hove him and Edwin Gardner into the river. Gardner by great exertion and encouragement from his Captain, swam ashore. Simeon swam within one rod of the shore when he sank and was never seen again."

Abigail married, January 15, 1811, Martin Fearing, and had issue : (560) Harriet;^s (561) Elizabeth;^s (562) Frederick A.;^s (563) and one other. "Died, in New Orleans, January 29, 1874, Mrs. Abby M. Fearing, in the 87th year of her age. Mrs. Fearing was a native of Newport, in this State. She was a daughter of Simeon Martin, who was in the old times a leading man among the people and for several years held the office of Lieutenant Governor of the State. The early companions of Mrs. Fearing have nearly all passed to their final rest, but here and there some aged persons will remember the glory of past times, and will recall the pleasant face of one who is connected with our history, and with those social merriments and joys which are now the theme of tradition. For thirty years past, Mrs. Fearing has been a resident of New Orleans, yet she never forgot her native State, and even in that shadow of delirium which darkened her last days, her wandering thoughts still recurred to the scenes of her youth. She has passed away in a ripe old age, and she has left behind a pleasant memory. The amiableness of her disposition, and the goodness of her heart, still survives in the remembrance of those who have known her through life, and to her own kindred are more precious than legacies of wealth."

George W. married, January 1, 1810, Margaret Grieves. She died February 17, 1815.

Eliza married, January 15, 1811, James Dana, of Boston, and had issue : () Sarah;^s (564) Thomas;^s (565) Joseph.^s Mrs. D. died May 10, 1856.

Harriet married, September 27, 1816, Captain Noah H. Allen. She died December 3, 1833, at New Orleans, and he died August 20, 1835, at St. Louis, Mo.

[446.] GENERAL PHILIP⁶ MARTIN, fifth son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, June 11, 1756. He entered the military service of Rhode Island, as a sergeant, in the company commanded by his brother Simeon, and was with his company at the battle of Trenton. He was promoted to the office of ensign, and carried the colors of his regiment at the battle of Princeton. He was appointed Assistant Deputy Wagon-

Master General, with the pay of \$80 per month and subsistence of \$10.* He settled in Providence, R. I., as a merchant. He was elected captain, then major, then colonel, and finally, brigadier general of the State militia, and at the time of his death, he was a State Senator.

He married, December 20, 1778, Mary, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gorham) Granger, who was born in Providence, March 7, 1756. Her grandfather, John Granger, was born in England, December 16, 1683, and came over to Boston. Her father, Thomas Granger, was born September 23, 1725, and her mother, Elizabeth (the daughter of Jabez Gorham), was born in Providence, in 1737, and died there, September 3, 1785. Philip Martin died at 6 o'clock, P.M., Sunday, May 6, 1821, and was buried with masonic honors, by Lodge, No. —, of Freemasons, of which he was a member.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|--|
| 566. Anne, b. Dec. 20, 1779. | 570. Philip, b. Nov. 1, 1785. |
| 567. Mary, b. Feb. 9, 1781. | 571. Sarepta, b. Feb. 26, 1789. |
| 568. Silvanus G., b. Sept. 14, 1782. | 572. Philip Wheeler, b. Feb. 27, 1795. |
| 569. Philip, b. May 13, 1784. | |

Anne married William Taylor, and had issue: (573) *Mary Ann*,^s born June 25, 1802; (574) *George William*,^s born April 15, 1804, died September 21, 1805; (575) *Cyrus Butler*,^s born September 23, 1806; (576) *Philip Martin*,^s born May 20, 1806, died May 30, 1816.

Mary married Captain Israel Bullock, and had issue: (577) *Richmond*,^s (578) *Martin*,^s (579) *Bullock*,^s (?) (580) *Israel*,^s who married, first, Ann Bowen, and had (581) Philip Martin.⁹ He married, second, Mary Love, and had (582) Mary Ann.⁹

Silvanus married Anne Bullock. They had one child which died in infancy.

Philip died young.

* *Philip*, also died in infancy.

Sarepta died young.

Philip Wheeler.

[449.] CYRUS⁶ MARTIN, seventh son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, October 21, 1763. He was in the expedition against

* "Spirit of '76, in Rhode Island," by Benjamin Cowell, 1850, p. 314.

the British on Rhode Island. He removed to Guilford, Vt., where he was a justice of the peace, selectman, and town clerk. He married Charlotte, daughter of Dr. Joseph Bridgham, May 12, 1785. He died September 26, 1831, and his wife died January 20, 1841, aged 75 years.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

583. + Willard, b. March 6, 1786. 587. Harriet, b. Nov. 3, 1800.
 584. + Edward, b. May 12, 1787. 588. Martha Brigham, b. Feb. 18,
 585. Charlotte, b. Jan. 5, 1794. 1810.
 586. + Philip, b. June 22, 1796.

Willard married Lucretia Houghton.

Edward married Mary Goodwin.

Charlotte married Loring Kingsbury, and had issue: (589) *Amanda Malvina*,⁸ born November 30, 1814, married, February 16, 1834, Willard P. Belknap; (590) *Austin Martin*,⁸ born May 25, 1816, deceased; (591) *Charlotte M.*,⁸ born April 4, 1818, married, November 29, 1835, Horace Bugbee, and has issue: *Stanford*,⁹ born September 12, 1836, married, March 18, 1858, and has issue: *George E.*,¹⁰ born October —, 1859, and two others: *Semantha J.*,⁹ born January 17, 1839, died April 7, 1839; *David L.*,⁹ born May 14, 1840, married, April 10, 1863, Minnie Sikes, and has issue: *Willie*¹⁰ and *Ella*.¹⁰ *Willard B.*,⁹ born February 16, 1843, married, September —, 1870, Anna O'Neal, and has issue: *Whorton*¹⁰ and *Charlotta*.¹⁰ *Gertrude E.*,⁹ born June 13, 1847, married Lathrope G. Raymond, October —, 1863, and has issue: *Horace N.*¹⁰ and *Luther*.¹⁰ *Vilas B.*,⁹ born April 9, 1851, died May 11, 1851. (592) *Stanford Loring*,⁸ born October 5, 1820, deceased; (593) *Horace Smith*,⁸ born June 15, 1822, deceased; (594) *Cyrus Brigham*,⁸ born March 29, 1825, deceased; (595) *Albert Francis*,⁸ born June 11, 1827, deceased; (596) *Martha Eliza*,⁸ born March 3, 1832, married, April 9, 1854, Alonzo M. Hawkins, and has issue: *Albert Alonzo*,⁹ born August 23, 1856, and *Loring Esek*,⁹ born March 28, 1867; (597) *Jennie S.*,⁸ born March 20, 1834.

Philip married, November 19, 1820, Susan C. Peck.

Harriet died November 15, 1819.

Martha B. married, June 18, 1833, William G. Cutting. They had no children, but they adopted the youngest child of her sister, (591) *Charlotte Kingsbury*, viz.: (597) *Jennie S.*,⁸ who married, September 30, 1847, Luther W. Badger, and has issue: (598) *George K.*,⁹ born October 24, 1858; (599) *Martha B.*,⁹ born July 14, 1861, died July 15, 1861; (600) *William C.*,⁹ born December 20, 1863, and (601) *Howard K.*,⁹ born March 27, 1870. I am indebted to Mrs. Cutting for very much valuable information relating to the Martin family. William G. Cutting, Esq., died

[450.] HON. WHEELER⁶ MARTIN, eighth son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN,

was born in Rehoboth, August 16, 1765. He settled in Providence, and built a brick house near the Episcopal Church, in that city. He was elected a justice of the peace for a number of years; in the year 1801, he was elected Associate Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, for the County of Providence, and in the year 1809, he was appointed Chief Justice of said court.

In 1816, he prepared and published for private circulation among the family, "*The Genealogy of the Family of Martins*," dedicating it to his aged widowed mother. This work is a small quarto, of twelve pages, printed in double columns, and published in Providence, R. I., in 1816.* It is probably one of the earliest works of family genealogy published in this country. In it he gives an account of the Wheeler family, and of the descendants of John Martin, of Swansea, but through the line of his third son Ephraim only. To the work in question the present writer is indebted for much of his information relating to this particular branch of the family, and for indications which have led to the discovery of valuable records and traditions relating to other branches. It is to be regretted that Judge Martin, with his taste for antiquarian and genealogical researches, and with the opportunity of deriving information from persons then living, did not prepare a complete history of the family in all its branches.

Wheeler Martin married, on Sunday evening, March 1, 1789, Sally, only child of Charles and Amy (Burrough) Easterbrooks, of Newport, R. I., the ceremony being performed by the Rev. Gardner Thurstain. She was born August 13, 1766. Her mother, Mrs. Easterbrooks, was the daughter of Ezekiel Burrough, and she was born in Newport, August 25, 1725. She was a sister of Desire Burrough, the wife of Admiral Esek Hopkins. When she married Charles Easterbrooks, she was the widow of Robert Durfee, and mother to Nabby Durfee, the wife of Simeon Martin, also mother to Sally Easterbrooks, the wife of Wheeler Martin.

Sally (Easterbrooks) Martin, died at a quarter past 10,

* For a reprint of this work, see Appendix C.

A. M., March 10, 1831. Wheeler Martin married, secondly, August 8, 1831, Rebecca, daughter of Levi and Lurana (Morse) Sawin, of Natick, Mass. They were married by the Rev. Robert E. Patterson, pastor of the First Baptist Church, Providence, R. I. She was born April 26, 1797, and is still living. Wheeler Martin died at his country seat in Seekonk, Mass., May 22, 1836.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

602. Mary Easterbrooks, b. May 21, 1832. 603. Philip Wheeler, b. June 2, 1836.

Mary E. married, December 31, 1859, Alfred Osgood Blaisdell, son of Hon. Daniel and Charlotte (Osgood) Blaisdell, of Hanover, N. H. The ceremony took place at 9 o'clock, A. M., and was performed by the Rev. Samuel Cauldwell, D.D., pastor of the First Baptist Church, of Providence, R. I. Mr. and Mrs. Blaisdell have issue: (604) *Ralph*,^s born August 23, 1864; (605) *Edith*,^s born February 24, 1874. I am indebted to Mrs. Blaisdell for much valuable assistance in compiling this memoir.

Philip Wheeler died at Nebraska City, of typhoid fever, November 14, 1857. His was the first interment in the cemetery at that place. He was a young man of great promise, and he was highly esteemed at Providence, R. I., where he was born and reared.

[451.] DR. CALVIN⁶ MARTIN, ninth son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, September 14, 1767. He was bred a physician, and settled in that part of his native town, which in the year , was formed into the town of Seekonk. It was the custom of Dr. Martin to collect around his hospitable board, at Thanksgiving, all who bore the name of Martin. For a number of years he was appointed a justice of the peace, and in the year 1822 he was elected a representative to the General Court of Massachusetts. He married, May 12, 1793, Susanna, daughter of Colonel Elisha May, of Attleborough. She died March 3, 1821, and the Rev. Otis Thompson preached her funeral sermon from Hebrews xii: 5. On the 9th of February, 1821, he preached a funeral sermon from Genesis xliii: 14, for three of the doctor's children who had died; these sermons were published. Dr. Martin married, secondly, September 15, 1824, Rachel R., daughter of Nathan and Wealthy () Smith of Rehoboth. She was an amiable

and estimable woman. Dr. Martin died March 24, 1843, and his wife died August 27, 1848, aged 56 years.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION.

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
| 606. Lydia, b. May 1, 1794. | 613. Martha, b. June 10, 1806. |
| 607. Susanna, } b. Feb. 1, 1796. | 614. +John Calvin, } b. May 17, 1809. |
| 608. Nancy. } | 615. Elisha May, } |
| 609. +Joseph B., b. March 26, 1798. | 616. Susanna May, b. Sept. 14, 1828. |
| 610. Louisa, b. July 21, 1800. | 617. Edward E., b. May 6, 1830. |
| 611. Angelina, b. Sept. 15, 1802. | 618. Angelina, b. Feb. 5, 1834. |
| 612. Calvin, b. Sept. 28, 1804. | |

Lydia married John Watson, February 14, 1813, and had issue: (619) *William H.*,^s born May 15, 1814, he married Fanny B. Chase, June 15, 1864, and died June 28, 1876; (620) *Henry*,^s born . Mrs. Lydia (Martin) Watson died September 17, 1874. Mr. Watson died October 19, 1874.

Susanna died January 18, 1821.

Nancy died September 19, 1796.

Joseph B. married Harriet Whitaker, March 7, 1833.

Louisa married Fenner Ballou, April 2, 1835, and had issue: (621) *Elizabeth*,^s born April 29, 1836; (622) *Anne E.*,^s born June 3, 1839. Mrs. Ballou died April 22, 1843.

Angelina died January 31, 1821.

Calvin died October 9, 1804.

Martha married John Short, October 23, 1840, and had issue: (623) *Nathaniel F.*,^s born July 13, 1841, died September 23, 1842; (624) *Susan M.*,^s born December 22, 1842; (625) *John C.*,^s born January 17, 1844, married Angelina Grant, August 23, 1868; (626) *Martha F.*,^s born August 13, 1845, died September 11, 1845; and (627) *Lydia*,^s born August 27, 1847.

John Calvin married Ellen M. Barrows, May 1, 1834.

Elisha May died February 7, 1821.

Susan M. married, June 2, 1853, Ephraim W. French, son of Ezra and Nancy French, of Seekonk.

Angelina married William H. Robinson, son of Henry and Hannah Robinson, of Attleborough, July 9, 1854. She died March 25, 1858.

Edward B.

[453.] ELHANAN⁶ MARTIN, tenth son of (417) Captain SILVANUS⁵ and MARTHA (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, August 3, 1771. He settled in the city of Troy, N. Y., and was a merchant. He was elected high constable of the city for a number of years. He married in 1793, Mary, daughter of Joseph and Abigail Hawkins; she was a grand-daughter of Admiral Esek Hopkins. He died at half past six o'clock, P.M., July 5, 1806, and his body was

enclosed in a cask of spirits and removed by water, from Troy to Providence, thence to Rehoboth, and there interred in the family burying-ground, (after having been encased in a coffin,) Thursday, July 24, 1806. His wife died, August 31, 1855, in the 80th year of her age.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 628. Esek Hopkins, b. Aug. 12, 1796. | 630. Abby Ann, b. Sept. 9, 1801. |
| 629.+Le Barron, b. Feb. 9, 1800. | 631.+Elhanan, b. Aug. 9, 1803. |
| | 632. Mary, b. Jan. 23, 1806. |

Esek Hopkins, after the death of his father, removed with his mother and her family, to Providence, R. I. At an early age, he entered the merchant sea service. He served his country as a seaman during the war of 1812-15, after which he again entered the merchant service, and rose to the rank of captain. After more than fifty years of active sea life, he retired from the service, and settled at Providence, R. I., where he resided with his sister Mary until his death, which took place, December 19, 1867. He was never married.

Le Barron married Ann Mury Arnold, July 23, 1823.

Abby Ann married, October 23, 1823, Joseph Lawrence. He was the son of John and Margaret (Spencer) Lawrence. The only issue of this union was (633) *William Spencer*,⁸ born September 6, 1824, married, July 26, 1847, Mary Jane, daughter of Stephen and Elizabeth (Lane) Mangan. Their children are: *William Mangan*,⁹ born May 11, 1848, married Anna Isabella Hyde, September 5, 1871; *Mary Adelaide*,⁹ born June 15, 1851, died March 28, 1852; *Joseph Spencer*,⁹ born October 12, 1853; *Charles Hopkins*,⁹ born September 12, 1856; *Abby Ann*,⁹ born March 20, 1861; *Stephen Hilsted*,⁹ born February 1, 1866.

Elhanan, married, April 4, 1824, Sarah Olney Brown.

Mary died December 2, 1878. unm.

[480.] HALE⁶ MARTIN, son of (423) EDWARD⁵ and RUTH () MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, February 28, 1770. He married Polly ———.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

634. Ephraim, b. March 27, 1791.

[494.] WASHINGTON⁷ MARTIN, only son of (441) EDWARD⁶ and DEBORAH (Brown) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, April 21, 1776. He married Sarah Lincoln, June —, 1795.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------|
| 635. Edward, b. July 12, 1795. | 639. George Washington, b. |
| 636. William, b. June 9, 1797. | 640. Albert, b. |
| 637. Sally, b. June 12, 1799. | 641. Ruth, b. |
| 638. Maria, b. Feb. 13, 1801. | 642. Hiram, b. |

[519.] WILLIAM B.⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (442) SILVANUS⁶ and AMEY (Brown) MARTIN, was born in East Windsor, Conn., February 13, 1777. He married Sally Thurber, . He died July 28, 1833.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------|---------------------|
| 643. Ann, b. | 645. Rebecca C., b. |
| 644. William B., b. | |

* Ann married Pardon Miller, and had issue: (646) *Frederick Albert*⁹ married Abby Munford, and has issue: Frederick,¹⁰ Annie W.,¹⁰ Laura,¹⁰ and Pardon;¹⁰ (647) *Albert Pardon*⁹ married Mary J. Webb, and has issue: William Brown,¹⁰ Martin,¹⁰ and Albert Pardon,¹⁰ jr. (648) *Charles Thurber*⁹ married Elizabeth Colburn, and has issue: Arthur Lawrence¹⁰ and Charles Martin.¹⁰

William B., jr., married Emeline Barton. He dying without issue, she married, second, John Coot, of Buffalo, N. Y.

Rebecca C. married James Humphreys, and had issue: (649) *Henry Albert*⁹, (650) *Sarah Louisa*⁹, (651) *Amy Richmond*⁹ married Nathaniel G. Guild, in November, 1860, and has issue: Charles H.,¹⁰ Henry T.,¹⁰ Herbert L.,¹⁰ Howard G.,¹⁰ Edward Martin,¹⁰ and Alice Elizabeth.¹⁰

[526.] STEPHEN⁷ MARTIN, fifth son of (442) SILVANUS⁶ and AMEY (Brown) MARTIN, was born January 12, 1736. He married Mercy Nickerson Allen, of Fairhaven, Mass., March 18, 1834.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|
| 652. Sophia Brown, b. March 31, 1835. | 654. Amey Brown, b. Sept. 13, 1841. |
| 653. Stephen Allen, b. Nov. 20, 1836. | 655. Ellen Richmond, b. March 20, 1845. |

Sophia B. died March 31, 1852.

Stephen A. died December 3, 1838.

Amey B. married Andrew Thompson Macmillan, of Glasgow, Scotland, December 3, 1867, and has issue: (656) *Ann Eliza*⁹, born June 6, 1869; (657) *Sophia Allen*⁹, born May 5, 1870; (658) *William Douglas*⁹, born December 13, 1872; (659) *Amey Martin*⁹, born February 23, 1875.

Ellen R.

[527.] HENRY⁷ MARTIN, youngest son of (442) SILVANUS⁶ and AMEY (Brown) MARTIN, was born June 14, 1792. He married Mary, daughter of Colonel Charles and Sally (Earle) Sheldon, October 5, 1811.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION.

- | | |
|--------------------------|------------------------|
| 660. John Henry, b. | 664. Sarah Sheldon, b. |
| 661. Pardon Sheldon, b. | 665. Mary Sheldon, b. |
| 662. Julia, b. | 666. Julia Hayden, b. |
| 663. Charles Sheldon, b. | |

John Henry.

Pardon S.

Julia.

Charles S.

Sarah S. married Ezra D. Fogg, of Salem, Mass., and has issue: (667) *Ella Maria*⁹ married Charles F. Clark, and has issue: Ella Mabel,¹⁰ and Charles Martin;¹⁰ (668) *Amev Darrault*;⁹ (669) *Edith Appleton*;⁹ (670) *Grace Martin*.⁹

Mary S.

Julia H.

[535.] SILVANUS PERRY⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (444) VALENTINE⁶ and MARY (Perry) MARTIN, was born February 8, 1775. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Allen and Elizabeth (Dexter) Peck, May 15, 1796. She was born September 20, 1779, and died in 1859. He died, and was buried with masonic honors by Mount Vernon Lodge, No. 4, August 1, 1824.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------------|---|
| 671. John Randall, b. July 26, 1804. | 673. Elizabeth Randall, b. |
| 672. Robee Ormsbee, b. Oct. 14, 1807. | 674. +William Julias, b. Jan. 29, 1812. |

John R. married Martha Tayer. They had an adopted child: Sarah Elizabeth, born May 22, 1839.

Robee O. married Benoni Parkerson, and had issue: (675) *John*⁹ died in infancy, and (676) *Elizabeth Randall*,⁹ born May 12, 1832.

Elizabeth R. died at eleven years of age.

William J. married, March 5, 1834, Mary Allen.

[536.] VALENTINE⁷ MARTIN, second son of (444) VALENTINE⁶ and MARY (Perry) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, December 17, 1776. He married Betsey Dowine

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------|------------------------------------|
| 677. Edward D., b. | 680. +Valentine, b. April 8, 1808. |
| 678. Mary, b. | 681. Catherine, b. |
| 679. +Henry, b. | 682. Nancy, b. Nov. 30, 1800. |

Edward D. was lost at sea.

Mary.

Henry married ——— Field.

Valentine married Elizabeth Atkins.

Catherine, living. unm.

Nancy, living. unm.

[548.] COLONEL EDWARD⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (445) Lieutenant-Governor SIMEON⁶ and NABBY (Duffee) MARTIN, was born April 3, 1782. He married Sarah Fowler, April 21, 1811. She was the daughter of Hon. Christopher and Nancy (Clark) Fowler, and was born in Newport, R. I., November 25, 1793. On May 16, 1811, Mr. Martin was appointed *aid-de-camp* to Governor W. Jones, of Rhode Island, with the rank of lieutenant colonel. He finally removed to Flushing, L. I., doing business as a commission merchant in New York city. He died at Flushing, October 5, 1860, and his wife died January 25, 1865.

OBITUARY. —“Upon the record of recent deaths has been inscribed the name of Edward Martin, aged 77. This venerable man was a native of Rhode Island — a descendant of an honorable ancestry — the son of the Hon. Simeon Martin, of Newport.

“Mr. Martin was bred to commercial life, and in the pursuit of his early career he was a traveller through various countries and climates, and had the advantage, then somewhat less common than at present, of a wide intercourse with the world.

“But to him commercial pursuits had few attractions. His nature was too refined, and his temper too credulous to cope successfully with the less scrupulous minds with which he was brought into conflict. By nature he was a gentleman; and his native instincts were stimulated by his varied intercourse with men of similar tastes, until his too delicate and generous appreciation of other opinions forbade him to admit into his own mind a doubt of the honor or truth of any man who came to him with the rein and garb of a gentleman. He was, of course, often the victim of the plausible and the promising. But this refinement of character, however unfortunate in the busi-

ness world, made him the cheerful and genial centre of his own social and domestic world, where he was loved and cherished with a warmth and tenderness — an earnest and deep affection which God does not grant to the coarser natures which live and prosper and have their comfort and compensation in success.

“Mr. Martin was always an eminently pure man: and the transition from his normal condition to that of an humble Christian, was so easy and unobtrusive that the change was wrought with no apparent struggle.

“The latter years of his life were passed in Flushing, where, amid scenes of rural beauty, surrounded by those he loved, he breathed his soul away in tranquil harmony with scenes so loving and so lovely — at peace with man and God — and, ‘like a shock of corn fully ripe,’ is garnered for eternity.”

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|--------------------------------------|
| 683. Christopher F., b. April 7, 1812. | 690. Harriet G., b. April 19, 1823. |
| 684. Mary Ann, b. July 19, 1813. | 691. Sarah K., b. Oct. 19, 1825. |
| 685. Elizabeth F., b. July 13, 1815. | 692. Susan E., b. April 13, 1827. |
| 686. Abby, b. Nov. 7, 1816. | 693. Martha L., b. Dec. 31, 1828. |
| 687. Nancy C., b. July 13, 1818. | 694. Dallas B., b. Jan. 5, 1832. |
| 688. Edward, b. June 25, 1819. | 695. Virginia G., b. April 18, 1834. |
| 689. +Edward, 2d, b. Sept. 29, 1821. | 696. Cornelia F., b. May 28, 1836. |

Christopher F., died of yellow fever, in New Orleans, September 19, 1837. unm.

Mary Ann, married Professor *George C. Shaeffer*, December 8, 1839, and has issue: (697) A son, born and died December 28, 1840; (698) *Frederick C.*,⁹ born April 7, 1842; (699) *Edward Martin*,⁹ born September 30, 1843; (700) *Fanny R.*,⁹ born January 3, 1845; (701) *Bertha M.*,⁹ born April 16, 1846; (702) *George C.*,⁹ born August 9, 1847; (703) *Anna B.*,⁹ born August 1, 1849; (704) *Mary Martin*,⁹ born April 9, 1851; (705) *John S.*,⁹ born April 19, 1853; (706) *Kate Martin*,⁹ born January 29, 1855; (707) *Benjamin F. C.*,⁹ born March 26, 1857.

Elizabeth F. married, August 4, 1835, Lieutenant *Frank Ellery*, U. S. N., son of Hon. Christopher Ellery, and nephew of William Ellery, one of the signers to the Declaration of Independence from Rhode Island. He was born in Newport, R. I., July 23, 1794, and was appointed to the United States Navy from that State, January 1, 1812. He served on board the frigate *President* during all her cruises; was wounded in the action with *Belvidere*. His services on Lake Champlain received favorable notice from the Government, accompanied by a sword. He served on board the frigate *Constellation*, in 1815, in the Mediterranean, in the action with, and capture of an Algerian frigate. He served in the *Java* frigate, Commodore O. H. Perry, in the Mediterranean; *Independence*, seventy-four, Commodore

Bainbridge; *Enterprize*, Captain Kearney, surveying coast and clearing out the Patriots from Amelia Island, Florida. Ordered from Amelia Island to co-operate with General Jackson; previous to his departure, he, with Captain Kearney, in a boat seaward, captured a Patriot privateer and her prize, a slaver; he was left alone in charge, and brought both vessels into port; they were afterwards sent to Savannah and condemned. The *Enterprize* proceeded to Pensacola and anchored the day General Jackson took possession of the place. At this time Mr. Ellery was promoted to an acting lieutenant by Commodore Patterson; passed his examination in 1819, and was commissioned in 1820. Was lieutenant of Newport station two years; he was in the Mediterranean three and a half years; in the frigate *Constitution*, Commander Lyons; *Cayenne*, Commander Elliot, when forcing the Brazilian squadron in the river La Platte, two years; rendezvous, Boston, four years; *Eric*, Commander Elliot, West Indies; *Shark*, , West Indies; *Constitution*, Commander Elliot, on the occasion of bringing the American minister, Mr. Livingston, home from France, by order of President Jackson; rendezvous, New York, three years; was retired, September 12, 1855, having served at sea sixteen years, and on shore nine and a half years. He was commissioned Commodore on the retired list, in 1862. During the war of the rebellion, he was in command of the naval rendezvous, Philadelphia, two years and four months; in command of the naval rendezvous, Boston, one year and four months, and he served in the Naval General Court Martial for three months, having served his country twenty-nine years and five months. He died at Castleton, Vt., March 24, 1871. Issue: (708) *Clarissa B.*,⁹ born February 26, 1838, married, October 27, 1857, M. L. Schaefer; second, to Rev. E. J. Hallock, July 14, 1845; (709) *Elizabeth F.*,⁹ born January 15, 1840; (710) *Sarah M.*,⁹ born January 21, 1843; (711) *Cornelva P.*,⁹ born September 24, 1845, married, May 20, 1869, Dumont Clarke; (712) *Frank*,⁹ born December 28, 1848, Master U. S. Navy, married on board the U. S. Ship *Supply*, at Havre, France, September 17, 1873, Amelia, daughter of William Swaine, of Philadelphia, Pa.; (713) *George Henry*,⁹ born May 18, 1852.

Abby married *E. J. Mann*, June 3, 1839, and has issue: (714) *Christopher V.*,⁹ born March 26, 1840, died February 3, 1842; (715) *Sarah K.*,⁹ born November 3, 1840, died January 26, 1861; (716) *Samuel V.*,⁹ born June 23, 1842; (717) *Martha L.*,⁹ born February 16, 1845, married L. M. Franklin, June 1, 1869; (718) *Mary*,⁹ born August 20, 1847, died September 2, 1848; (719) *Mary L.*,⁹ born December 19, 1848; (720) *Robert O.*,⁹ born July 7, 1849, died July 13, 1850; (721) *Edward Martin*,⁹ born July 3, 1852.

Nancy C. married *George Frazee*.

Edward died September 16, 1819.

Edward, 2d, married, July 27, 1847, Elizabeth Ann Albro.

Harriet died August 26, 1823.

Sarah K. married, October 27, 1847, Rev. *H. L. E. Pratt*, an Episcopal clergyman, and has issue: (722) *Dallas B.*,⁹ born February 4, 1849; (723) *Edgar S.*,⁹ born October 8, 1850; (724) *James B.*,⁹ born June 23, 1852; (725) *Otis H.*,⁹ born June 29, 1854, died November 24, 1858; (726) *Thomas L.*,⁹ born July 16, 1856; (727) *Horace S.*,⁹ born June 21, 1858; (728) *Lavo-*

rence K.,⁹ born May 7, 1860; (729) *Herbert O.*,⁹ born August 21, 1862, died February 24, 1874.

Susan E. married Dr. *F. P. Mann*, , and has issue: (730) *Frederick P.*,⁹ born December 25, 1851; (731) *a daughter*,⁹ born June 20, 1853, died same day; (732) *a son*,⁹ born August 17, 1854, died September 22, 1854; (733) *Clarence M.*,⁹ born February 3, 1856; (734) *Harwood P.*,⁹ born October 22, 1857; (735) *Lila A.*,⁹ born March 20, 1860; (736) *Herbert F.*,⁹ born September 16, 1863.

Martha died April 3, 1831.

Dallas B. died February 26, 1837.

Virginia G. married *John Stout*.

Cornelia F. married, June 3, 1858, *C. C. Tabor*, and has issue: (737) *Florence*,⁹ born April 10, 1859; (738) *Henry*,⁹ born June 10, 1860; (739) *Charles*,⁹ born November 25, 1862; (740) *Edward Martin*,⁹ born July 21, 1864; (741) *Robert S.*⁹ born January 24, 1866.

[551.] GEORGE W.⁷ MARTIN, third son of (445) Lieutenant-Governor SIMEON⁶ and NABBY (Duffee) MARTIN, was born May 18, 1788. He married Margaret C. Grieves, January 1, 1810. She was the daughter of David Grieves, and was born May 21, 1791, and died January 17, 1815. Mr. Martin married, secondly, September 12, 1816, Hannah, daughter of Joseph and Mary Gamble, and widow of ——— Campbell. She was born in Philadelphia, October 21, 1789, and died at Louisville, Ky., December 29, 1856. Mr. Martin was engaged in mercantile business in Philadelphia and New Orleans. He retired from business and removed to Louisville, Ky., about 1833 or 1834. He visited Texas for the purpose of laying out a town at the mouth of Sabin River, where he was taken sick and died, November 5, 1840.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

742. Simeon, b. Jan. 11, 1811.	746. †Edward J., b. Oct. 7, 1820.
743. George W., b. April 30, 1812.	747. Mary W., b. June 9, 1824.
744. Margaret G., b. Dec. 18, 1813.	748. †Wheeler, b. Nov. 12, 1826.
745. Marion J., b. May 26, 1818.	749. Gertrude, b. May 18, 1833.

Simeon died at Havana, Cuba, in 1846.

George W. died with yellow fever, at New Orleans, September 18, 1833.

Margaret G. married Judge N. H. Prerson, of Natchitoches, La., and had issue :

Marion J. married O. M. Vail, and had issue :

Edward J. married, April 10, 1845, Ellen T. Harding.

Mary W. died at St. Mary's, Georgia, June 17, 1824.

Wheeler married, September 25, 1856, Lonnah P. Ackley.
Gertrude died May 25, 1833, at New Orleans.

[583.] WILLARD⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (449) CYRUS⁶ and CHARLOTTE (Bridgham) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, March 6, 1786. He married Lucretia Houghton, in 1810.

“Died. In Hinsdale, (N. H.) 14th Oct., 1849, Willard Martin, esq, aged 62. Mr. Martin was formerly extensively known as one of the first merchants in the town of Guilford (Vt.), where he was long distinguished as one of the principal citizens of that place. Honest and upright in his dealings, and generous and kind in his deportment, he won the confidence and enjoyed the respect of all who knew him. As a merchant he was distinguished for his probity, and as a citizen for his kindness and generosity. For many years he received almost the universal suffrage of the town as a Representative in the State Legislature, and he honorably discharged the duties pertaining to the many offices with which he was entrusted. He died in a firm, unshaken hope of meeting his friends again in that house not made with hands, which is eternal in the heavens.”

“Died. In Hinsdale, N. H., Aug. 10, Mrs. Lucretia, wife of Willard Martin, esq., of Guilford, aged 56. It is due to the memory of Mrs. M. to say, that she beautifully exemplified the excellent qualities of a Christian wife, mother, sister, and friend. Hers was a gentle spirit, guided by a strong sentiment of good will towards all around her.”

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|---------------------------------------|
| 750. +Oscar Jackson, b. March 9,
1815. | 752. Eliza Lucretia, b. Aug. 5, 1820. |
| 751. Edward Houghton, b. Feb.
19, 1817. | 753. Willard Wheeler, b. |

Oscar J. married, November 27, 1839, Susan George Sartle; second, Caroline Elizabeth Stoddard, January 4, 1846.

Edward H. died March 15, 1867. unm.

Eliza L. died in 1831.

Willard W. died young.

[584.] EDWARD⁷ MARTIN, second son of (449) CYRUS⁶ and CHARLOTTE (Bridgham) MARTIN, was born in

Rehoboth, May 12, 1788. He married Mary Goodwin, February 18, 1811. He was a farmer, and resided in Guilford, Vt. He died at Coleraine, Mass., February 13, 1850, and his wife died, December 29, 1869, aged 80.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|--|
| 754. Mary Eliza, b. Dec. 8, 1811. | 758. +Joseph Goodwin, b. April 16, 1822. |
| 755. Cyrus Madison, b. Dec. 24, 1813. | 759. +Francis Edward, b. Feb. 15, 1831. |
| 756. Joseph Bridgham, b. Nov. 8, 1815. | 760. +William, b. Aug. 24, 1833. |
| 757. Harriet, b. June 24, 1820. | |

Mary E. married July 7, 1834, William Robertson, and has issue : (761) *Edward William*,⁹ born July 16, 1835, married Lottie Carrier, March 5, 1856, and has issue : Mary E.,¹⁰ Ida M.,¹⁰ Minnie B.,¹⁰ William D.,¹⁰ and Frank B.;¹⁰ (762) *Harriet E.*,⁹ born April 30, 1837, married Edmund B. Stewart, December 21, 1859; (763) *Roswell B.*,⁹ born July 6, 1838, married Adeline L. Fisher, September 11, 1864; (764) *Martha B.*,⁹ born September 10, 1840, married George F. Brackett, November 6, 1866, and has issue : Jennie,¹⁰ Nettie,¹⁰ Herbert W.,¹⁰ and James A;¹⁰ (765) *Albert Russell*,⁹ born November 19, 1842, married Annie Riddell, July 3, 1864, and has issue : William G.¹⁰ His wife died August 22, 1868, and William G. died April 5, 1873. He married, second, Mary Alexander, January 30, 1871. (766) *James Polk*,⁹ born November 29, 1844, married Lucy Ann Derby, October 6, 1868; (767) *John Henry*,⁹ born August 17, 1846, married Kate Laughland, March 18, 1870, and has issue : Martha M.,¹⁰ and John W.;¹⁰ (768) *Alonzo Madison*,⁹ born August 7, 1848, married Emma Neyhoff, May 14, 1871, and has issue : George E.;¹⁰ (769) *Charles Herbert*,⁹ born November 25, 1850, married Della M. Miner, September 16, 1873; (770) *Julia Jennette*,⁹ born July 16, 1853.

Cyrus M. died in 1818.

Joseph B. died in 1818.

Harriet married in 1842, Mathew Barber, and has issue : (771) *Robert W.*⁹ born March 6, 1841, died March 8, 1844; (772) *Harley M.*,⁹ born November 14, 1842, died August 23, 1863; (773) *Henry W.*,⁹ born February 19, 1845, married Eunice Thomas, January 9, 1867. She died March 20, 1870, and he married, second, Luluh Warren, September 24, 1872; (774) *Albert E.*⁹ and *Ansel R.*,⁹ born October 16, 1847; *Albert E.*⁹ married, April 30, 1868, Francilia Miner, and has issue : Willie A.¹⁰ and John A.¹⁰ *Ansel R.* died August 27, 1863; (775) *John M.*,⁹ born April 15, 1851; (776) *Martha B.*,⁹ born September 4, 1853.

Joseph G. married Amanda Barber.

Francis E. married Nancy Hoskins.

William married Ellen Shepherdson.

[586.] PHILIP⁷ MARTIN, third son of (449) CYRUS⁶ and CHARLOTTE (Bridgham) MARTIN, was born June 22, 1796. He married, November 19, 1820, Susan C., daughter of George Peck, of Rehoboth. She was born April 27, 1799, and died March 17, 1846. He married, secondly, Mrs. Mary Davis, of Orange, Mass., January 11, 1847. She was born June 5, 1807.

Mr. Martin for a number of years followed the mercantile business, but finally settled on a farm in Orange, Franklin County, Mass. He enlisted from Windham County, Vt., February 26, 1814, and served in the company of Captain Ethan Burnap, thirty-first regiment of U. S. Infantry. He was appointed a sergeant, his warrant being signed by Major Peter Muhlenberry. He was in the battle of Plattsburg, N. Y., September 11, 1814. Mrs. Martin died February 8, 1878. He died April 18, 1879.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

777. +George H., b. Dec. 28, 1822. 779. Susan A., b. Aug. 12, 1827.
778. +Frank B., b. Dec. 13, 1825. 780. Eliza B., b. Feb. 12, 1838.

George H. married, July —, 1851, Mary Ann Blanford.

Frank B. married, September —, 1851, Hannah Coolidge.

Susan A. married, March —, 1847, Thomas D. Shearer, and has issue : (781) *George F.*,⁹ born 1848; (782) *Marie E.*,⁹ born 1858; (783) *Mary A.*,⁹ born 1860.

Eliza B. died October 3, 1846.

[609.] JOSEPH B.⁷ MARTIN, eldest son of (451) Dr. CALVIN⁶ and SUSANNA (May) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, March 26, 1798. He married Harriet Whitaker, March 7, 1833. He died March 19, 1872.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

784. Calvin, b. Dec. 3, 1833. 787. Celeste O., b. July 15, 1838.
785. Harriet N., b. March 12, 1835. 788. Silvanus, b. Aug. 15, 1840.
786. Nancy W., b. May 12, 1836. 789. Elisha May, b. Aug. 5, 1845.

Calvin is living. unm.

Harriet married, June 6, 1854, Andrew J. Anthony, and has issue : (790) *Henry F.*,⁹ born May 26, 1855, married, June 28, 1876, Julia Bush; (791) *Archer C.*,⁹ born September 26, 1858; (792) *Newton J.*,⁹ born August 26,

1860; (793) *Frederick E.*,⁹ born October 8, 1864; (794) *Eva M.*,⁹ born January 16, 1868; (795) *Harriet M.*,⁹ born July 29, 1872.

Nancy W. is living. unm.

Celestie O. married Caleb Earle, May 1, 1864, and has issue: (796) *Marion L.*,⁹ born November 11, 1866. She married, second, November 26, 1873, Charles E. Spencer.

Silvanus married, September 2, 1866, Emma Sweet, and has issue: (797) *Minnie M.*,⁹ born June 5, 1870, died January 3, 1873; (798) *Jessie M.*,⁹ born November 23, 1873.

Elisha May.

[614.] DR. JOHN CALVIN⁷ MARTIN, third son of (451) Dr. CALVIN⁶ and SUSANNA (May) MARTIN, was born in Rehoboth, May 17, 1809. He married, May 1, 1834, Ellen M. Barrows. He is a physician, and settled in Attleborough, Mass.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION:

- | | |
|------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 799. Ellen Maria, b. May 26, 1835. | 804. Mary M., b. Dec. 19, 1842. |
| 800. William C., b. Oct. 7, 1836. | 805. Hope Stella, b. April 23, 1844. |
| 801. Susanna M., b. Oct. 6, 1838. | 806. Edward Jenner, b. Aug. 11, |
| 802. Mary M., b. Jan. 11, 1841. | 1845. |
| 803. John C., b. Dec. 23, 1841. | |

Ellen M. married William Coupe, November 4, 1868. Issue: (807) *Carlos Martin*,⁹ born November 3, 1870, died July 13, 1876; (808) *Robert B.*,⁹ born November 22, 1875.

William C. died July 26, 1837.

Susan M. married John Booth, of Chicago, Ill., August 22, 1866, and died November 29, 1870. Issue: (809) *Mary Martin*,⁹ born December 23, 1867.

Mary M. died January 22, 1841.

John C. died July 25, 1842.

Mary M. died March 3, 1843.

Hope Stella.

Edward Jenner.

[629.] LE BARRON⁷ MARTIN, second son of (453) ELHANAN⁶ and MARY (Hawkins) MARTIN, was born in Troy, N. Y., February 9, 1800. He settled in Providence, R. I., and married July 23, 1823, Ann Muzzy, daughter of Smith and Deborah Arnold. He was a carpenter and farmer, and died June 25, 1872. His wife died March 3, 1875, aged 74 years.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

810. Joanna Arnold Cook, b. June 6, 1824.	816. †Crawford Smith, b. March 27, 1832.
811. Infant Son, b. June 3, 1825.	817. Deborah Hopkins, b. May 17, 1834.
812. Ann, b. May 4, 1826.	
813. Smith Arnold, b. Dec. 29, 1827.	818. †Elhanan, b. June 20, 1836.
814. Mary Temple, b. Jan. 12, 1829.	819. Plain Wickenden, b. Jan. 18, 1838.
815. Ann Brown, b. Nov. 18, 1830.	820. Susanna Arnold, b. July 15, 1844.

Joanna A. C. died August 19, 1862.

Infant Son died June 3, 1825.

Ann died August 4, 1827.

Smith Arnold died September 9, 1828.

Mary Temple died November 17, 1857.

Ann Brown married, October 10, 1855, Curtis William Dexter, of Cumberland, R. I., and had issue: (821) *William Le Barron*,⁹ born May 25, 1857, died December 13, 1858; (822) *Infant Son*,⁹ born December 16, 1859, died January 5, 1860; (823) *Smith Arnold*,⁹ born January 12, 1861; (824) *William George*,⁹ born July 29, 1862; (825) *Clarence Anthony*,⁹ born August 15, 1864, died February 10, 1865; (826) *Sidney Curtis*,⁹ born December 25, 1865, died April 20, 1865; (827) *Anne Warren*,⁹ born July 16, 1870; (828) *Robert Whittle*,⁹ born December 17, 1872; (829) *Infant Son*, born February 1, 1875, died March 12, 1875. Mrs. Dexter died February 4, 1875.

Crawford Smith married, May 10, 1857, Alice S. Luther.

Deborah Hopkins married, July 3, 1852, George Washington Cornell. He died August 19, 1859. They had issue: (830) *Elsaida Ann*,⁹ born May 21, 1853, died August 14, 1853; and (831) *Althea Amey*,⁹ born May 21, 1853, died August 17, 1853; (832) *George Edward*,⁹ born October 8, 1854; (833) *Horace Martin*,⁹ born April 29, 1857; (834) *Maria Eliza*,⁹ born April 8, 1860.

Elhanan married, July 28, 1863, Mary Emma Foster.

Plain W. lives in Providence with her sister. unm.

Susanna A. married, June 9, 1869, Allen Burt, of Providence, and has issue: (835) *Thomas Everett*,⁹ born March 26, 1870; (836) *Florence Martin*,⁹ born December 23, 1872; (837) *Mary Temple*,⁹ born November 24, 1874.

[631.] COLONEL ELHANAN⁷ MARTIN, third son of (453) ELHANAN⁶ and MARY (Hawkins) MARTIN, was born in Troy, N. Y., August 9, 1803. He married April 4, 1825, Sarah Olney Brown. Mr. Martin was a jeweller in early life. In 1821, he joined the "United Company of the Train of Artillery, of Providence, R. I.," organized in 1775. Mrs.

Martin, died in Brooklyn, N. Y., March 15, 1876, aged sixty-nine years, five months, and eight days. Colonel Martin died in New Orleans, La., January 18, 1877, while on a visit to his daughter.

“OBITUARY. — Colonel ELHANAN MARTIN. The funeral of this excellent citizen of Brooklyn, took place to-day, at the residence of his son-in-law, H. B. Shute, esq., 350 Clermont Avenue, the services being conducted by Rev. Drs. Putnam and Farley. He was the son of Elhanan Martin, and was born at Troy, N. Y., August 9, 1803. After his father's death, in that city, his mother, with her five children, returned to Providence, R. I., where the family had previously lived. Here the son married, in 1824, Sarah Olney Brown, of the well-known family of that name there. Dr. Farley, being at that time settled in Providence, performed the ceremony and became their pastor. Husband and wife lived together to celebrate their golden wedding, but the latter has since died, and nine of their thirteen children are also numbered among the dead. In 1828, Mr. Martin was elected captain of the United Company of the Train of Artillery, in the town and county of Providence. In 1829 he was elected major; in 1830, lieutenant colonel; and in 1836, colonel. This is said to be the oldest artillery company in the United States. It received its charter from George the Third, and celebrated, a few years since, its hundredth anniversary. Its present members still keep fresh and green the memory of the former commander, who is now deceased, though nearly forty years have passed since he removed from Providence and found a home in this State; and the writer has in his possession a letter from one of them, expressive of his respect and admiration for the departed, as well as his sympathy for the afflicted household. On leaving Rhode Island, Mr. Martin first took up his residence in New York city, where he continued to live for about twenty years. He then moved to Williamsburgh, where he remained until a short time ago, and then fixed his home in Clermont Avenue. When Dr. Farley began to preach at the Brooklyn Lyceum, in 1842, his old parishioner often used to come over the river to attend his ministrations, and subsequently, after he became a resident of Williamsburgh, identified himself still more closely with the Church of the Saviour, of which, since 1873, he has been a regular communicant. Last autumn he went to New Orleans to spend the winter with the family of a

daughter living there, and the letters which his friends here have received from him during the season, have shown that, up to the time of his sudden and fatal sickness, he was in excellent health and spirits, and greatly enjoyed his visit to the South. A few days ago, however, he took a violent cold, and an attack of the pleurisy speedily terminated his life. His remains having been brought to this city for the funeral services, which took place to-day, will be conveyed for interment to Providence.

“Mr. Martin was a man of intelligence; was a kind and devoted husband, father, and friend, and was a sincere and humble Christian. Withal, he had through life a deep interest in whatever pertained to military affairs, and though he never engaged actively in service, and was ever the friend of peace, the merest sight of a soldier in uniform, or the least tap of a drum, or sign of a parade, was enough to arouse at once the martial spirit that was really in him and that was a very part of his nature. In politics he was a democrat, and while he was in New Orleans his openly-avowed sympathy with the oppressed whites, and abhorrence of the carpet-bag rule of Louisiana, made him an object of marked attention and favor on the part of those who were seeking to overthrow the reigning faction. He was present at the recent inauguration of Governor Nichols, and in a very interesting letter, under the date of January 10, he says: ‘The new Governor is a fine-looking man, dark complexion, with but one arm and one leg, but brave as a lion.’ He adds: ‘There were four thousand people in the hall, nearly half being ladies. Outside, in the street and in the park, there were more than ten thousand people, and when the committee with the Governor came in sight, one hundred men took the horses from the carriage and drew the vehicle through the immense crowd to the entrance of the hall, and then took him bodily on their shoulders and bore him to the hall door amid the greatest uproar and clapping of hands that I ever heard in my day.’ After describing the stirring events and scenes which so quickly succeeded the inauguration, and expressing his joy that the revolution had so far been unattended with bloodshed, Mr. Martin concludes his letter with the words: ‘What the end will be I do not yet know, but I believe right will triumph, and that the end of the carpet-bagger has come.’ And that was the good man’s final message to his friends in Brooklyn.”—*Brooklyn (N. Y.) Daily Eagle.*

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|---|
| 838. †Horace Norman, b. May 13,
1827. | 844. Esek Hopkins, b. Aug. 10,
1840. |
| 839. Hellen Maria, b. March 11,
1829. | 845. Frederick Eugene, b. Jan. 20,
1842. |
| 840. Roseana Marrion, b. Oct. 12,
1830. | 846. George Dunnell, b. May 31,
1847. |
| 841. Abby Brown, b. April 14, 1833. | 847. Emma Shute, b. April 6, 1850. |
| 842. Sarah Jane, b. Oct. 17, 1835. | |
| 843. Maria Elizabeth, b. July 13,
1837. | |

Horace N. married Caroline Emma Jones.

Hellen M. died September 2, 1829.

Roseana M. married, February 2, 1853, Henry Bruce Shute, and has issue: (848) *Rosa Virginia*,⁹ born June 30, 1855, died August 16, 1857; (849) *May Louisa*,⁹ born July 16, 1856; (850) *Henry Bruce*,⁹ and a daughter, twins, born February 6, 1859. Mrs. Shute died February 6, 1859.

Abby Brown, married July 2, 1856, Charles H. Raymond, and had issue: (851) *Charles*,⁹ born and died same day; (852) *Rosa Marrion*,⁹ born December 3, 1859; (853) *John William*,⁹ born September 25, 1864; (854) *Jennie Shute*,⁹ born November 27, 1871, died May 13, 1874.

Sarah Jane married, June 4, 1862, Henry Bruce Shute.

Maria E. married, April 13, 1859, Charles Steencken, and has issue: (855) *Marie Marguerita*,⁹ born April 17, 1860; (856) *Julia Pauline*,⁹ born August 8, 1864; (857) *Charles*,⁹ born August 1, 1865, and an infant son which died.

Esek Hopkins died February 27, 1842.

Frederick E. died February 13, 1842.

George D. died August 3, 1847.

Emma S. lives with her father in Brooklyn, N. Y. unm.

[674.] WILLIAM J.⁸ MARTIN, second son of (535) SILVANUS P.⁷ and ELIZABETH (Peck) MARTIN, was born January 29, 1812. He married Mary Allen, March 5, 1834. She was born June 9, 1809, and died August 13, 1871.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 858. Mary Maria, b. Jan. 26, 1835. | 861. Julia Allen, b. Oct. 14, 1841. |
| 859. Emily Cushing, b. Sept. 22,
1837. | 862. Mary Lovinia, b. May 1, 1844. |
| 860. Luceyette Frances, b. Aug. 29,
1839. | 863. †Valentine, b. Jan. 12, 1847. |

Mary Maria died November 6, 1863.

Emily Cushing died October 26, 1838.

Luceyette Frances married Lineus V. Kennon, November 23, 1859. He

was born February 21, 1836. Issue: (864) *Frederick V.*,¹⁰ born September 14, 1862; (865) *Florence*,¹⁰ born September 1, 1869.

Julia Allen, married John Matterson, September 5, 1870. He was born June 11, 1834. Issue: (866) *Harry*,¹⁰ born November 13, 1874.

Mary Lovinia died August 8, 1845.

Valentine married Annie E. Thurber, October 20, 1869.

[679.] HENRY⁸ MARTIN, second son of (536) VALENTINE⁷ and BETSEY (Downie) MARTIN, was born He married ——— Field.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

867. Thomas F., b.

868. Henry, b.

[680.] VALENTINE⁸ MARTIN, youngest son of (536) VALENTINE⁷ and BETSEY (Downie) MARTIN, was born April 8, 1808. He married Elizabeth Atkins Gilbert, October 26, 1836. He died December 13, 1866.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

869. Ann Elizabeth, b. Oct. 15, 1837.

Ann Elizabeth married Henry R. Beals, June 8, 1859. He was born January 4, 1831.

[689.] EDWARD⁸ MARTIN, only son of (548) Colonel EDWARD⁷ and SARAH (Fowler) MARTIN, was born in Newport, R. I., September 29, 1821. He married, July 27, 1847, in London, England, Elizabeth Anna Albro, who was born in Lansingburgh, N. Y., April 24, 1823. She died June 11, 1870. Mr. Martin married, secondly, December 31, 1877, Jennie, daughter of Cornealious N. and Eliza (Wetherbee) Ballou, and widow of Elisha W. Ensign. She was born November 28, 1837. She graduated at the New York Medical College, in February, 1872, and was elected a member of the American Institute of Homœopathy, June 7, 1873. Mr. Martin is a commission merchant in New York city.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

870. Mary F., b. May 31, 1848.

872. Ella Elizabeth, b. Sept. 11,
1854.

871. +Charles H., b. Sept. 29, 1851.

873. Edward, jr., b. Nov. 14, 1861.

Mary F. died November 7, 1849.

Charles H. married, May 23, 1877, Josephine Dudley.

[746.] EDWARD JONES^s MARTIN, eldest son of (551) GEORGE W.⁷ and HANNAH (Gamble) MARTIN, was born in Philadelphia, October 7, 1820. He married, April 10, 1845, Ellen T. Harding, who was born August 21, 1826. Mr. Martin was bred to the wholesale grocery and commission business. He was for a time in business in New York, but returned to Louisville, Ky., in 1875, where he now resides.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 874. Marion, b. Feb. 16, 1846. | 878. George W., b. Aug. 20, 1852. |
| 875. James Lytle, b. Aug. 26, 1847. | 879. Hannah B., b. May 7, 1854. |
| 876. William B., b. Sept. 11, 1848. | 880. Charles T., b. July 28, 1856. |
| 877. Edward J., jr., b. Nov. 12, 1850. | 881. Aristide V., b. Aug. 19, 1858. |

Marion died October 14, 1849.

James Lytle resides in New York. unm.

William B. is married and resides in Brooklyn, N. Y.

Edward J. is married and resides in San Francisco, Cal. Has one child.

George W. resides in New York. unm.

Hannah B. married, December 28, 1876, Frederick E. Southworth, of Brooklyn, N. Y.

Charles T. resides in San Francisco, Cal.

Aristide V. resides in San Francisco, Cal.

[748.] WHEELER^s MARTIN, youngest son of (551) GEORGE W.⁷ and HANNAH (Gamble) MARTIN, was born in Philadelphia, November 12, 1826. He married, September 25, 1856, Lounah C., daughter of Hezekiah and C. Ackley, by the Right Reverend Bishop Kip. She was born in Cincinnati, O., May 22, 1838. Mr. Martin is a commission merchant in San Francisco, Cal.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 882. George W., b. July 31, 1859. | 886. Wheeler, b. March 21, 1869. |
| 883. Henry B., b. Dec. 23, 1860. | 887. Grace P., b. May 26, 1873. |
| 884. Willie N., b. June 12, 1863. | 888. Mary A., b. |
| 885. Florence V., b. Dec. 28, 1866. | |

George W. died September 19, 1859.

[750.] DR. OSCAR JACKSON⁸ MARTIN, eldest son of (583) WILLARD⁷ and LUCRETIA (Houghton) MARTIN, was born March 9, 1815. He married Susan George Sartle, November 27, 1839. They had one child, which died in infancy. Mrs. Martin died April 20, 1844. Dr. Martin married, secondly, Caroline Elizabeth Stoddard, January 4, 1846. He is a physician, and resides in Hinsdale, Cheshire County, N. H.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

889. Susan Georgiette, b. March 5, 1848. 891. Willard O. J., b. Feb. 16, 1860.
890. Eva Caroline, b. April 29, 1853.

Susan Georgiette married, March 14, 1871, Frank W. Robertson, of Hinsdale, N. H.

Eva Caroline died young.

Willard O. J.

[758.] JOSEPH GOODWIN⁸ MARTIN, third son of (584) EDWARD⁷ and MARY (Goodwin) MARTIN, was born April 16, 1822, and died July 14, 1869. He married Amanda Barber,

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- 892.+Joseph B., b. Sept. 8, 1845. 895. Martha J., b. July 8, 1851.
893. Mary A., b. July 10, 1847. 896. Robert E., b. Oct. 26, 1856.
894. Sarah E., b. Feb. 4, 1849.

Joseph B. married, April 11, 1866, Mary D. Richmond.

Mary A. married November 2, 1869, Eugene Gates, and had issue: (897) *Jennie M.*¹⁰

Sarah E. married, August 21, 1864, Andrew Dennison. He died August 22, 1864.

Martha J. died October 10, 1867.

Robert E.

[759.] FRANCIS EDWARD⁸ MARTIN, fourth son of (584) EDWARD⁷ and MARY (Goodwin) MARTIN, was born February 15, 1831. He married Nancy Hoskins.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

898. Nathan E., b. Dec. 7, 1861. 900. Charles A., b. Dec. 6, 1868.
899. Frank A., b. Sept. 17, 1865. 901. Martha J., b. Aug. 20, 1870.

[760.] WILLIAM⁸ MARTIN, youngest son of (584) EDWARD⁷ and MARY (Goodwin) MARTIN, was born August 24, 1833. He married Ellen Shepherdson.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

902. Cora C., b. May 12, 1855. 903. Mary S., b. April 30, 1863.

Cora C. married Ezra Shattuck, May 13, 1873.

[777.] GEORGE H.⁸ MARTIN, eldest son of (586) PHILIP⁷ and SUSAN C. (Peck) MARTIN, was born December 28, 1822. He married, July —, 1851, Mary Ann Blanford.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

904. Martha B., b. Feb. 25, 1853. 907. George H., b. , 1859.
905. Mary Annett, b. , 1854. 908. Clennie Philip, b. , 1862.
906. Jennie, b. , 1856.

Martha B. died January 29, 1858.

Mary Annett married John T. Darc, November 18, 1871, and has issue : (909) *Ellen Sophia*,¹⁰ born August 26, 1872; (910) *Alfred Starr*,¹⁰ born November 23, 1873.

Jennie.

George H.

Clennie Philip.

[778.] FRANK B.⁸ MARTIN, second son of (586) PHILIP⁷ and SUSAN C. (Peck) MARTIN, was born December 13, 1825. He married, September —, 1851, Hannah Coolidge. He died June 28, 1878.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

911. De Witt C., b. June 20, 1852. 912. Eliza A., b. July 26, 1855.

[816.] CRAWFORD SMITH⁸ MARTIN, third son of (629) LE BARRON⁷ and ANN MUZZY (Arnold) MARTIN, was born March 27, 1832. He married, May 10, 1857, Alice S. Luther, of Providence, R. I.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---|---|
| 913. Martha Wilkinson, b. Jan. 15,
1860. | 915. Ann Eliza, b. March 7, 1866. |
| 914. Amey Linden, b. Sept. 11,
1864. | 916. Ruth Hopkins, b. Aug. 28,
1867. |

Ann Eliza died March 12, 1866.

[818.] ELHANAN⁸ MARTIN, youngest son of (629) LE BARRON⁷ and ANN MUZZY (Arnold) MARTIN, was born June 20, 1836. He married, July 28, 1863, Mary Emma Foster, of Providence, R. I.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---|------------------------------------|
| 917. Lillie Amelia, b. Oct. 20, 1864. | 919. Infant Son, b. Oct. 20, 1870. |
| 918. Nettie Florina, b. Dec. 26,
1867. | |

Nettie Florina, died October 8, 1868.

Infant Son, died October 20, 1870.

[838.] HORACE NORMAN⁸ MARTIN, eldest son of (631) Colonel ELHANAN⁷ and SARAH OLNEY (Brown) MARTIN, was born in Providence, R. I., May 13, 1827. He married Caroline Emma Jones, . He died June 27, 1854.

ISSUE — NINTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---|---------------------------------------|
| 920. Horace Norman, jr., b. April 5,
1850. | 921. Henry Bruce, b. Feb. —,
1852. |
|---|---------------------------------------|

Horace Norman, jr. died August 6, 1872.

Henry Bruce died August 15, 1872.

[863.] VALENTINE⁹ MARTIN, only son of (674) WILLIAM J.⁸ and MARY (Allen) MARTIN, was born January 12, 1847. He married, October 20, 1869, Annie E. Thurber. She was born June 29, 1847.

ISSUE — TENTH GENERATION :

922. George Valentine, b. Dec. 24, 1874.

[871.] CHARLES H.⁹ MARTIN, eldest son of (689) EDWARD⁸ and ELIZABETH A. (Albro) MARTIN, was born

September 29, 1851. He married, May 23, 1877, Josephine, daughter of Gilman and Margaret (Cockran) Dudley, of Pembroke, N. H.

ISSUE — TENTH GENERATION :

923. Atwood Dudley, b. March 28, 1878.

[892.] JOSEPH B.⁹ MARTIN, eldest son of (758) JOSEPH GOODWIN⁸ and AMANDA (Barber) MARTIN, was born September 8, 1845. He married, April 11, 1866, Mary D. Richmond.

ISSUE — TENTH GENERATION :





CHAPTER X.

“Near half an age with every good man’s praise,
Among his flock y^e shepherd passed his days,
The friend, y^e comfort of y^e sick & poor,
Want never knocked unheeded at his door,
Oft when his duty call’d, disease & pain
Strove to confine him; but they strove in vain,
All mourn his death; his virtues long they tri’d;
They knew not how they lov’d him till he dy’d.”— *Anon.*

[6.] ELDER MANASSEH³ MARTIN, fourth son of the ancestors, JOHN² and JOANNAH (Esten) MARTIN, of Swansea, was born in Swansea, Mass., “February y^e 2^d 1681.” “On y 6th October 1706, he married Hannah Carpenter.”

He was ordained elder of the Baptist Church, in Shawomet, now Warwick, R. I., in 1725. Knight, in his history of the Baptists, speaking of the Warwick church, says: “They were established upon Christ’s doctrine (Hebrew vi : 1, 2.), to which they ever held, and at this time consisted of sixty-five members in regular Gospel order, under the pastoral care of Elder Manasseh Martin, and George Wightman, deacon.

“On June 18, 1744, John Hammett was ordained to the work of the ministry, as assistant to Elder Martin. He died December 28, 1752. Elder Martin had now become so much impaired by age and infirmities, that he was unable to serve the church in their destitute situation, and they called upon Elder John Gorton.” * After a little while longer, the scene changes: “Elder Manasseh Martin, after a long and laborious

* “*History of the General or Six Principle Baptists in Europe and America,*” by Richard Knight. Providence, 1827. pp. 199-203.

life in the ministry, adorned with exemplary piety and patience, which he spent to the honor of the cause and the upbuilding of his Redeemer's kingdom, went to his reward, March 20, 1754, having been pastor of this church, between thirty and forty years." *

He sleeps well. The aged pastor and his assistant are buried side by side in the old meeting-house yard, within a few feet of the pulpit where their life-labors were spent, and around them are the grassy mounds and crumbling stones which mark the resting-places of many a generation of worshippers of that primitive church. †

"Beneath those rugged elms, that yew trees shade,
Where heaves the turf in many a mouldering heap,
Each in his narrow cell forever laid,
The rude forefathers of the hamlet sleep."

The following is a copy of Elder Manasseh Martin's will:—

"In the name of God Amen

This Twenty-fifth of February 1728 or 9,

I Manasseh Martin of the Town of Warwick in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence plantations in New England being in reasonable health and in perfect mind and memory thanks be given to God therefor but calling to mind the mortality of my Body and knowing it is appointed unto all men once to die I do make and ordain this my last Will and testament that is to say principally I give and recommend my Soul unto the Lord Jesus to present it to His Father even unto God who gave it and my Body I recommend unto the Earth to be buried in a Christian form and manner nothing Doubting but at the Glorious Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty Power of God. And touching Temporal Estate as it has pleased God to bless me with in this life I give demise and dispose of in this manner and form

Imprimis — I give and bequeath unto my well beloved wife Hannah Martin all my estate both Real and personal whatsoever in Fee forever whom I do appoint and ordain to be my whole and sole Executrix to this my Last Will and testament and hereby I do revoke and disallow all my former wills and do ratify and confirm this and no other to be my Last Will and Testament

* *"History of the General or Six Principle Baptists in Europe and America,"* by Richard Knight. Providence, 1827.

† This old meeting-house was taken down in 1829. It was opposite the residence of Colonel Stephen Low.

In witness whereof I have set my hand and affixed my seal the day and year above written.

Published pronounced and
declared to be my Last Will and Testament in presence of

MANASSEH MARTIN [Seal.]

JOHN HOLDEN. }
JOHN LOW, JR. }
JOHN CARPENTER. }

The above will is on record in the office of the Town Clerk, Warren, R. I.

It appears by this will, and by tradition, that Elder Manasseh Martin had no children ; hence his leaving his property to his wife.

Elder Charles Holden succeeded Elder Martin, and he was ordained pastor of this church, June 16, 1757. The ordination services were performed by Elders Samuel Winsor, Thomas Burlingame, John Gorton, Samuel Albro, and Daniel Martin ; the latter being a nephew of Elder Manasseh Martin.

The new elder thus installed, not satisfied with the occupation of his predecessor's pulpit, was desirous of possessing his widow, also, and tradition says that he proposed to her in the following words : " Hannah, have you any objection to go to Heaven by way of my house ? " She having no objection to travel to Heaven by that route, they were married by Elder John Gorton, January 23, 1757.* She died June 19, 1781, in the ninety-fourth year of her age, and lies buried by the side of her first husband. The following is a copy from their grave-stones :—

In memory of
Manasseh Martin
who was Elder of the
Baptist Church in Warwick
upwards of 30 years.
He died March 20th 1754
in the 74th year
of his age.

In memory of
Hannah second wife of
Elder Charles Holden and
widow of the late Elder
Manasseh Martin
by who she now lies
She died June 19th 1781 in the
94th year of her age.
She was a pattern of
Piety, and as a Mother
in Israel.

* Communicated by F. A. Holden, esq.



CHAPTER XI.

“ One generation comes,
Another goes, and mingles with the dust,
And thus we come and go, and come and go,—
Each for a little moment filling up
Some little space.”— *Anon.*

[8.] EBENEZER³ MARTIN, youngest son of (0) JOHN² and JOANNA (Esten) MARTIN, of Swansea, was born February 16, 1684. He married Abigail Wheeler, November 29, 1716, and settled in Barrington, R. I.

The following is a copy of his will, found in the probate office, at Taunton, Bristol County, Mass. :—

“In the Name of God, Amen the ninth Day of September 1727 I Ebenezer Martin of the town of Barrington husbandmen, being very sick and weak in body but in perfect mind and Memory Thanks be given unto God: Therefore calling unto Mind y^e mortality of my Body and knowing that it is appointed for men once to dye, do make and ordain this my last will and Testament that is to say, principally and first of all I give and Recommend my Soul unto y^e Hands of God that gave it, and my Body I recommend to y^e earth to be Buried in decent Christian Burial at y^e discretion of my Executors: nothing doubting but at y^e General Resurrection I shall recover y^e same again by y^e mighty power of God. And as touching such Worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to Bless me in this Life I give demise and dispose of y^e same in y^e following manner and form—I make constitute and ordain my father James Wheeler and Edward Luther my Sole Executors of this my last will and testament I give and bequeath to Abigail my dearly beloved wife y^e best roome in my house, and y^e Income of all my estate untill my sons come to y^e Age of one and twenty years for her own

support and y^e bringing up my children and if Abigail my wife should marry again, then I give to her y^e sum of fifty Pounds and all y^e estate that shee brought with her and so to be qut of my Estate and then y^e Exetors to take y^e care of y^e children and y^e estat.

Item. I give to my sons all my Lands & meadows to be equally Divided between them and also I give to my Daughters fifty pounds a piece to be Paid when they come of age and what shall remain of my moveable estate after debts are paid shall go towards paying my Daughters Portions and y^e Remaining Part my sons to make up out of thier Parts equally to be paid by my sons. I give my gun to my eldest son besides y^e other part, y^e words (and meadows) were entered before signing & sealing.

EBENEZER
een his mark [seal.]
MARTIN

Signed sealed, published pronounced and Declared by the s^d Ebenezer Martin as his last will and testament in presence of us y^e subscribers.

EZRA ORMSBEE.
MARY KENT.
RICHARD J. ROUND."

It is much to be regretted that he did not mention his children by name, in his will, for the compiler has been unable to find the births of but two of his children, or to gain much information in relation to them. The birth of the first child is to be found in the Swansea town records; the other children here given were furnished me by one of his descendants.

ISSUE — FOURTH GENERATION :

924. Jemima, b. May 21, 1716-17. 927. +Nathaniel b. Jan. —, 1723.
925. +John, b. , 1718, probably. 928. Abigail, b.
926. +Ebenezer, b. , 1721, ,,

Jemima married Valentine Bowen, December 9, 1742.

John married Mary ———

Ebenezer married Mary Bowen, May 22, 1748.

Nathaniel married Susanna Kent, , 1752.

Abigail married William Estenbrooks, November 1, 1747.

[925.] CAPTAIN JOHN⁴ MARTIN, eldest son of (8) EBENEZER³ and ABIGAIL (Wheeler) MARTIN, of Barrington, married Mary ———, . He died December 8, 1801, aged eighty-three years, and his wife died May 13, 1774, aged fifty-five years.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

929. Abigail, b. Oct. 9, 1745. 931. Benjamin, b. March 23, 1755.
930. Samuel, b. Feb. 28, 1750.

Abigail.

Samuel. He was in a company of Colonel Robert Elliott's regiment during the Revolutionary war, and at the close of the war there was due him £18, 7, 9, which he never received from the Government.

Benjamin. "In December, 1776, he was a member of Captain Vial Allen's company of Barrington militia, which at that date was ordered into the general service of the Government, and they were stationed at Nayatt and Rumstick Points, on the shores of Narragansett Bay, the British at this time being in possession of Newport, and the island of Rhode Island, their patrols extending within a few miles of the Points, where the Barrington militia were quartered. They remained stationed here until the enemy withdrew from Newport.

This company were detailed under the command of Lieutenant Kinnicut, to act with General Sullivan's expedition, and they joined the same two days before the battle of August 29, 1778. They were in pursuit of the British, who burned Bristol and the boats at Keckamint, driving them back to their shipping, at Bristol Ferry. He was born in that part of Warren, now Barrington, March 23, 1755. His parents were John and Mary Martin."* Captain Benjamin Martin died November 26, 1836.

[926.] EBENEZER⁴ MARTIN, second son of (8) EBENEZER³ and ABIGAIL (Wheeler) MARTIN, of Barrington, married Mrs. Mary Bowen, May 22, 1748. He died October 21, 1769, aged forty-eight years. All that we have been able to find in relation to Ebenezer and his family is embraced in the following will, and records in the town clerk's office at Warren, R. I. : —

"In the name of God amen. I Ebenezer Martin of Warren in the county of Bristol in the colony of Rhode Island. This twenty second day of September in the ninth year of his Majesty's Reign

* *Pension Office, Washington, D. C., File No. 17,565.*

A D 1769, being weak of Body but of a Sound Disposing mind and memory thanks be given to God therefor calling to mind my mortality Do make this my last will & Testament in manner Following. Principally & first of all I give & recommend my Soul to God who gave it and my Body to the Earth to be decently buried at the Discretion of my Executors hereinafter mentioned — as to my worldly goods wherewith it has Pleas'd God to Bless me I give & Bequeath the same in manner & form Following

Imp.^{ms} My will is that my Just debts & funerall charges be duly & seasonably paid by my Executor hereinafter named.

Item. To my Beloved wife Mary Martin I give in Lew of her Dower & Power of Thirds the Improvement of the whole of my estate (except what I in this will give to my Eldest son Ebenezer) untill my son James Comes of age & then the Improvement of the remainder untill Rufus Comes of age, and then the Improvement of the remainder untill Samuel comes of age, and the Improvement of the remainder untill John comes of age; and Provided my said wife should marry before the youngest comes of age, then she is to quit the Improvement of said estate and I hereby order that my s^d wife be paid one Hundred Dollars out of my notes or Bonds or out of said Estate.

Item. To my Loving & well beloved son Ebenezer Martin his heirs & assigns forever I give & bequeath one Forty acre Lot of Wood land & tillage adjoining to the Land of John Marten, John Short & John Kelley laying in the town of Warren aforesaid, and order him my said son Ebenezer to pay to his sisters as they shall come of age Fifty Spanish Mill^d Dollars a piece and I give to my said son one yoak of oxen & half a score of sheep & lambs one plow and chain

Item. To my Beloved sons James, Edward, Rufus, Samuel & John I give and bequeath the remaining part of my Real Estate to be equally Divided between them their heirs & assigns part & part alike according to quantity and quality and if either of these should Die before he arrives to the age of Twenty one years, then that part to be equally Divided among the surviving sons and my will is that my out door moveables be equally Divided between my sons.

Item. To my beloved Daughters Molley and Anne I give and bequeath my indoor moveables to be equally Divided between them part & part alike and also I give to my said Daughters Fifty Spanish Milled Dollars apiece to be paid by my eldest son when they arrive to the age of Twenty one years or upon their Marriage which shall

first happen, and if so be either of these Daughters should Decease before they arrive to the age of twenty one years then the survivor to have & enjoy the whole that was to be the part of the Deceased.

Item. If it should happen that my Beloved wife should prove with child at my Decease & be Delivered of a living child & it should live to be of age my will is that if it should be a Son that it shall share equally with either of the five youngest sons — and if it should be a daughter that then it should come in for an equal share with other of the Daughters provided it liveth to the age of twenty one

Furthermore, I do constitute & appoint my Beloved wife & Eldest son Ebenezer the Executrix and Executor of this my last will & Testament

Moreover whensoever & so long as my said wife shall be & remain a Widow my will is that my said wife shall have the Privilege of a room in my Dwelling house & the Privilege of keep (ing) a cow (on) the Bequeathed Premises as witness my hand

EBENEZER MARTIN [Seal.]

In witness whereof I have set my hand and seal the day & date above written. Signed, Sèaled, Published, Pronounced and declared by the said Ebenezer Martin to be his last will & Testament in the presence of us who signed as witnesses in his presence.

SAMUEL KENT.

JOSEPH GRANT, Jr.

SOLOMON TOWNSEND.

Bristol s s. December y^e 4th A. D. 1769

Then before the Honourable Town Council of Warren came Samuel Kent & Joseph Grant Jr witnesses to the last will and Testament of Ebenezer Marten of said Warren late deceased and make oath that they were present & did se & hear the s^d deceased sign seal Publish, Pronounce & Declare the same to be his last will and Testament & that he was of sound Disposing Mind when he so did, and that they together with Solomon Townsend signed as witnesses in the presence of the Testator.

Witness John Kenaicutt Council clerk, and the said Mary Marten the Executrix named in s^d Will appears in council & Declined accepting the Bequests made to her in said Will & resolved to take her thirds & right of Dower in said Estate according to law

Witness John Kennicutt Council clerk.

The foregoing is a true copy as per Book No. 1, pages 376-377 of council records for Warren.

Attest HENRY H. LUTHER,
Probate Clerk."

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| 932. Ebenezer, b. July 5, 1747. | 936. Samuel, b. May 24, 1757. |
| 933. James, b. July 12, 1749. | 937. Molley, b. Aug. 2, 1759. |
| 934. Edward, b. April 17, 1754. | 938. Anne, b. Oct. 15, 1761. |
| 935. Rufus, b. July 6, 1755. | 939. John, b. June 1, 1767. |

Ebenezer married, November 25, 1771, Judith Martin, of Rehoboth.

James. He was in the company of Captain Loring Peck, and regiment commanded by Colonel Christopher Lippett, in September, 1776. At the close of the Revolutionary war there was due him £15, 12, 4, by the Government, which he never received.* In May, 1778, he was an ensign in the Barrington company of Train Bands.

Edward married, November 16, 1776, Chloe Martin, of Rehoboth.

Rufus.

Samuel. He was in the company of Captain Caleb Carr, and regiment of Colonel William Richmond, October 10, 1776, and at the close of the war there was due him from the Government, £14, 9, 1, which he never received.†

Molley.

Anne.

John.

[927.] COLONEL NATHANIEL⁴ MARTIN, fourth son of (8) EBENEZER³ and ABIGAIL (Wheeler) MARTIN, was born January —, 1723. He was a shipbuilder and farmer, and resided in Barrington, R. I. He established the first ferry across Warren River. He was appointed lieutenant colonel of the First Regiment of Rhode Island, in May, 1772, and colonel of the same regiment in October following. He was a deputy from Barrington, in 1772, 1773, and 1774, and in 1776 he was a member of the Committee of Safety. In April,

* "*Spirit of '76, in Rhode Island,*"
Colonial Records," vol. 8, p. 354.

† *Ibid.*

p. 26, also "*Rhode Island*

1777, Colonel Martin was appointed by the General Assembly of Rhode Island to advance the bounties allowed to the soldiers of the State. He was appointed for Barrington, and advanced £352.*

He married Susanna Kent, in 1751. She was born May 4, 1732, and died June 23, 1825. He died January 15, 1806.

ISSUE — FIFTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 940.+Luther, b. Jan. 20, 1752. | 946. Susanna, b. Nov. 25, 1762. |
| 941. Anne, b. April 13, 1753. | 947. Kent, b. Sept. 9, 1767. |
| 942. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 1, 1754. | 948. Calvin, b. Oct. 28, 1769. |
| 943. Allathea, b. Feb. 20, 1756. | 949. Judah, b. Oct. 11, 1773. |
| 944. Kent, b. Dec. 25, 1757. | 950.+Anderson, b. Sept. 8, 1776. |
| 945.+Anthony, b. April 21, 1760. | |

Luther married Elizabeth Humphreys, and died May 13, 1799.

Anne married Joseph Gladding. She died April 16, 1821.

Nathaniel died September 6, 1776.

Allathea married ——— Cole. She died July 20, 1823. Her descendants reside in Oneida County, N. Y.

Kent died young.

Anthony married Susanna Allen, May 1, 1779.

Susanna.

Kent.

Calvin died July 12, 1853. His descendants reside in Saratoga County, N. Y.

Judah.

Anderson married Nancy Algen. He died December 6, 1856.

[940.] ENSIGN LUTHER⁵ MARTIN, eldest son of (927) Colonel NATHANIEL⁴ and SUSANNA (Kent) MARTIN, was born in Barrington, R. I., January 20, 1752. He was appointed by the General Court of the State an enlisting officer, in 1775.† In 1776, he was ensign of Captain Thomas Allen's company of artillery, which was raised by order of the Rhode Island legislature; his commission being signed by Governor Nicholas Cook. This company was called out from time to time, in consequence of British vessels, commanded by Captain

* "Rhode Island Colonial Records," vol. 7, pp. 27, 45, and vol. 8, pp. 6, 201.

† *Ibid.*, vol. 7, p. 360.

Wallace, infesting the waters of Providence Bay, and burning the houses on Prudence and Conanicut islands.* He was married, November 16, 1775, to Elizabeth Humphreys, by Solomon Townsend, pastor, in Barrington. He died August 10, 1799. His wife was born January 13, 1755, and died June 21, 1846.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

951. Susanna, b. Nov. 8, 1776.	955 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 16, 1786.
+ 952. Nathaniel Anthony, b. March 18, —.	956. +Sullivan, b. Jan. 31, 1789.
953. Luther, b. Feb. 19, 1782.	957. Nancy, b. March 3, 1792.
954. Ambrose, b. May 11, 1784.	958. +Sterry, b. Aug. 20, 1794.
	959. +Josiah, b. May 1, 1798.

Susanna married Captain Noel Mathewson, and had children: (960) *John*,⁷ (961) *Maria*,⁷ and (962) *Noel*.⁷ *John* married Cynthia Morse; *Maria* married Kingsley Bullock; and *Noel* married Hannah Smith, and his son (963) *John B. Mathewson*,⁸ was a member of a Rhode Island battery during the civil war of 1861-'65, and died at Washington, D. C. *Susanna* (Martin) Mathewson dying, September 10, 1855, Captain Mathewson married, second, *Mary Ann Webb*, of Roxbury.

+ *Nathaniel Anthony* died in 1779.

Luther was lost at sea, August 10, 1802. unnm.

Ambrose died April 9, 1864. unnm.

Elizabeth died September 29, 1844. unnm.

Sullivan married Belinda Peck, June 13, 1814.

Nancy married George Gladding, May 13, 1810, and had issue: (964) *George*,⁷ born July 26, 1814, died November 2, 1821; (965) *George Anthony*,⁷ born August 6, 1822, married, February 12, 1852, *Julia A. Drown*, and has issue: (966) *Charlotte M.*,⁸ born February 14, 1854; (967) *Elizabeth H.*,⁸ born September 22, 1855, died September 17, 1856; (968) *Alverin M.*,⁸ born March 1, 1858; (969) *George*,⁸ born September 9, 1860; (970) *Charles F.*,⁸ born October 2, 1863; (971) *Henry D.*,⁸ born December 25, 1865, died July 15, 1867; and *Fanny D.*,⁸ born July 28, 1869.

Sterry married *Mary Davis*.

Josiah married *Charlotte Davis*.

+ [945.] ANTHONY⁵ MARTIN, fourth son of (927) Colonel NATHANIEL⁴ and SUSANNA (Kent) MARTIN, was born in Barrington, R. I., April 21, 1760. In 1776, he entered the Barrington militia, which were stationed at Bristol for its defence, as the town had been fired upon by two British armed

* Pension Office, Washington, D. C., Widows' File, No. 27,447.

vessels — the “*Glasgow*,” and “*Swan*,”— and to save the town from destruction, the inhabitants had been obliged to supply these vessels with provisions. About the first of July, 1776, he enlisted for nine months, in the company of Captain Thomas Allen, which was attached to the regiment of Colonel Crairy. The adjutant of this regiment was his kinsman () Simeon Martin, of Newport; they were stationed at Bristol and Little Compton.

In 1779, Anthony Martin entered the guard service, where he remained until the British evacuated Rhode Island. He went from Providence to Newport with a flag of truce; the trip occupied two weeks. For a year he was attached to the artillery company commanded by Captain Samuel Bosworth; they had two pieces of cannon and thirty-six men in the company. In April, 1797, he removed to Greenfield, Saratoga County, N. Y. He married, May 1, 1779, Susanna Allen. He died February 14, 1840, and his wife died February 13, 1842.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| 972. Lydia, b. Sept. 13, 1781. | 977. +Amasa, } b. April 30, 1791. |
| 973. +Kent, b. Dec. 4, 1783. | 978. Anthony, } |
| 974. +Bosworth, b. March 10, 1785. | 979. Cynthia, b. May 27, 1793. |
| 975. Susanna, b. Dec. 20, 1787. | 980. Sally, b. Sept. 5, 1795. |
| 976. Sylvania, b. April 1, 1789. | |

Lydia married Stephen Medbeory, December 31, 1801. They had twelve children, six sons and six daughters.

Kent married Catharine Bump, October 25, 1807, and died March 17, 1869.

Bosworth married Catherine Fenton, December 8, 1805, and died November 6, 1864.

Susanna married George Greenwood, December 15, 1816, and died April 3, 1842, leaving one son.

Sylvania married Ray Brackett, December 16, 1810. She had two sons and three daughters.

Amasa married Desire Ballou, December 30, 1824.

Anthony died August —, 1791.

Cynthia married Thomas Easterbrooks, January 6, 1814, and had five sons and four daughters.

Sally married Jerry D. Rowland, January 27, 1827. She died February —, 1849, leaving one son.

[950.] ANDERSON⁵ MARTIN, youngest son of (927) Colonel NATHANIEL⁴ and SUSANNA (Kent) MARTIN, was

born in Barrington, R. I., September 8, 1776. He married, November 20, 1798, Nancy Alger. She was born August 14, 1780, and died December 18, 1856. He died December 6, 1856.

ISSUE — SIXTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| 981. Eliza, b. June 19, 1799. | 987. Nancy Alger, b. April 29, 1816. |
| 982. Joseph A., b. Jan. 17, 1806. | 988. Avis Smith, b. Jan. 29, 1818. |
| 983. William S., b. Nov. 7, 1807. | 989. +Horace Anderson, b. Aug. 18, |
| 984. Julia Ann, b. Aug. 12, 1809. | 1820. |
| 985. +Luther, b. July 21, 1811. | 990. Paschal Allen, b. Aug. 18, |
| 986. Abby Gladding, b. July 9, 1813. | 1822. |

Eliza married, first, September 9, 1845, Philander Soper, of Rome, N. Y. He dying, she married, second, December 16, 1857, Timothy P. Ide, of Seekonk, Mass. He died May 26, 1861.

Joseph A. died February 9, 1807.

William S. died April 20, 1838.

Julia Ann died March 5, 1849.

Luther married, November 6, 1844, Susan Miller; second, January 18, 1859, Almy T. Ingraham.

Abby Gladding married Israel J. Grant, August 23, 1860.

Nancy Alger died January 7, 1839.

Avis Smith married, March 21, 1850, Thomas C. Heath, and has issue : (991) *William C.*,⁷ born April 4, 1851; (992) *Anna K.*,⁷ born March 31, 1853; (993) *Herbert M.*,⁷ born January 21, 1856; (994) *Florence N.*,⁷ born January 11, 1859.

Horace Anderson married, August 25, 1848, Nancy D. Kinnicutt.

Paschal Allen married Amelia Ulman, and resides in Vandalia, Ill.

[956.] SULLIVAN⁶ MARTIN, fourth son of (940) Ensign LUTHER⁵ and ELIZABETH (Humphreys) MARTIN, was born in Barrington, R. I., January 31, 1789. He married, June 13, 1814, Belinda Peck, daughter of Gideon and Lydia (Bullock) Peck, of Rehoboth. She died October 26, 1836, and was the mother of his children. He married, secondly, Lydia Rogerson, who, dying March 3, 1843, he married, thirdly, October 2, 1843, Esther V. Tiffany, "after legal publishment, by Charles Peabody." He died May 27, 1863.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

- | | |
|------------------------------------|------------------------|
| 995. Anna Davis, b. April 1, 1815. | 998. +Stephen B., b. |
| 996. Edwin L., b. Sept. 16, 1818. | 999. +Nathaniel F., b. |
| 997. +George Sullivan, b. Jan. 3, | |
| 1822. | |

Darwin.

Nancy married Edward Miner.

Susanna married Rufus Cole.

Benjamin.

Charles.

[974.] BOSWORTH⁶ MARTIN, second son of (945) ANTHONY⁵ and SUSANNA (Allen) MARTIN, was born in Barrington, R. I., March 10, 1785, and with his father's family settled in Saratoga County, N. Y., in 1797. He married, December 8, 1805, Catharine Fenton. He was a farmer, and died at Corinth, N. Y.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

1012. Lodice B., b.	, 1806.	1015. Melvin, b.	, 1817.
1013. Durfee A., b.	, 1809.	1016. Lydia Ann, b.	, 1822.
1014. Amasa B., b.	, 1812.		

Lodice B. married Edward Edwards.

Durfee A. died July —, 1848.

Amasa B. died July —, 1855.

Melvin died , 1854.

Lydia Ann married George E. Turner, and died in 1864.

[977.] CAPTAIN AMASA⁶ MARTIN, third son of (945) ANTHONY⁵ and SUSANNA (Allen) MARTIN, was born in Barrington, R. I., April 30, 1791. With his father's family, in 1797, he settled in Greenfield, Saratoga County, N. Y. He is a farmer, and for several years he was captain of a militia company. He married, December 30, 1824, Desire Ballou.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

1017. Nancy B., b. May 21, 1826.	1019. Infant Son, b. Sept. 12, 1843.
1018. Lydia Adelia, b. April 17, 1830.	

Nancy B. died October 31, 1862. unm.

Lydia Adelia married, December 30, 1857, John D. Lincoln. She died October 5, 1862.

Infant Son died September 12, 1843.

[985.] LUTHER⁶ MARTIN, third son of (950) ANDERSON⁵ and NANCY (Alger) MARTIN, was born in Barring-

ton, R. I., July 21, 1811. He married, November 6, 1844, Susan Miller, who, dying November 22, 1856, he married, secondly, January 18, 1859, Almy T. Ingraham.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

1020. Henry L., b. Nov. 18, 1859. 1021. Albert P., b. Sept. 27, 1863.

Henry L. died September 29, 1861.

Albert P.

[989.] HORACE ANDERSON⁶ MARTIN, fourth son of (950) ANDERSON⁵ and NANCY (Alger) MARTIN, was born in Barrington, R. I., August 18, 1820. He married, August 25, 1848, Nancy D. Kinnicutt. He died April 7, 1868.

ISSUE — SEVENTH GENERATION :

1022. Nora F., b. March 15, 1849. 1025. Harriet K., b. June 9, 1851.

1023. Walter A., b. May 20, 1855. 1026. Mary E., b. Oct. 12, 1859.

1024. Abby May, b. Aug. 4, 1863.

Nora F.

Walter A.

Abby May.

Harriet K. She was an interesting girl. She was severely burned by the breaking of a kerosene lamp, which caused her death, February 20, 1866.

Mary E. died August 9, 1861.

[997.] GEORGE SULLIVAN⁷ MARTIN, second son of (956) SULLIVAN⁶ and BELINDA (Peck) MARTIN, was born in Barrington, R. I., January 3, 1822. He married, October 21, 1845, Betsey S. Peck. He resides in Nebraska.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

1027. George L., b. May 7, 1847. 1031. William, b. April 6, 1863.

1028. Charles F., b. March 14, 1858. 1032. Ida, b. Dec. 5, 1864.

1029. Hattie N., b. Sept. 5, 1859. 1033. Ida B., b. Jan. 31, 1866.

1030. Emma D., b. Feb. 6, 1861.

Ida died September 1, 1865.

[998.] STEPHEN B.⁷ MARTIN, third son of (956) SULLIVAN⁶ and BELINDA (Peck) MARTIN, was born in Bar-

rington, R. I., . He married Susan A. Gardner,
 . He died March 6, 1867, and his wife died
 December 27, 1872.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

1034. Edwin L., b. Sept. 11, 1848. 1038. Stephen H., b. March 1, 1856.
 1035. Elnora B., b. June 12, 1850. 1039. Belinda P., b. May 24, 1858.
 1036. Charles H., b. May 15, 1852. 1040. William Sprague, b. Sept. 27,
 1037. Frank S., b. March 4, 1854. 1860.

[999.] NATHANIEL F.⁷ MARTIN, youngest son of
 (956) SULLIVAN⁶ and BELINDA (Peck) MARTIN, was born
 in Barrington, R. I., . He married, October 13,
 1850, Sarah A. Ashley. He died November 28, 1869, and his
 wife died October 31, 1872.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

1041. Forest A., b. June 22, 1852. 1043. Arthur A., b. Oct. 15, 1858.
 1042. Ida N., b. Aug. 3, 1856.

Forest A. died March 10, 1855.

[1006.] JOSIAH N.⁷ MARTIN, only son of (959)
 JOSIAH⁶ and CHARLOTTE (Davis) MARTIN, was born in Bar-
 rington, R. I., June 29, 1829. He married, October 16, 1854,
 Phebe A. Wright. She dying May 1, 1856, he married, sec-
 ondly, May 3, 1858, Ellen A. Gifford.

ISSUE — EIGHTH GENERATION :

1044. Louis Marion, b. April 25, 1856. 1046. Francis Joseph Warner, b.
 1856. April 14, 1864.
 1045. Phebe Ellen, b. Dec. 11, 1861.

Louis Marion died September 8, 1856.





APPENDIX A.

THE following list of passengers was discovered in a bundle of miscellaneous manuscripts, in the Public Record Office (England). A copy of it was made by H. G. Somerby, esq., and sent to the "*New England Historical and Genealogical Register*," in which it is to be found, vol. xxv., p. 13:—

"Waymouth, }
y^o 20th of March }
1635.

1. Joseph Hall * of Somerss^t a Minister, aged 40 years.
2. Agnis his Wife aged 25 y^{rs}.
3. Joan Hall his daught^r aged 15 yeare.
4. Joseph Hall his sonne aged 13 yeare.
5. Tristram his son aged 11 yeare.
6. Elizabeth Hall his daught^r aged 7 yeare.
7. Temperance his daught^r aged 9 yeare.
8. Grissell Hull his daught^r aged 5 year.
9. Dorothy Hull his daught^r aged 3 yeare.
10. Judeth French his srvunt aged 2 yeare.
11. John Wood his srvunt aged 20 yeare.
12. Robert Dabyn his srvunt aged 28 yeare.
13. Musachiell Bernard of batcombe Clothier in the County of Somersett 24 yeare.
14. Mary Bernard his wife aged 28 yeare.
15. John Bernard his sonne aged 3 yeare.
16. Nathaniell his sonne aged 1 yeare.
17. Rich: Persons salter & his srvant : 30 : yeare.

* Should be Joseph Hull.

18. Francis Baber Chandler aged 36 yeare.
19. Jesope Joyner aged 22 yeare.
20. Waller Jesop Weaver aged 21 yeare.
21. Timothy Tabor in Som̄ss^t of Butcombe taylor aged 35 yeares.
22. Jane Tabor his Wife aged 35 yeare.
23. Jane Tabor his daugh^{tr} aged 10 yeare.
24. Anne Tabor his daugh^{tr} aged 8 yeare.
25. Sarah Tabor his daugh^{tr} aged 5 yeare.
26. Willm̄ Fever his srvunt aged 20 yeare.
27. Jn^o Whitmarsk aged 39 yeare.
28. Alice Whitmarke his Wife aged 35 yeare.
29. Jm^s Whitmarcke his sonne aged 11 yeare.
30. Jane his daught^r aged 7 yeare.
31. Onseph Whitmarke his sonne aged 5 yeare.
32. Rich: Whytemark his sonne aged 2 yeare.
33. Willm̄ Read of Batcombe Taylor in Som̄ss^u aged 28 yeare.
- 34.
35. Susan Read his Wife aged 29 yeare.
36. Hanna Read his daugh^{tr} aged 3 yeare.
37. Susan Read his daught^r aged 1 yeare.
38. Rich: Adams his srvante 29 yeare.
39. Mary his Wife aged 26 yeare.
40. Mary Cheame his daught^r aged 1 yeare.
41. Zachary Bickewell aged 45 yeare.
42. Agnis Bickwell his Wife aged 27 yeare.
43. Jn^o Bickwell his sonne aged 11 yeare.
44. Jn^o Kitchin his servaunt 23 yeare.
46. George Allin aged 24 yeare.
47. Katherine Allyn his Wife aged 30 yeare.
48. George Allyn his sonne aged 16 yeare.
49. Willm̄ Allyn his sonne aged 8 yeare.
50. Mathew Allyn his sonne aged 6 yeare.
51. Edward Poole his srvant aged 26 yeare.
52. Henry Kingman aged 40 yeares.
53. Joane his wife beinge aged 39.
54. Edward Kingman his son aged 16 yeare.
55. Joane his daught^r aged 11 yeare.
56. Anne his daught^r aged 9 yeare.
57. Thomas Kingman his sonne aged 7 yeare.
58. John Kingman his sonne aged 2 yeare.
59. Jⁿ Ford his servaunt aged 30 yeare.

60. William Kinge aged 40 yeare.
61. Dorothy his Wife aged 34 yeare.
62. Mary Kinge his daught^r aged 12 yeare.
63. Katheryn his daught^r aged 10 yeare.
64. Will^m Kinge his sonne aged 8 yeare.
65. Hanna Kinge his daught^r aged 6 yeare.
66. Thomas Holbrooke of Broudway aged 34 yeare.
67. Jane Holbrooke his wife aged 34 yeare.
68. John Holbrooke his sonne aged 11 yeare.
69. Thomas Holbrooke his sonne aged 10 yeare.
70. Anne Holbrooke his daught^r aged 5 yeare.
71. Elizabeth his daught^r aged 1 yeare.
72. Thomas Dible husband^m aged 22 yeare.
73. Francis Dible Soror aged 24 yeare.
74. Robert Lovell husbandman aged 40 yeare.
75. Elizabeth Lovell his wife aged 35 yeares.
76. Zacheus Lovell his sonne 15 yeares.
78. Anne Lovell his daught^r aged 16 yeare.
79. John Lovell his sonne aged 8 yeare.
Ellyn his daught^r aged 1 yeare.
80. James his sonne aged 1 yeare.
81. Joseph Chickin his servaunt 16 yeare.
82. Alice Kinham aged 22 yeare.
83. Angell Hollard aged 21 yeare.
84. Katheryn his Wife 22 yeare.
85. George Land his servaunt 22 yeare.
86. Sarah Land his kinswoman 18 yeare.
87. Richard Joanes of Dinder.
88. Robt: Martyn of Badcombe husband^m 44.
89. Humfrey Shepheard husband^m 32.
90. John Upham husband^m 35.
91. Joane Martyn 44.
92. Elizabeth Upham 32.
93. John Upham Jun 07.
94. William Grane 12.
95. Sarah Upham 26.
96. Nathaniell Upham 05.
97. Elizabeth Upham 03.
98. Dorss^r Richard Wade of Simstuly Cop aged 60.
99. Elizabeth Wade his Wife 6.
100. Dinah his daugh^r 22.

101. Henry Lush his srvant aged 17.
102. Andrew Hallett his sryvaunt 28.
103. John hoble husbandm̄ 13.
104. Robert Hustle husbandm̄ 40.
105. John Woodcooke 2.
106. Rich : Porter husband 3.

John Porter Deputy
Clerk to Edw :
Thoroughgood.''





APPENDIX B.

THE following births, marriages, and deaths were furnished me from the town records of the several towns named, and for which I have found no place in the body of these memoirs:—

REHOBOTH BIRTHS.

Children of DANIEL MARTIN and wife, JUDITH ———.

Daniel, b. Jan. 14, 1781. David, b. Aug. 12, 1794.

DANIEL MARTIN and wife, RACHAEL KENT, married, September 10, 1801.

CHILDREN :

Albert, b. May 14, 1803.	Rufus G., b. May 11, 1813.
Rachael, b. Jan. 13, 1805.	Linus, b. Feb. 13, 1815.
Daniel, b. Feb. 28, 1807.	Ezekiel K., b. March 20, 1817.
Remember K., b. Nov. 20, 1808.	Ruth G., b. Dec. 17, 1819.
Nancy, b. April 4, 1811.	Horatio W., b. July 12, 1821.

Eugene G. Martin, b. Sept. 3, 1807.

EDWARD J. MARTIN and wife, ANNA R. ———.

CHILDREN :

Willie F., b. July 29, 1858. Leslie A., b. May 24, 1860. (daughter.)

ELBRIDGE MARTIN and wife, ELIZABETH ———.

CHILDREN :

A Son, b. Aug. 17, 1868.

JOHN J. MARTIN and wife, ELLEN ———.

CHILDREN:

John J., b. Feb. 28, 1871. Mary B., b. July 15, 1874.
 Thomas } b. Oct. 20, 1872.
 William }

Thomas died October 20, 1872.

DEATHS.

Marcy Martin, wife of John Martin, Senior, died September 28, 1718.

John Martin, Senior, died August 28, 1720.

Abigail Martin, widow of John Martin, died April 17, 1721.

Manassah Martin, son of Esq. Abraham Martin, died March —,
 1725.

Hopestill Martin, daughter of Esq. Abraham Martin, died March —,
 1725.

Maria L. Martin, daughter of Ephraim and Hannah Martin, died
 August 19, 1845.

Polly Martin, daughter of Frederick D. and Martha Martin, died
 February 17, 1846.

Francis J. Martin, son of Edward Martin, died February 28, 1858

Widow Sarah Martin, daughter of James and Elizabeth Rounds,
 died September 13, 1861.

Widow Lydia Martin, daughter of James Horton, died December
 23, 1861.

Cyril D. Martin, son of Hail and Polly Martin, died December 6,
 1863.

Ephriem Martin, son of Hail and Polly Martin, died December 22,
 1869.

MARRIAGES.

Keziah Martin, of Rehoboth, and William Wood, of Swansea, Feb-
 ruary 18, 1716.

Phebe Martin and Jonathan Nichols, March 18, 1771.

Deborah Martin and Samuel Carpenter, November 30, 1786.

Anne Martin, of Rehoboth, and Elijah Norton, of Swansea, January
 17, 1790.

Mary Martin and William Moulton, April 3, 1788.

Jeremiah Martin and Sabry Miller, October 8, 1796.

Benjamin Martin, of Swansea, and Rachel Hix, of Rehoboth, Sep-
 tember 24, 1801.

- Philip Martin, of Swansea, and Betsey Pearce, of Rehoboth, June 3, 1804.
- Elizabeth Martin and Jarvis Horton, of Rehoboth, May 18, 1808.
- Harriet Martin, of Newport, and Noah H. Allen, of Rehoboth, September 22, 1816.
- Hannah Martin, of Rehoboth, and Richard Manchester, of Bristol, March 19, 1820.
- Eugene I. Martin and Belinda P. Pearce, February 24, 1828.
- Thankful Martin and William W. French, October 16, 1831.
- Valentine Martin, of Swansea, and Lucinda Thurber, of Rehoboth, December 1, 1833.
- Nancy Martin and Caleb C. Carpenter, December 1, 1834.
- Sabina A. Martin and Simeon F. Horton, August 30, 1840.
- Louisa Martin and John S. Ingalls, October 28, 1857.
- Mary E. C. Martin, of Lowell, and Nathan Horton, December 7, 1861.
- Celeste E. Martin, of Seekonk, and Nathan H. Earl, of Rehoboth, May 1, 1864.
- Almira S. Martin, of Rehoboth, and Charles A. Harrison, of Seekonk, November 23, 1874.

SWANSEA BIRTHS.

MANNASSAH, son of MANNASSAH and DEBORAH MARTIN, was born November 20, 1706. He married MEREBATH LAKE, July 18, 1733.

CHILDREN :

Susan, b. Nov. 26, 1733.	Ammazier, b. May 15, 1743.
Masher, b. Dec. 21, 1735.	Manasseh, b. July 17, 1745.
Deborah, b. May 26, 1740.	

Deborah married, January 14, 1762, William Seamans.

JOB MARTIN and wife, ANNE HORTON, married, October 12, 1746.

CHILDREN :

Elizabeth, b. May 23, 1750.	Patience, b. May 3, 1762.
Esther, b. Dec. 16, 1754.	Ann, b. March 28, 1771.
Lois, b. Oct. 29, 1759.	

Elizabeth married Upsham Luther, December 1, 1771.

Esther married Job Cole, December 10, 1778.

Lois married Parker Cole, January 12, 1778.

Patience married Richard Cole, September 5, 1779.

Ann married Daniel Martin, May 1, 1791.

JEREMIAH MARTIN and wife, MARY CHASE, married, December 3, 1761.

CHILDREN :

Job, b. March 10, 1765.

Jeremiah, b. June 12, 1767.

Job married Lidia ———, November 20, 1794.

MANNASSAH MARTIN and wife, BARBARY ———.

CHILDREN :

Abner, b. March 6, 1737.

THOMAS MARTIN and wife, HANNAH ———.

CHILDREN :

Reuben, b. April 1, 1782.

Ruby, b. March 16, 1806.

BENJAMIN MARTIN and wife, ELIZABETH ———.

CHILDREN :

Sylvanus, b. March 29, 1784.

JOHN MARTIN and wife, LIDIA ———.

CHILDREN :

Angeline, b. Feb. 27, 1801.

Ardelia A., b. Aug. 1, 1807.

Job, b. Aug. 31, 1802.

Valentine B., b. March 2, 1809.

Lemira, b. April 20, 1805.

John, b. Nov. 22, 1813.

JAMES MARTIN, second, and wife, BETSEY ———.

CHILDREN :

Elizabeth, b. March 16, 1805.

James, b. Nov. 22, 1816.

Hannah, b. Feb. 24, 1807.

Israel, b. Aug. 3, 1819.

Lidia, b. Jan. 19, 1809.

Betsey, b. Feb. 26, 1822.

Sally, b. Oct. 2, 1811.

John W., b. Feb. 19, 1824.

Benjamin, b. March 18, 1814.

JOHN, son of JOHN and ABIGAIL MARTIN, born March 19, 1719.

A. MARTIN, son of JOHN, born March 6, 1737.

ABIGAIL, daughter of MELETIAH and ABIGAIL MARTIN, born January 15, 1734.

PATIENCE, daughter of JEREMIAH and ANN MARTIN, born December 8, 1763.

STEPHEN CHAFER, born December 14, 1783.

DARIUS MARTIN and wife, ARDELIA ———.

CHILDREN :

Hollis H., b. May 29, 1844.

JOHN MARTIN and wife, ELIZABETH ———.

CHILDREN :

Emily T., b. April 8, 1847.

Mary, b. Jan. 31, 1849.

JOHN H. MARTIN and wife, MARGARET ———.

CHILDREN :

Cain, b. Dec. 8, 1862.

WILLIAM MARTIN and wife, MARGARET ———.

CHILDREN :

Mary A., b. Sept. 19, 1865.

MARRIAGES.

William Martin married Hannah Stone, November 3, 1709.

Abigal Martin married John West, December 6, 1728.

Hannah Martin married Daniel Luther, April 27, 1737.

Timothy Martin married Patience Drinkwater, December 19, 1734.

Ebenezer Martin, married Experience Mason, March 28, 1734.

Patience Martin married Meal Pierce, November 6, 1740.

Phebe Martin married Oliver J. Mason, April 20, 1758.

Experience Martin married Joseph Baker, September 4, 1760.

Annie Martin married John Mason, February 23, 1769.

Job Martin married Anne Horton, October 12, 1746.

Meletiah Martin married Patience Eddy, December 24, 1739.

Elizabeth Martin married Upham Luther, December 1, 1771.

Walthy Martin married Martin Rounds, July 20, 1777.

Patience Martin married Richard Cole, September 5, 1779.

Abigal Martin married Zepheniah Gaenman, March 9, 1780.

Elisha Martin married Ann Mason, April 26, 1787.

John Martin married Elizabeth Hix, August 28, 1789.

Elizabeth Martin married Archable Baley, June 9, 1794.

Lidia Martin married Jacob Sanders, July 27, 1794.

Asa Martin married Huldah Cummings, July 2, 1795.
 Joseph Martin married Charlotte Cummings, November 19, 1795.
 Stephen Martin married Ruth Peck, September 20, 1798.
 Tabatha Martin married Jonathan Anthony, September 25, 1798.
 Edward Martin married Sybill Eddy, January 7, 1799.
 Rebecca Martin married Jethniel Peck, December 19, 1799.
 Jemima Martin married Isaac Mason, October 26, 1800.
 Anna Martin married Noah Mason, October 15, 1801.
 Daniel Martin married Lidia Martin, October 30, 1813.
 Amey Martin married Reed Mason, January 5, 1816.
 Martha Martin married Slade Chase, October 20, 1816.
 Mary Martin married John Baker, October 15, 1818.
 Angeline Martin married Daniel Anthony, November 20, 1821.
 Sally Martin married Gilbert Chase, April 14, 1822.
 Job Martin married Hannah B. Hail, July 11, 1824.
 Darias Martin married Ardelia Cornill, July 1, 1832.
 George W. Martin married Lydia A. Chase, June 28, 1850.
 John H. Martin married Margaret Kingsley, December 26, 1858.
 Esther Martin married I. N. Wheaton, November 5, 1863.
 John H. Martin married Eleanor Thurber, January 7, 1866.
 Charlotte D. Martin married John Vinecom.
 Levi Martin married Maria Potter.
 Borden Martin married Sarah Gardner.

DEATHS.

Hannah Martin died July 11, 1860.
 Bernard Martin died November 29, 1865.
 Barney Martin died October 31, 1867.
 Cyrus Martin died April 3, 1868.

WARREN, R. I. — BIRTHS.

SAMUEL MARTIN and wife, HANNAH ———.

CHILDREN :

Moses T., b. April 11, 1792.	Edward T., b. Sept. 7, 1800.
Samuel, b. March 8, 1794.	Mary B., b. Nov. 4, 1802.
John T., b. Nov. 14, 1796.	Moses T., 2d, b. Feb. 22, 1803.
Hannah, b. Aug. 17, 1798.	Elisha T., b. Jan. 12, 1810.

HENRY MARTIN and wife, MARIA ———.

CHILDREN :

Mary E., b. Jan. 10, 1845. Henrietta, b. Dec. 11, 1848.
Abby F., b. Jan. 5, 1847.

CYRIL MARTIN and wife, SALLY ———.

CHILDREN :

Cyril, b. Aug. 13, 1820. Samuel, b. June 22, 1823.

WILLIAM MARTIN and wife, BETSEY ———.

CHILDREN :

Julia A., b. Feb. 9, 1839.

JOSEPH MARTIN and wife, SARAH ———.

CHILDREN :

Jeremiah, b. Feb. 4, 1842. A daughter, b. July 10, 1854.

STEPHEN MARTIN, Jr., and wife, PATIENCE ———.

CHILDREN :

A daughter, b. Aug. 18, 1852. Jennie R., b. July 18, 1856.
A daughter, Nov. 5, 1854.

EZRA MARTIN and wife, CYNTHIA ———.

CHILDREN :

Ezra M., b. Aug. 3, 1865.

FRANK MARTIN and wife, ELIZA ———.

CHILDREN :

Arthur H., b. Sept. 20, 1875.

MARRIAGES.

Abigail Martin and William Esterbrooks, November 1, 1747.

Hannah Martin and Daniel Luther, March 19, 1748.

John Martin and Sarah Cole, April 18, 1765.

Constant Martin, of Rehoboth, and Lydia Haile, of Warren, December 2, 1769.

Lovina Martin and Richard Allen, February 27, 1851.

Robbi P. Martin and Daniel B. Davis, October 31, 1855.

Hannah Martin and Hiram Barker, June 4, 1856.
 Ellen E. Martin and Alfred B. Young, December 22, 1856.
 Julia M. Martin and Frank L. Wilder, October 31, 1858.
 Charles H. Martin and Esther L. B. Handy, July 10, 1859.
 William A. Martin and Betsey Wood, October 15, 1865.
 Thomas Martin and Ellen Brien, July 31, 1867.
 Mary J. Martin and Arthur Lewis, January 5, 1875.

DEATHS.

Jonathan Martin, son of Daniel Martin, died September 27, 1851.
 Ezra Martin, son of Cynthia Martin, died January 11, 1855.
 Betsey Martin, daughter of Jeremiah and Lillis Martin, died May 1, 1855.
 Charles H. Martin, son of Joseph E. and Sarah Martin, died March 6, 1860.
 Amelia T. Martin, daughter of Stephen and Patience Martin, died May 1, 1860.
 Annie L. Martin, daughter of Ezra M. and Cynthia Martin, died August 25, 1862.
 Stephen Martin, son of Daniel and Rebecca Martin, died April 3, 1873.
 Nathaniel Martin died
 Ebenezer Martin died November 19, 1806, aged fifty.

Extracts from "Spirit of '76, in Rhode Island." By BENJAMIN COWELL. 1850.

SAMUEL MARTIN was in the company of Captain Arthur Fenner, regiment of Colonel William Lippitt, September, 1776.

AARON MARTIN was in the company of Captain Christopher Dyer, regiment of Colonel William Lippitt.

JOEL MARTIN was in Colonel John Tophan's regiment, October, 1776, and there was due him from the Government, £18, 11, 7, which he never received.

SANFORD MARTIN was in the same regiment; due him, £17, 13, 2.

In Colonel Archibald Cary's regiment, were SIMON MARTIN, due him, £31, 8, 0; ANTHONY MARTIN, due him, £13, 3, 8; and ALBRO MARTIN was in Colonel Sherburn's regiment.



APPENDIX C.

THE ACCOUNT OF THE MARTIN FAMILY,

PUBLISHED BY

JUDGE WHEELER MARTIN, IN 1816.



FAMILY genealogy is necessarily of limited interest, and valuable only to those who are concerned in it by ties of consanguinity. The pamphlet in question, however, has a certain degree of *bibliographical* importance, since if not the earliest, it is among the earliest instances in New England of an attempt to preserve family history by publication. The entire edition consisted of only one hundred and twenty-five copies, and the pamphlet has become so exceedingly scarce that it is not to be found in the Library of Congress, nor in any of the State libraries. The information it contains is, of course, embodied with due corrections, in the preceding portion of this work, but as an interesting relic it seemed worthy of preservation, and it is, therefore, reprinted *literally* in the following pages.

The pious dedication of the little history to the aged mother of the writer is characteristic and graceful. She seems to have well merited his expressions of reverence and filial admiration, having been a woman of marked and superior character of mind. The dryness of genealogical details is relieved by the insertion of a few family letters, which are so full of interest and genuine feeling as to make one regret that they were so frugally supplied. The letter of condolence

from Silvanus Martin, addressed to his sister Hopestill Thurber, upon the untimely death of the son of the former, is especially admirable and tender.

In a genealogical point of view, the merit of the pamphlet is somewhat limited. Instead of being a "History of the Martin Family," it may be more properly described as a history of Silvanus Martin and his descendants. This was natural. The judge was the eighth son of Silvanus Martin, and, consequently, best acquainted with, as well as most interested in, that particular offshoot of the family tree. His statements are, as he himself declares, purely based upon recollection and hearsay, and my own researches have proved them to be, in many instances, inaccurate. These discrepancies have been pointed out, as occasion required, in the body of the work. A grave error occurs at the very outset, in the order in which he enumerates the children of the patriarch John, the original emigrant and founder of the cis-Atlantic branch of the Martin family. Of these persons so notable to us he has recorded almost nothing, either of their personal histories, or of their descendants, except in regard to Ephraim, the third son, his great-grandfather. Even as to this ancestor his details are very incomplete, his narrative treating solely of one descendant, namely, his own father, Silvanus Martin.

In the closing paragraph of the judge's memoir, several mistakes are committed. It reads as follows:—

"Johanna Esten was born, June 1, 1645, in Old Wales, in Hertfordshire, now in England; came from thence with Elder John Miles, to Boston, in the year 1665. Miles was settled in Rehoboth, over a Baptist Church, in the year 1663. So, no doubt, he went to England, and returned in the year 1665, after which he settled in Swanzev, in the year 1667. John Martin came from Wales, with Thomas Esten and his family, about this time, and married Johanna Esten, in about the year 1666."

Now Hertfordshire is not in Wales, but is one of the midland counties of England. Neither was John Martin born in Wales, but he was a native of the County of Somersetshire, in the west of England. It is true that some of his co-settlers

are spoken of as coming from Wales, and it is therefore quite likely that Hertfordshire is a misprint for *Herefordshire* — a *t* having been inserted in place of *e*. Herefordshire, though an English county, is on the Welsh border, and contains a large number of inhabitants of Welsh origin or descent, and it is often, though incorrectly, spoken of as a part of Wales. It is, however, most probable, that such an accidental circumstance as the emigrant vessel having sailed from Swansea, in Wales, or the undoubted Welsh origin of Elder Miles, with whom John Martin and others founded the town of Swansea, in Massachusetts, gave rise to the report that John Martin was himself a native of Wales.

The narrative also states that John Martin and Johanna Esten were married “in about the year 1666,” whereas, the records in the office of the town clerk of Swansea, show that they were married April 26, 1671.

The following is a reprint, *verbatim et literatim*, of Judge Martin’s pamphlet:—

PROVIDENCE, November 11, A. D. 1816.

WIDOW MARTHA MARTIN,

Respected Madam:—Having this day completed the compilation of the lineage of the MARTIN and WHEELER families, the object of the work is to hand down to their posterity the names of those who are dead, and those who are now alive. I do myself the pleasure, and I hope it will not be displeasing to you, to dedicate the work to you, no one of the families, in my opinion, being more worthy of that respect. Your age and the high estimation you are held in amongst your immediate posterity, command this respect from your son — you this day being four score and nine years old; * in doing which, it brings a gloom over my mind, when I know that two generations of the Martins and Wheelers, from John Martin and James Wheeler, who first landed in America, are all passed off — every one of them is no more — their bodies moulder in the dust and their spirits are in eternity, as are almost all the third generation, to which you belong. It is a solemn warning to the fourth generation: “Be ye therefore ready also, for the son of man cometh at

* Born November 1, Old Style, 1727.

an hour when ye think not." "By reason of strength," your life has been wonderfully protracted to this late hour; but according to the course of nature, you must "soon be cut off and fly away," with the rest of your generation, and the great length of time you have lived on earth will be but as one day; for a thousand years in the sight of the Great I AM, are but as yesterday, when they are past, or as a watch of the night. It has been a cheering consolation to me, when viewing that your future stay here is but short, that you did early in life make a goodly profession of your belief in Him, "whose blood cleanseth from all sin," and have adorned that profession and belief, in "leading a quiet and peaceable life, in all Godliness and honesty." So that there is a well-grounded hope that He who will reward every one "according to the deeds done in the body, whether they be good or evil," will at your demise send His Angels to waft your spirit to His rest, to join countless millions of blood-washed souls, in the heavens, made perfect in Him: — That this may be your happy lot is the ardent wish of

Your affectionate son,

WHEELER MARTIN.

THE GENEALOGY OF THE FAMILY OF MARTINS.

JOHN MARTIN came early from England to America, and was settled in the town of Swanzey. From the best information collected from the memory of ancient people and records of families, the following account is more correct than any other now extant. In the investigation, no one person flung more light on the subject, than Captain Joseph Barney, late of Rehoboth, who now lives in Taunton, and was born the 15th day of March, 1731, Old Style, and when he gave the information, was 85 years of age, and in good health; he said, that he saw Meltiah Martin in Swanzey, at the house where Elder Daniel Martin afterwards lived; that when he saw him, he was about 11 years of age, and said Meltiah Martin appeared to be a very old man, as his hair was as white as it could be. Manassah Martin, Meltiah Martin, Ephraim Martin, John Martin and Ebenezer Martin, were all sons of John Martin, who first came over to America. There were also a number of daughters to said John Martin. Captain Joseph Barney was grand-son to John Martin, grand-son of John Martin, who first came over to

America. Captain Joseph Barney's father, Joseph Barney, married Joanna Martin, daughter of John Martin, who lived and died in Swanzey. Jonathan Martin, of Swanzey, of the fourth generation from John Martin, who first came over from England to America, and is son to Daniel Martin, and grand-son to Elder Daniel Martin, and great grand-son to Meltiah Martin, and lives where his father lived, gave the following information to the compiler, on the 3d day of November, 1816: That John Martin was the first Martin who came over from England; and that Elder Manassah Martin left a Bible and a staff with his wife, to hand down to the Martins, to the eldest male of the family; which Bible and staff were brought by John Martin from England, which of right would go to Elder Daniel Martin; but he being sick, even unto death, it was handed by Elder Charles Holden, of Warwick, who married Elder Manassah Martin's widow, whose maiden name was Hannah Carpenter, and sister to Edward Carpenter, of Rehoboth, and aunt to Benjamin Carpenter, who moved to the town of Guidford, State of Vermont, and was for a number of years Governor of that State, to Daniel Martin, eldest son of Elder Daniel Martin, and said Daniel Martin handed them to his son Aaron Martin, being Daniel Martin's eldest son, in charge to him to hand them to his son John Martin, who now lives in Newport, State of New-York; being the eldest son of Aaron Martin, who was to inherit them in regular descent from his ancestors. He, the said Jonathan Martin, showed the compiler an iron Pipe, which descended to him from Elder Daniel Martin, whom he had seen smoke to the age of ninety years. John Martin, who first came over to America from England, and settled in Swanzey, his children were named, Manassah Martin, who was a Baptist Minister, settled in the town of Warwick, State of Rhode-Island: Ephraim Martin: Meltiah Martin, who lived in Swanzey, where Elder Daniel Martin died, and where Jonathan Martin, son to Daniel Martin, and grand-son to Elder Daniel Martin, now lives: John Martin, who lived in Rehoboth, and died where Benjamin Martin now lives in Swanzey — this John Martin was grand-father to Captain Joseph Barney: Ebenezer Martin, who settled in the town of Barrington, and died there: Anna Martin, who married Richard Round, of Rehoboth, who was father to Elder Richard Round: Johannah Martin, who married Philip Short, of Barrington, and died there: Jemima Martin, who married Ebenezer Salsbury, of Rehoboth, and Judiah, who married John Luther, of Swanzey. Ephraim Martin, son of John Martin, who first came over from

England to America, had children : Edward Martin, who was father to the late Silvanus Martin, of Rehoboth : Ephraim Martin, Seth Martin, Benjamin Martin : there were five sisters — Thankful and Judiah, who married Jonathan Bosworth : Betsy, who married Ichabod Bosworth, and after he died, she married Wheeler Peirce : Lydia Martin, who married Elder Nathan Pearce, of Swanzey. She was grand-mother to Earl Douglas Pearce, merchant, of Providence, who married Lydia Wheaton, daughter of William Wheaton, and grand-daughter of the late Deacon Ephraim Wheaton, and cousin to James Burrill, jun., Chief Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court of Rhode Island : and Experience Martin, who married Ebenezer Jenckes, Esq. of Pawtucket, North-Providence, who was brother to Judge Daniel Jenckes, of Providence, and own uncle to Esek Esten, Esq. of North-Providence. Ephraim Martin, born in Swanzey, 1676, died June 25, 1734, in the 58th year of his age. Ephraim Martin, who was son to John Martin, who first came over to America from England, settled in Rehoboth, and lived in a house, standing a little North of the burying ground, and directly East of the road, a little in the lot back where his son Seth Martin built a house, lived and died ; was father to Edward Martin, and Edward Martin was father to Silvanus Martin, who was father to Edward Martin, being four generations to Edward Martin, son of Silvanus Martin. The mother of Edward Martin, son to Ephraim Martin, her name was Thankful Bullock, born June 27, 1681, the daughter of Samuel Bullock, sen. and aunt of the late Col. Wm. Bullock, of Rehoboth, and grand-aunt to Captain Samuel Bullock, Kent and Calvin Bullock, who now live in Rehoboth ; and the father of Edward Martin's wife Rebeckah was Jethenal Peck, and her mother's name Smith, of Rehoboth. Edward Martin, father to Silvanus Martin, lived in Rehoboth, on the South side of the way, West of the Clear-run brook, on the farm that Gideon Peck now owns. Edward Martin was born October 22, Old Style, 1700, in Rehoboth ; his wife, who was Rebeckah Peck, was born October 10, 1700. November 8, 1722, Edward Martin and Rebeckah Peck were married. The children of Edward and Rebeckah Martin : Mary Martin was born September 10, 1723, who married John Ellis, and settled in Richmond, New-Hampshire : Hopstill was born May 8, 1725, married Samuel Thurber, 2d, and settled in Providence ; her son Samuel Thurber, Esq's daughter Rachel married Elder Elias Smith, of Boston, of the Christian order ; "a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word

of truth:" Silvanus Martin was born July 1, 1727; married Martha Wheeler, daughter of Col. Philip Wheeler, of Rehoboth; settled in Rehoboth, on the farm that his son Simeon Martin now owns, and has erected an elegant dwelling-house on: Rebeckah Martin was born December 21, 1729; she married John Barney, and settled in the town of Guildford, in the State of Vermont. April 14, 1730, Rebeckah Martin, wife of Edward Martin, died. February 27, 1693, Martha Washburn, second wife of Edward Martin, was born. Edward Martin and Martha Washburn, of Bridgewater, were married January 19, 1731. Lois Martin, their daughter, was born August 21, 1731. She married Captain Joseph Barney, her second cousin, and they settled in Rehoboth, and afterwards moved to Taunton. The following record was kept by Silvanus Martin, of Rehoboth, to wit:—June 2, 1745, my honoured father, Edward Martin, departed this life, after a long sickness, aged 45 years, and his widow Martha died June 19, 1770, about 78 years old. Silvanus Martin, son of Edward Martin, who was son of Ephraim Martin, who was son of John Martin, who first came from England to America, was born in Rehoboth, July 1, Old Style, 1727. Martha Wheeler, eldest daughter of Col. Philip Wheeler, was born in Rehoboth, November 1, 1727, Old Style. February 20, 1746, Silvanus Martin and Martha Wheeler, were married. Edward Martin, their first son, was born December 7, 1746; died March 27, 1782. Edward Martin married Deborah Brown, daughter of William Brown, of Rehoboth. After his death, she married Col. Samuel Carpenter. She died Nov. 2, 1787, and was buried beside her first husband. Silvanus Martin was born March 19, 1748; married Amy Brown, of Providence, daughter of Col. William Brown: Hopestill Martin was born December 19, 1750; married Samuel Mason, merchant, of Dighton, son of Deacon Samuel Mason, of Rehoboth; Samuel Mason died, and his widow Hopestill married James Thurber, Esq. of Rehoboth: Valentine Martin was born January 29, 1753; married Mary Perry, of Rehoboth, May 1, 1774: Simeon Martin was born October 20, 1754; married Nabby Duffee, of Providence: Philip Martin was born June 11, 1756; married Mary Granger, of Providence: Joseph Martin was born May 19, 1758—died April 21, 1759: Martha Martin was born January 28, 1761; married Christopher Blanding, of Rehoboth: Cyrus Martin was born October 21, 1763; married Charlotte Bridgham, daughter of Doctor Joseph Bridgham, of Rehoboth: Wheeler Martin was born August 16, 1765; married Mary Easterbrooks, only child and daughter of

Charles Easterbrooks, of Providence, by whom he had not any children; so here ends that branch of the family of Easterbrooks in her. Charles Easterbrooks' wife's maiden name was Amy Burrough, daughter of Ezekiel Burrough, born in Newport, August 25, 1725, and sister to Admiral Esek Hopkins' wife Desire; and when Charles Easterbrooks married her she was the widow of Robert Durfee, who was father to Simeon Martin's wife; so that Simeon Martin's wife and Wheeler Martin's wife had one mother and two fathers. Mary Easterbrooks, wife of Wheeler Martin, was born in Providence, in the house where Benjamin Comstock now lives, August 13, 1766. Wheeler Martin and Mary Easterbrooks were married at Newport, March 1, 1789, by Elder Gardner Thurston. Charles Easterbrooks was born in Swanzey, January 20, 1710, Old Style — died March 8, 1799 — New Style, aged 89 years and 35 days. Calvin Martin was born September 14, 1767, and married Susannah May, daughter of Col. Elisha May, of Attleborough. Sarepta Martin was born March 30, 1769; married Jonathan Wheaton, of Rehoboth: She died February 22, 1810. Elhanan Martin was born August 3, 1771; married Mary Hawkins, daughter of Joseph Hawkins, and grand-daughter of Admiral Esek Hopkins, of North-Providence — died at Troy July 5, 1806: His body was removed from thence by water, and buried in Rehoboth.

Edward Martin, eldest son of Silvanus Martin, was born December 7, 1746; married Deborah Brown: Their children were — Lois Martin, born July 16, 1769; died July 1, 1787: Sarah Martin, born August 21, 1771; died November 5, 1790: Deborah Martin, born January 30, 1774: Washington Martin, born April 21, 1776: Ruth Martin, born December 6, 1777; died June 22, 1804: Martha Martin, born July 31, 1779: Lucy Martin, born August 18, 1781; died June 9, 1812, of the fifth generation from John Martin, who first came over from England.

Silvanus Martin is of the fourth generation from John Martin, who came over from England to America. Silvanus Martin was born March 19, 1748, and Amy Brown February 20, 1749. They were married at Providence, November 6, 1774: Nabby Martin, was born in East-Winsor, in Connecticut, November 2, 1775; she married Joseph S. Martin, son of Joseph Martin, Esq. who was cousin to Edward Martin, who was grand-father to her father, Silvanus Martin; and Joseph Martin's father was named John Martin, son of John Martin. So that Joseph S. Martin and his wife Nabby were fourth cousins. William B. Martin was born

at East-Winsor, February 13, 1777; John D. Martin was born in Providence, March 13, 1778; Joseph Martin was born in North-Providence, December 10, 1779; was lost at sea in the year 17—; Anstrus Martin was born in North-Providence, April 13, 1781; died November 6, 1782; Henry Martin was born in Providence, October 21, 1782; died October 23, 1782; Amy Martin was born at Providence, May 1, 1784; Stephen Martin was born in Providence, January 12, 1786; Susannah Martin was born August 6, 1788; died October 14, 1795; Henry Martin was born in Providence, June 14, 1792. Samuel Mason married Hopestill Martin; she was of the fourth generation from John Martin, who came from England to America. Samuel Mason, their son, was born April 11, 1774. Samuel Mason, senior, died July 5, 1775. James Thurber, Esq. married widow Hopestill Mason, March 30, 1787. Hope Thurber was born August 19, 1788. Valentine Martin married Mary Perry, May 1, 1774; he was of the fourth generation from John Martin, who first came from England. Silvanus P. Martin was born February 8, 1775; Valentine Martin was born December 17, 1776; died June 15, 1816; Samuel Martin was born March 29, 1778; Aretta Martin was born January 5, 1795; Betsy Martin was born February 19, 1797.

Simeon Martin married Nabby Durfee; he was the fourth generation from John Martin, who came from England. Amy Martin was born February 2, 1776; she married Captain Joseph Wood; Robert Martin was born June 30, 1778; died September 4, 1779; Susannah Martin was born April 12, 1780; Edward Martin was born April 3, 1782; Simeon Martin was born August 7, 1783; died January 3, 1807; Abigail Martin was born May 25, 1785; George W. Martin was born May 18, 1788; Eliza Martin was born January 15, 1790; Harriet Martin was born May 15, 1794.

Philip Martin was born in Rehoboth, June, 1756; Mary Granger was born in Providence, March 7, 1756; her father's name was Thomas Granger, son of John Granger, who was born in England, December 16, 1683, and came over to Boston; Thomas Granger was born September 23, 1725; Elizabeth Granger, daughter of Jabez Gorham and wife of Thomas Granger, the mother of Mary Granger, was born in Providence in the year 1737; died in Providence, September 3, 1785. Philip Martin and Mary Granger were married December 20, 1778; he was of the fourth generation from John Martin; Anne Martin was born December 20, 1779; she married William Taylor; Mary Martin was born February 9, 1781; she

married Israel Bullock; Silvanus G. Martin was born September 14, 1782; he married Anne Bullock; Philip Martin was born May 13, 1784—dead; Philip Martin was born November 1, 1785—dead; Sarepta Martin was born February 26, 1789—dead; Philip Wheeler Martin was born February 27, 1795.

Joseph Martin died in infancy, of the fourth generation. Christopher Blanding married Martha Martin, of the fourth generation from John Martin, who came over from England. Sarah Blanding was born March 14, 1783; married Gardener Records; Silvanus Blanding was born July 12, 1784; died July 15, 1809; Hannah Blanding was born February 12, 1786; died the 24th, 1786; Martha Blanding was born March 30, 1787; died September 21, 1816; Christopher Blanding was born October 20, 1788; Franklin Blanding was born September 5, 1790; Robert Blanding was born June 28, 1792; died September 8, 1809; Shubael Blanding born March 28, 1794, married Sally Gay; Wheeler Martin Blanding was born February 6, 1796; William Blanding was born April 28, 1798; Joseph Blanding was born February 20, 1800; died the 24th; Edward Martin Blanding was born May 18, 1803; Simeon M. Blanding was born December 6, 1805; died September 22, 1806.

Cyrus Martin and Charlotte Bridgham were married May 12, 1785, he being of the fourth generation from John Martin. Their children—Willard Martin was born March 6, 1786; Edward Martin was born May 12, 1788; Charlotte Martin was born January 5, 1794; Philip Martin was born June 22, 1796; Harriet Martin was born November 3, 1800; Martha Bridgham Martin was born February 18, 1810.

Wheeler Martin married Mary Easterbrooks, daughter of Charles Easterbrooks, March 1, 1789; he is of the fourth generation from John Martin, who first came to America: he has not any issue by his wife Mary.

Calvin Martin married Susannah May; he is of the fourth generation from John Martin, who first came from England to America. —Lydia M. Martin, was born May 1, 1794; Susannah Martin was born February 1, 1796; Nancy Martin was born February 1, 1796; died September 19, 1796; Joseph Martin was born March 26, 1798; Louisa Martin was born July 21, 1800; Angelina Martin was born September 15, 1802; Calvin Martin was born September 28, 1804; died October 9, 1804; Martha Martin was born June 10, 1806; John Calvin Martin was born May 17, 1807. Elisha May Martin was born May 17, 1807.

Sarepta Martin was born March 30, 1769: She married Jonathan Wheaton November 13, 1792; died February 22, 1810; their children — Philip Martin Wheaton, born September 29, 1793; died November 20, 1793; Cyrus Martin Wheaton was born November 4, 1794; William Wheaton was born March 1, 1796; Philip Wheaton was born March 4, 1798; died May 14, 1811; Mary Wheaton was born January 27, 1802; George Wheaton was born January 9, 1807; died May 6, 1807, being of the fifth generation from John Martin, who came from England to America.

Elhanan Martin married Mary Hawkins: he was of the fourth generation from John Martin, who first came from England; they were married — 1793; their children: — Esek Hopkins Martin was born in 1796; Lebaron was born in 1800; Abby-Ann was born in 1801; Elhanan was born in 1803; Mary was born in 1805.

Deacon Asahel Bliss and Deborah Martin, daughter of Edward Martin, were married Oct. 16, 1794; their children, and grand-children to Edward Martin: — Lois Martin Bliss was born December 23, 1795; Asahel Bliss was born October 8, died in 1797; Edward Bliss was born June 24, 1799; Joseph Bliss was born September 19, died in 1801; Mary Bliss was born July 17, 1803; Laura Bliss was born November 5, 1805; Asahel Newton Bliss was born February 29, 1808; Deborah Ardelia Bliss was born February 29, 1810; Lydia Bliss was born January 15, 1812; Martha Washington Bliss was born January 6, 1814.

Washington Martin and Sarah Lincoln were married in June, 1795: their children — Edward, William, Sally, Maria, George Washington, Albert, Ruth, Hiram.

Martha Martin married Shubael Bliss August 26, 1798: their children — Jonathan, Lydia, Louisa, Angelina, Zenas, Martha, Almeda.

Lucy Martin married Alexander Young, January, 1805: their children — Lucy, John, Penney, Philanders.

Nabby Martin married Joseph S. Martin: their children, and grand-children to Silvanus Martin; Carolina, Edward, Amy, Albert, Abby, Joseph, Mary.

William B. Martin married Sally Thurber: their children, and grand-children to Silvanus Martin; Anne, William, Rebecca.

Amy Martin married Samuel N. Richmond, grand-son to Judge Nightingale: their children, and grand-children to Silvanus Martin: Charlotte, George, Harriet, Amy.

Henry Martin married Col. Charles Sheldon's daughter Mary;

their children, and Silvanus Martin's grand-children; John, Pardon, Julia.

Samuel Mason married Sally Lindley: their children, and grand-children to Hopestill Thurber; Samuel Mason, George Washington Mason.

Silvanus P. Martin married Betsy Peck: their children, and Valentine Martin's grand-children; John R. Robe, Elizabeth, William.

Valentine Martin, 2d, married Betsy Downie: their children, and grand-children to Valentine Martin; Edward D. Mary, Henry, Valentine, Chartherne, Nancy.

Aritta Martin married Caleb Cushing: their child; Amilla Francis.

Amy Martin married Joseph Wood: their children, and grand-children to Simeon Martin; Martha, Mary M.

Susannah Martin married Joseph Stevens: their children, and grand-children to Simeon Martin; Mary-Ann F. Abby, Margaret.

Edward Martin married Sarah Fowler: their children, and grand-children to Simeon Martin, Christopher F. Mary-Ann F. Betsy.

Abigail Martin married Martin Fearing: their children, grand-children to Simeon Martin; Harriet, Elizabeth, Frederick A. one other, name unknown.

Eliza Martin married James Denne, of Boston: their children, and grand-children to Simeon Martin; Sarah, Thomas, Joseph.

George W. Martin married Margaret Grieves: their children, and Simeon Martin's grand-children; Simeon, George, Margaret.

Ann Martin married Captain William Taylor: their children, and grand-children to Philip Martin; Mary-Ann Taylor was born June 25, 1802; George William Taylor was born April 15, 1804; died September 21, 1805; Zerviah Butler Taylor was born September 23, 1806; Philip Martin Taylor was born May 20, 1811; died May 30, 1816.

Mary Martin married Capt. Israel Bullock; their children, and grand-children to Philip Martin; Richmond, Martin, Bullock, Israel, (Mary-Ann, dead.)

Sally Blanding married Gardner Records February 13, 1813: their child, and grand-child to Martha Blanding; Shubael Blanding was born December 28, 1814.

Christopher Blanding married Lawton, daughter of Seabra Lawton, Esq. their children, and grand-children of Martha Blanding; Lucy Blanding was born March 23, 1813; Mary Blanding died

October 10, 1813, in the 20th year of her age. Christopher married Chloe Carpenter, daughter of Thomas Carpenter, Esq. January 24, 1816; their child, Mary Lawton, was born September 23, 1816.

Martha Blanding married Ezra Walker: their children, and Martha Blanding's grand-children; Martha, Caroline, Eunice.

Willard Martin married Lucretia Holten: their son and grand-son to Cyrus Martin; Oscar Jackson was born March 9, 1814.

Edward Martin's children by his wife Mary, grand-children to Cyrus Martin; Mary-Eliza Martin was born December 8, 1811; Cyrus Madison Martin was born December 24, 1813; Joseph Bridg-ham Martin was born November 8, 1815.

Charlotte Martin married Loring Kingsbery: their children, and grand-children to Cyrus Martin; Amanda Malvina was born November 30, 1814; Austin Martin was born May 23, 1816.

Lydia Martin married John Watson: their children; William, Henry Watson.

The regular descent of the family above, stands — John Martin, who first came from England; Ephraim Martin, his son (one) Edward Martin, Ephraim's son (two) Silvanus Martin, Edward's son (three) Edward Martin, Silvanus' son (four) Deborah Bliss, daughter of Edward Martin; Nabby Martin, daughter of Silvanus; Samuel Mason, son of Hopestill Thurber; Silvanus Perry Martin, son of Valentine; Amy Wood, daughter of Simeon; Anne Taylor, daughter of Philip; Sally Records, daughter of Martha Blanding; Willard Martin, son of Cyrus; Lydia Watson, daughter of Calvin; Cyrus Wheaton, son of Sarepta; Esek Hopkins Martin, son of Elhanan, and all their brothers and sisters are of the fifth generation from John Martin who first came from England to America.

Deborah Bliss' daughter of Lois Bliss; Nabby Martin's daughter Caroline; Samuel Mason's son Samuel; Silvanus P. Martin's son John Randall; Amy Wood's daughter Martha; Ann Taylor's daughter Mary-Ann; Sally Records' son Shubael Blanding; Willard Martin's son Oscar Jackson; Lydia Watson's son William Henry; Cyrus Wheaton's sons or daughters, and Esek Hopkins Martin's sons or daughters, are of the sixth generation from John Martin who first came from England.

Further descent from John Martin.

Ephraim Martin (one) Edward Martin (two) Silvanus Martin (three) Edward Martin (four) Deborah Bliss, daughter of Edward Martin (five) Lois Martin Bliss, daughter of Deacon Ashael Bliss

and his wife Deborah, who married George Bliss, son to Dr. Bliss, of Rehoboth (six) Angelica Martin Bliss, daughter of George Bliss and his wife Lois Martin Bliss, born Nov. 9, 1816, is the only child of the seventh generation from John Martin, who first came from England to America. On the day Angelica Martin Bliss was born, her grand-mother Bliss' grand-mother, whose maiden name was Martha Wheeler, daughter of Col. Philip Wheeler, who married Silvanus Martin, was alive, and 89 years old, lacking two days.

From John Martin, the root, the Martin tree has grown and extended its branches, and Angelica Martin Bliss stands the highest branch on the tree, the first and only child in the seventh generation. Now we will trace the lineage down from her, the top and towering branch, to the solid root, John Martin: — Angelica Martin Bliss, daughter of Lois Martin Bliss (one) Lois Martin Bliss, daughter of Deacon Ashael Bliss and his wife Deborah (two) Deborah Bliss, wife of Deacon Ashael Bliss, and daughter of Edward Martin (three) Edward Martin, son of Silvanus Martin (four) Silvanus Martin, son of Edward Martin (five) Edward Martin, son of Ephraim Martin (six) Ephraim Martin, son of John Martin, who first came from England (seven) John Martin, who first came from England, (eight) *being eight generations, including Angelica Martin Bliss and John Martin.*

SYNOPSIS.

John Martin came from *England* to America, and settled in Swanzev, about the year 1665. He married Johanna Esten, daughter of Thomas Esten, of Providence, now North-Providence, and great-aunt to Esek Esten, Esq. who lives on the same farm where John Martin married Johanna Esten from. Ephraim Martin, his son, was born in 1676. Thankful Bullock was born June 27, 1681. Edward Martin, son of Ephraim Martin, was born Oct. 22, 1700. Rebeckah Peck was born Oct. 10, 1700. Edward Martin and Rebeckah Peck were married Nov. 8, 1722. His second wife Martha Washburn was born Feb. 27, 1693. Silvanus Martin, son of Edward Martin, was born July 1, 1727. Martha Wheeler, his wife, was born November 1, 1727. Sons and daughters of Silvanus Martin and his wife Martha — Edward, Silvanus, Hopestill, *Valentine, Simeon, Philip, Joseph, Martha, Cyrus, Wheeler, Calvin, Sarepta, Elhanan.* Their grand-children — Lois, Sarah, Deborah,

Washington, Ruth, Martha, Lucy, Nabby, William B. John D. Joseph, Anstrus, Henry, Amy, Stephen, Susannah, Henry; Samuel Mason, Hope Thurber, Silvanus P. Martin, Valentine, Samuel, Aritta, Betsey; Amy Wood, Robert Martin, Susannah Stephens, Edward Martin, Simeon Martin, Abigail Martin, George W. Martin, Eliza Denne, Harriet Allen, Ann Taylor, Mary Bullock, Silvanus G. Martin, Philip Martin, Philip Martin, Sarepta Martin, Philip Wheeler Martin, Sarah Records, Silvanus Blanding, Hannah Blanding, Martha Blanding, Christopher Blanding, Franklin Blanding, Robert Blanding, Shubael Blanding, Wheeler Blanding, William Blanding, Joseph Blanding, Edward Blanding, Simeon M. Blanding, Willard Martin, Edward Martin, Charlotte Kingsbury, Philip Martin, Harriet Martin, Martha Bridgham Martin, Lydia May Watson, Susannah Martin, Nancy Martin, Joseph Martin, Louisa Martin, Angelina Martin, Calvin Martin, Martha Martin, John Calvin Martin, Elisha May Martin, Philip Martin Wheaton, Cyrus Martin Wheaton, William Wheaton, Philip Wheaton, Mary Wheaton, George Wheaton, Esek H. Martin, Abby-Ann Martin, Lebaron Martin, Elhanan Martin, Mary Martin. Great grand-children to Silvanus Martin, and his wife Martha Martin:— Edward, William, Sally, Maria, George Washington, Albert, Ruth, Hiram; Lydia Bliss, Louisa Bliss, Angelina Bliss, Zenas Bliss, Martha Bliss, Almeda Bliss, Lucy Young, John Young, Penny Young, Philanders Young, Caroline Martin, Edward Martin, Amy Martin, Albert Martin, Abby Martin, Joseph Martin, Mary Martin, Ann Martin, William H. Martin, Rebecca Martin, Charlotte Richmond, George Richmond, Harriet Richmond, Amy Richmond, John Martin, Pardon S. Martin, Julia Martin, Samuel Mason, George Washington Mason, John Randall Martin, Robe Martin, Elizabeth Martin, William Martin, Edward D. Martin, Mary Martin, Henry Martin, Valentine Martin, Catherine Martin, Nancy Martin, Amalera, Frances, Cushing, Martha Wood, Mary M. Wood, Mary-Ann F. Stephens, Abby Stephens, Margaret Stephens, Simeon Martin, Christopher Fowler Martin, Mary-Ann Fowler, Betsy Fowler, Harriet Fearing, Elizabeth Fearing, Frederick A. Fearing, one other, name unknown, Sarah Denne, Thomas Denne, Joseph Denne, Simeon Martin, George W. Martin, Margaret, Mary-Ann Taylor, George W. Taylor, Zerviah Butler Taylor, Philip Martin Taylor, Richmond Martin Bullock, Israel Bullock, Mary-Ann Bullock, Lucy Blanding, Mary Lawton Blanding, Martha Walker, Caroline Walker, Eunice Walker, Oscar Jackson Martin, Mary Eliza Martin, Cyrus Madison Martin,

Joseph Bridgham Martin, Amanda Malvina Kingsbury, Austin Martin Kingsbury, William Henry Watson. Grand-children's grand-child:— Angelica Martin Bliss, daughter of George Bliss, and his wife Lois Martin Bliss.

MEMOIRS.

SILVANUS MARTIN, who was born July 1, 1727, was only son to Edward Martin. Early in life he was a professor of religion, and joined the Baptist Church, in Swanzey, of which Elder Wood had the care. He was always friendly to religious and civil liberty, and when the Colonies took their stand against the mother country, he took a warm side with them, having early learned in life, that the way to be respected was to respect yourself, and to resist the first encroachment on your own privileges, was the way to preserve them; otherwise, by meanly submitting to have one right after another taken from you, you would soon become no more than menial servants to every domineering tyrant, who should have the consummate impudence to assail you. Soon after the States declared themselves independent, he was appointed under the authority of the Massachusetts colony, now State, to the command of a militia company, a Justice of the Peace, a Committee of Safety, a Selectman in the town of Rehoboth. He commanded a company in General Spencer's expedition against the British on Rhode-Island. About the year 1776, at the time Captain Wallace was wont to commit so many depredations on the sea-coast in Narragansett-Bay, he ran his sloop of war into Bristol harbour, and demanded of the Town-Council a certain number of fat sheep and oxen, and fired upon the town, and threatened to set the town on fire, if his demand was not complied with at a certain hour next morning. The inhabitants assembled together, and sent a Mr. Bosworth, one of the Council, on board of Wallace's ship, to stipulate what he should have. He returned on shore, and informed them what Wallace demanded, and the inhabitants acceded to the terms, and appointed a Committee to procure the sheep and oxen. They were alert endeavouring to procure them, at the moment when the inhabitants were all in a fright, some moving their effects, women and children in cries and lamentations, flying to remote places for safety. All was alarm and confusion. The firing of Wallace the night before had been heard at Rehoboth; the guns there had been fired at the alarm-post, and

about one hundred of the militia, under the command of Captain Silvanus Martin, started on horseback for Bristol, and soon arrived there with their long guns. The Town-Council met Captain Martin in the street, and told him what they were about to do. He ordered his men, being on horseback, to form a ring, and that Mr. Bosworth should tell what he had agreed to do for Wallace. Bosworth went on to state, that he had agreed that Wallace should have so many sheep and oxen. Captain Martin immediately replied to Bosworth, that he should not have any; ordered his men to form, and proceeded near where Wallace lay. All dismounted, turned out their horses into a lot, marched down upon the shore under the rocks, within musket shot of Wallace, and commenced firing with their muskets upon him. Wallace saw the danger he was in, of having his men picked out of the tops, and killed from on board by the militia, the moment they showed themselves, and as his prospects of getting the sheep and oxen demanded by him, were done away, he weighed anchor and got under way without firing a gun. Had it not been for the spirited, courageous and soldier-like conduct of Capt. Martin in this affair, the inhabitants of Bristol at that time would have been pillaged of their sheep and oxen. This shows how often courage and firmness in conducting the affairs of men have been the means of success in important enterprises, which would have been otherwise, if they had been conducted with apathy and fear.

EDWARD MARTIN, eldest son of Silvanus Martin, settled in the town of Rehoboth, East of Palmer's River, on a place formerly owned by Samuel Bliss, now owned by Mr. Read. He was a son of liberty, and friendly to the independence of the States. He was Lieutenant in the militia company; was in the expedition against the British on Rhode-Island, and for a number of years a Selectman of Rehoboth.

SILVANUS MARTIN, second son of Silvanus Martin, settled in East-Windsor, State of Connecticut. He was also friendly to the independence of the States, and was a Lieutenant in the State's troops, in the first expedition to Roxborough against the British. After his return home, in the year 1776, he was appointed Captain in the 19th regiment of militia in that State; after which he moved to Providence (R. I.) and was elected member of the Town-Council, and Representative of the General Assembly, for a number of years.

HOPESTILL MARTIN, the eldest daughter, married Samuel Mason, a merchant of Dighton, who was much engaged in the defence of the injured rights of his country. So also was James Thurber, Esq. her second husband, a firm friend to the cause of liberty, and did much in the support of that cause.

VALENTINE MARTIN, third son of Silvanus Martin, settled in Rehoboth, and stood firm in his country's cause, and warmly in favour of asserting her rights. He was in the expedition against the British on Rhode-Island. He was Adjutant in the regiment of militia in Rehoboth and Swanzey, and elected a Selectman for the town of Rehoboth a number of years.

SIMEON MARTIN, the fourth son of Silvanus Martin, entered into the artillery company, commanded by Col. Crane, and marched to Boston, in the first expedition against the British there; after which he entered the State's service of Rhode-Island, and was appointed Captain. He marched to the White Plains, and was in the battle at Trenton, at the defeat of the British. After the British left Newport, in 1779, he moved there, was appointed Adjutant-General, and then Major-General of the State. A number of years he was elected Representative from Newport to the General Assembly of the State; after which he was Lieutenant-Governor of the State, until he declined a re-election in 1816, and moved to his seat in Rehoboth.

PHILIP MARTIN, the fifth son of Silvanus Martin, was in Col. Crane's company of artillery, in the first expedition to Boston, after which he was ensign in the company in the State's service of Rhode-Island, commanded by his brother Simeon at Trenton; after which he commenced merchandise, and settled in Providence, and was elected Captain, then Major, then Colonel, and then Brigadier-General of militia in the county of Providence, until he declined re-election.

JOSEPH MARTIN, sixth son of Silvanus Martin, died in infancy.

MARTHA MARTIN, second daughter of Silvanus Martin, married Christopher Blanding, who was a whig of '76, zealously engaged in

the defence of the rights of man. He settled on his farm in Rehoboth, and was appointed Captain of a militia company, afterwards Colonel of the regiment, and for a number of years a Selectman of said town.

CYRUS MARTIN, the seventh son of Silvanus Martin, was in the expedition against the British on Rhode-Island. He afterwards moved to Guildford, in the State of Vermont, and has been a Justice of the Peace, Selectman and Town-Clerk there.

WHEELER MARTIN, the eighth son of Silvanus Martin, settled in Providence, and built him a brick house near the Episcopal Church. He was elected a Justice of the Peace a number of years, and in the year 1801 was elected Associate Justice of the Common Pleas for the county of Providence, and in the year 1809 was appointed Chief Justice of said Court.

CALVIN MARTIN, ninth son of Silvanus Martin, was bred a Physician, settled in Rehoboth, and was a Justice of the Peace many years.

SAREPTA MARTIN, third daughter of Silvanus Martin, married Mr. Jonathan Wheaton, and settled with him on his farm in Rehoboth, near Mr. Thompson's Meeting-House.

ELHANAN MARTIN, the tenth son of Silvanus Martin, settled in Troy, State of New-York; and commenced merchant there. He was elected High Constable of the city for a number of years, until he died, in the year 1806.

A FAMILY LETTER.

From Silvanus Martin, to his sister Hopestill Thurber, the wife of Samuel Thurber, 2d, of Providence, on the death of his son Edward.

“REHOBOTH, April 14, A.D. 1782.

“*Beloved Sister,* — I received your friendly letter of condolence, wherein you manifest your affectionate and sympathetic regards,

concerning the death of my son, which I received very kindly. Perhaps it may be found included in what the Apostle exhorts, to whom he saith unto his brethern, "bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of CHRIST." Dear Sister, I am very sensible that GOD hath in the course of my life granted numberless blessings, of both a spiritual and temporal nature, on me and those that he hath graciously given to me as a family; and I am sensible, likewise, that he is the sovereign Judge of quick and dead; and that he is a Being that is self-existent, self-sufficient, infinitely holy, infinitely wise and powerful, infinitely just and true; and that he is a GOD whose mercy through JESUS CHRIST, the mediator, endureth forever. That holy, kind and merciful GOD gave me (a worthless worm of this dust) a being provided for and preserved me for a time, and then gave an help meet, and after that, in process of time, gave unto us one after another, by succession, thirteen children, and endowed each of them with natural gifts and accomplishments equal to other, in general; and has specially preserved them and us, their parents, so that all save two of those children are yet alive (for aught I know) through the goodness of GOD; so that by grace I think I can betimes say, that GOD is very good and doeth good, and that the kind care of his providence hath been over me and those that he hath graciously given to be with me; and that I find myself a subject of so much neglect of duty, and that my whole life as it were hath been a scene of sin, of vanity and loss of time, with regard to living up to the light and mercy received, that indeed I justly owe five hundred pence, and have got nothing to pay. And yet again at other times, by sovereign grace, out of weakness I am strangely made strong, and feel like a forgiven free soul; and while I enjoy ten thousand times more than I deserve, already, yet strangely wax bold, I trust by overcoming faith in CHRIST (who is worthy) with strong desires measurably take hold of the promise, extended as it were my arms of faith and love for the forgiving grace of GOD to fall upon others, for whom I then am enabled to as it were travail in birth for. Thus strangely hath such an inconsistent, unworthy, cast away, self-condemned beggar been enabled to beg, and am thereby made rich: thus mysterious and inconsistent to worldly wisdom, as having nothing, and yet betimes possessing all things, hath my exercises of mind been. And as to my present trials, it betimes causeth my nature to shrink as it were into nothing; betimes the coats and garments that Dorcas hath made are brought into view (see Acts, 9th chap. 39th ver.) and betimes I am enabled to put

them all forth, as in 40th verse. However, as you requested of me to send you a letter, if I could not come and see you soon, I thought it might not be a miss to be free and open hearted as to the leadings of my mind. When my son was first taken, I found his sensitive and nervous parts were heavily seized, and he was sensible of that himself, and endeavoured to compose minutes for me to draw his will by; and likewise desired me to draw a deed, in order that a settlement might take place right where he owned in partnership, and if he should not live, there would be danger of wrong being done to the survivors. However, though he had his senses so as to know every one that came in, and was kind and easy to tend, yet his memory and reason were so impaired, that he would often in his distress and anguish imagine that he was engaged in this, that and the other business. I visited him as often as once or twice a day, and yet never said but little to him about his dying, though I thought, and often said in the time to others, that I thought he had not more than an even chance for life; his distress of body and weakness in his senses, were such, that it seemed then to be the most natural and friendly to help and encourage. But when death came on unexpectedly, fast seized upon his vitals (and his senses seized upon) and to see for several hours my beloved son in his struggles where none could help, and to see the awful combat between nature and the powers of death, and to hear his dying groans for hours and every breath—dear sister, no one knows in full but by experience. Alas, alas, alas! then my nature shrank; then, as well as before, my very soul, as it were, was drawn out by supplication to God, that for CHRIST'S sake my son might have his sins forgiven, and made an heir of eternal life. Then I had great sorrow, because his senses failed, when I wanted, if it might be God's will, to have conversed with him, and took my friendly farewell for time; but it must not be so. Soon after he was dead, I seemed overborne with grief, and in my meditations and solitude, those words II. Samuel, iii. chap. 38 and 39 v. came into my mind, and I verily think, though the comparison may seem to others very small and unequal (in my low circumstances) yet in my family affairs, and considering the bands of love that were owing from a father towards a faithful, trusty and obedient son, now dead, I believe I know what David there meant, and something of the weakness he felt. But thanks be to God, for his goodness and tender mercy, I trust that through the intercession of the holy JESUS, who is exalted a mediator at his right hand, under my trials I did verily experience the fulfilment of those words that

CHRIST spake to his disciples, while tabernacling with them in the flesh (Sermon on the Mount, Mat. v. c. 4v.) by having brought to my remembrance a passage in the Prophecy of Jeremiah, chap. xxxi. 15 v. and the comfortable answer took place, contained in the 16th and 17th following verses, and some other remarks after, very special to me, for which I have reason to bless GOD.

SILVANUS MARTIN.”

THE FAMILY OF WHEELER.

The grand-father of Philip Wheeler came from England to Salisbury, from thence to Boston, from thence to Rehoboth. Philip Wheeler's father was named James, and his mother's maiden name was Squire, who came from Boston. James Wheeler and his wife Grizel had the following children:—Philip Wheeler was born March 10, 1698. Philip Wheeler's wife was named Martha Salisbury. Children of Philip Wheeler and his wife Martha:—Aaron Wheeler was born January 7, 1722; married Hope Daggett. Valentine Wheeler was born February 14, 1725; married Sarah Goffe. Martha Wheeler was born November 1, Old Style, 1727; married Silvanus Martin. Mary Wheeler was born April 28, 1730; married Nathaniel Miller. Philip Wheeler was born May 4, 1733; married Molly Ingalls. Jonathan Wheeler was born August 8, 1735; married Patience Cole. Anna Wheeler was born October 15, 1737; married Stephen Peirce. Ruth Wheeler was born September 19, 1739; married Jonathan Peck. David Wheeler was born March 18, 1742; married Deborah Ingalls. The following children were by Philip Wheeler's second wife, who was Mercy Jenckes, who came from Rhode-Island, and was sister to Daniel Jenckes, who was Chief Judge of the inferior Court in the county of Providence many years; to wit: Mercy Wheeler was born August 26, 1746; Rhoda Wheeler was born December 23, 1747; married Jacob Leonard; Daniel Wheeler was born January 12, 1750; Rufus Jenckes Wheeler was born December 26, 1751; Colonel Philip Wheeler, father to Aaron Wheeler, &c. who was grand-father to Edward Martin, eldest son of Silvanus Martin and Martha his wife, died in September, 1765, being 67 years old.

The Generation of the Wheelers.

James Wheeler, son to James Wheeler (one) Philip Wheeler, son to James Wheeler (two) Aaron Wheeler, son to Philip Wheeler (three) Aaron Wheeler, son to Aaron Wheeler (four) Aaron Wheeler's son and daughters (five) generations from James Wheeler who came from England; and if Aaron Wheeler who is grand-son to Aaron, has children, they are of the sixth generation.

From incorrect information, the following account was not inserted in its proper place, the sheet having been struck off:

Johanna Esten was born June 1, 1645: in Old Wales, in Herfordshire, now in England: came from thence with Elder John Miles, to Boston, in the year 1665. Miles was settled in Rehoboth, over a Baptist Church in the year 1663. So no doubt he went to England, and returned in the year 1665; after which he settled in Swanzey, in the year 1667. John Martin came from Wales, with Thomas Esten and his family, about this time, and married Johanna Esten in about the year 1666.





A. A. Martin



APPENDIX D.

NOTICES

Of Persons of the Name of MARTIN, who were Applicants for Pensions from the Government of the United States, as having served in the Revolutionary War, in the War of 1812, or in the War with Mexico.

THE very important business of adjudicating upon the applications for pensions from the Government of the United States, and of preserving and classifying the original papers and vouchers pertaining to the cases, is intrusted to the Commissioner of Pensions. His office, with its extensive staff of clerks, constitutes one of the bureaus of the Department of the Interior. At the present time there is, unfortunately, no suitable fire-proof building in Washington devoted exclusively to the business of that department; and the cabinet officer in charge of it occupies, by sufferance only, a portion of the splendid structure erected for the use of the Patent Office. In consequence of this state of things, the extensive and bulky archives of the Pension Office have been deposited in an insecure building, formerly used as a hotel, under the name of the "Seaton House." If a fire were to take place in this building, its complete destruction, it is to be feared, would be inevitable. The result of such a calamity would be the loss of tens of thousands of irreplaceable documents, and the consequent discomfiture of such of the owners whose cases were yet in abeyance.

When, with a view to possible additions to this history, I began to make inquiries concerning pensioners named MARTIN. I had supposed that though the field was large, the particular gleanings for my purpose would be small. This expectation, however, was not fulfilled, for the number of applicants from persons of the name proved to be quite numerous. It was at once evident that many of them were already known to me as offshoots of the family tree; the connection of some others I have since become enabled to trace; while yet a large portion seem to have had nothing in common with us but the name. Influenced by a sense of the insecurity of these interesting records, and by the belief that future investigators might find consanguinity, which may have eluded my researches, I determined to give them all a place in this work. The labor of the genealogist, in tracing out intermarriages and family connections, is sometimes wonderfully helped by just such bits of autobiography as are found in the applications of these old soldiers. They are not unlikely to be of service, also, to the historian, by enabling him to settle a questionable date, locality, or occurrence, which may be testified to by more than one of these "reminiscent."

I should have been much gratified if it had been possible to add to these records an account of those MARTINS who applied for pensions earned by services in the late War of the Rebellion, but the extent of the material, and the necessary limits of this volume, made it simply impossible. To any future family historian, desirous of completing this part of the investigation, I would offer the suggestion that the "Rolls of Honor" of the different States should be consulted. In addition, the archives in the office of the adjutant-general of each State would furnish, at least, all the names of MARTIN who enlisted. The records of the late Provost-Marshal General's Bureau, now deposited in the War Department, would afford similar information with regard to drafted men.

It will speedily become apparent to the reader that the following records of individual prowess are all by the same hand. The original statements of the veterans of our early wars were characterized by the uncertainty, as well as the

garrulity of age. Dates, and names of places and of officers were often erroneously given; and instead of "an abstract and brief chronicle of their times," irrelevant matter was apt to copiously fill their pages. The writer was not often content with relating the good service done against "Tories," Indians, and British, but, like Goldsmith's veteran, he,—

"Wept o'er his wounds, or, tales of sorrow done,
Shouldered his crutch and showed how fields were won."

A gentleman of ability, holding official relations to the Pension Office, was intrusted with the task of reconciling discrepancies, by comparison with other records; and the essential facts of each man's military career were in this manner briefed into the shape now submitted to the reader. I am under many obligations to the courteous gentleman in question, Isaac N. Prior, esq., for the copies of the MARTIN portion of the records.

The *number* appended to each of these abstracts of personal history is that under which it is filed in the Pension Office at Washington. The plain number indicates that it is to be found in the general pension file; the addition of the word *widow* that it belongs to the widows' file, or *department* devoted to the claims of widows and orphans. Any case of which it is desired to obtain the minute details should be enquired for by its appropriate number. Where there are blanks for file numbers, it indicates that no pension was allowed.

(1.) AARON MARTIN, of Putney, Vermont.

Application made April, 1818.

He served as a private in the Rhode Island "continental line year service," so called, from November 1, 1775, until October 20, 1776, in the company of Captain Silas Talbot, and regiment of Colonel Daniel Hitchcock. He was sent home before the expiration of his term of enlistment, on account of sickness.

He states, that in consequence of being a cripple he is dependent for his support upon his friends and the town of

Putney. In June, 1820, he gives his age as 62 years, and that by occupation he is a glazier. His family consists of his wife, HANNAH, aged 63 years, and for the past three years she has been in poor health. (File No. 40,974.)

(2.) ADAM MARTIN, of St. Louis County, Missouri.

Application made May, 1852.

He probably served in the Virginia troops, as his children recollect of his relating to them the fact of his being at the siege of Yorktown, and at the surrender of Lord Cornwallis; and this is all they appear to know of their father's military services. They furnish from the family Bible copies of the following records, kept by their father: Adam Martin was born September 28, 1755 (probably in Augusta County, Virginia), died in St. Louis County, Missouri, April 14, 1835. MARY McMILLIN, his wife, was born March 16, 1762, and died May 15, 1850. They were married March 16, 1778, and had to travel thirty miles to find a minister to perform the ceremony.

CHILDREN.

Lewis, b. March 7, 1779.	Elizabeth, b. Feb. 20, 1790; m. ———
Jane, b. Aug. 30, 1780; m. ———	Whetley.
Miller; she d. April 23, 1814.	Jehoida, b. April 20, 1794; d. Nov. 22, 1844.
David, b. Sept. 28, 1782.	
Mary M., b. Sept. 1, 1784; m. ———	Jonathan P., b. Nov. 27, 1799.
Hilderbrand.	Robert N., b. May 8, 1804.
Nancy A., b. Oct. 1, 1787; m. ———	
Musick; she d. June 27, 1814.	

Adam Martin lived in, and removed from Augusta County, Virginia. He left a will, probated in St. Louis County, Missouri, and the administrator was Lewis Martin. (File No. ———.)

(3.) ASA MARTIN, of Remsen, Oneida County, N. Y., aged 72 years.

Application made September, 1832.

He was born in Dedham, Mass., in 1760, and while residing

with his father in Killingly, Windham County, Conn., he enlisted in April, 1781, in the company of Captain David Allen, and regiment of Colonel Kentfield. They marched to Horse Neck (south-east corner of Connecticut), where he was stationed for a year. He went in the night with a scouting party, under Lieutenant Bostwick, crossing over into the British lines in pursuit of plunder. They were attacked by the enemies' light-horse, but made their escape, only one of their party being wounded and taken prisoner. He has lived in Killingly, Conn., Norwich, Mass., Russia and Remsen, N. Y.

Billings Worden, of Vienna, N. Y., served in the same regiment, and testifies to Martin's services.

John Martin (his brother), of Remsen, remembers Asa's enlisting. (File No. 13,858.)

(4.) ABSALOM MARTIN, of Carteret County, N. C., aged 75 years.

Application made September, 1818.

In 1781, he enlisted, for twelve months, in the company of Captain John G. McKen, in the Sixth North Carolina Regiment, commanded by Colonel Little. He was in the battle of Eutaw Springs, September 8, 1781, and was discharged at Wilmington.

In a supplemental statement, made August, 1820, he gives his enlistment for twelve months, as under Captain William Dennis, in the First Regiment, Colonel Lighton. (It is possible that his enlistment was under one set of officers and his discharge under the others, which was common.)

In his family were his wife, RACHEL, aged 75 years; grandchildren, *William*, aged 13 years; *Jacob*, aged 12 years; and *David*, aged 9 years. His occupation was farming. (File No. 41,800.)

(5.) AMASA MARTIN, of Hampton, Windham County, Conn., aged 67 years.

Application made July, 1832.

He states that he was born in Windham, July 31, 1764, and that his first campaign was made under Captain Joseph Durkee, in the regiment of Colonel Levi Wall, in July, 1779. He served for eight months, and was stationed in New London, Lyme, and Stratford, and was discharged about March 1, 1780.

In the summer of 1781 he was drafted for three months, and served in the company of Captain Vaughn, in the regiment of Colonel Canfield, and was stationed at West Point.

In April, 1782, he enlisted as a wagoner, under Captain Jonathan Little, and served for eight months; that he went to Morristown, N. J., and that he was discharged at King's Ferry.

His statement is supported by the evidence of Amos Clark, of Chaplin, and Jonathan Holt, of Hampton, who served with him, and by Joseph Martin, of Hampton. (File No. 18,494.)

(6.) ALEXANDER MARTIN, of Cincinnati, Ohio, aged 70 years.

Application made August, 1832.

He was born in Morristown, N. J., in 1762, and, while residing there, in 1777, he enlisted, for one year, as an *artificer* in the regiment of Colonel James Debail, and was engaged in blacksmithing for the army.

He again enlisted, for three months, at Chatham, N. J., in the company of Captain Sylvanus Seely — Major Ephraim Martin acting as colonel. Marched to Elizabethtown Farms, encountering the enemy in a severe skirmish.

Again entered the service, for four months, in the Flying Camp, at Springfield, N. J., in the company of Captain Job Brookfield; was in the battle of Springfield, June 28, 1780, under Captain Johnson; and in the battle of Monmouth, June 28, 1778, under Captain Laiton, Lieutenant Hugh Caldwell, and Colonel Seely.

Again entered the service, for three months, at New Brunswick, N. J., as a sailor, on board the gunboat *Hornet*, commanded by Thomas Hyler, and served until the death of the

latter by poison, when he was transferred to a large galley, commanded by Captain Jackson. This service was to prevent the Tories from supplying the enemy with provisions.

Again entered the service at Baltimore, in the fall of 1781, as a sailor, on board the privateer *Jolly Tar*, commanded by Captain Isaac Harrison; sailed for Jamaica Island, where they were captured by the British frigate *Jason*, and sent to New York, where they were confined on board the Jersey prison ship for five months and fifteen days.

Since the war he has resided in New Jersey, Kentucky, and Ohio. His services are supported by the testimony of John Rose, of Anderson, Ohio, who served with him. One term of his services was as a substitute for his brother, David Martin. (File No. 2,725.)

(7.) Lieutenant ALEXANDER MARTIN, of Frankford, Philadelphia County, Penn.

Application made March, 1818.

In 1775, he volunteered in the Fourth (or Fifth) Regiment, Pennsylvania line, commanded by Colonel Anthony Wayne; and in the latter part of the year he was commissioned as ensign in said regiment, and in June, 1776, he was appointed lieutenant, serving until November, 1778, when he resigned on account of ill health.

The widow, MAGDALINE, states that her husband was at first a recruiting sergeant, and that he was promoted to a lieutenant in Colonel Morgan's Rifle Corps, and that he was afterwards transferred to another regiment. That after his resignation he was sick for a long time, and did not re-enter the service. Her maiden name was Magdaline Tanber, and they were married near Philadelphia, March 21, 1778, by Henry Muhlenburg, jr., Lutheran minister. Alexander Martin died in 1821. (Widows' File No. 4,276.)

(8.) ABEL MARTIN, of Sutton, Mass., aged 82 years.

Application made December, 1832.

He volunteered, April 9, 1775, for one month, in the company of Captain Moses Wilmarth, and regiment of Colonel John Daggett. He marched from Attleborough, where he then lived, to Roxbury, and was stationed a part of the time at the lower Meeting-House, and a part of the time at Jamaica Plains Meeting-House, both being in Roxbury.

In October, 1776, he was drafted for two months, and served in the company of Captain Elisha May, and regiment of Colonel Carpenter. Marched to Mamoroneck and Rye, N. Y., and they were within three miles of White Plains when the battle was fought there.

On the 1st of March, 1778, he was again drafted for three months, and served in the company of Captain Moses Wilmarth, and regiment of Colonel John Daggett. They were stationed at Tiverton, to guard against incursions of the enemy.

In July, August, and September, 1778, he served as a substitute for a man residing in Providence, R. I., for which he was paid a bounty of ten dollars. He does not recollect who his officers were. He was stationed on Butt's Hill; and the guards being drawn off, they were nearly surrounded by the British. The day before the battle he saw an American hung on a tree, as he was supposed to be a traitor to the patriots.

Abel Martin was born in Attleborough, Mass., May 3, 1750. (File No. 5,058.)

(9.) ANDREW MARTIN, of Haverhill, Grafton County, N. H., aged 76 years.

Application made August, 1832.

He enlisted for six months, about July 1, 1776, in the militia, under Lieutenant Bellamy, in the regiment of Colonel Mosely. They marched to Sawpits, and joined General Wooster's brigade. While at Horse Neck he saw his brother, Ashbel, who was also in the service. He returned home in July, 1777.

He again enlisted in the dragoons, which were called out at the burning of Danbury, and was from home four days. They were again called out under Captain Gideon Martin,

and went to White Plains; were absent one month. Again they were called out in October, and went to Fishkill and Esopus (burned October 15, 1777), N. Y., and were absent one month. Early in the summer of 1778, they were again called out under the same officers, to go to Fishkill, N. Y., and were absent one month. They were also called out, and went to White Plains and to New Jersey. In September, 1779, he was at Fishkill for a period of six weeks; and for two weeks he was at Fairfield and Norwalk, during which time those places were burned. When General Putnam wintered at Reading, Martin was enlisted for two months, to "board and furnish provisions for the army," after which he served a further period of two months and a half. On one occasion his feet were badly frozen.

He was born at Woodbury, Conn., July 26, 1756, but at the time he entered the service he was residing at Bethlehem. He lived over twenty years in Peacham, Vt., and for the last twenty years he has resided in Haverhill, N. H. Ashbel Martin, of Peacham, Vt., his brother, testifies to a portion of Andrew's military services.

Charlotte Hooker, a daughter of Andrew, lived in Danville, Vt., in June, 1854, and her daughter, Mary Hooker, was living in the same place in March, 1861. (File No. 18,101.)

(10.) ANDREW MARTIN, of Madison County, Ala., aged about 85 years.

Application made October, 1832.

About the year 1774, he was drafted while a resident of Guilford County, and marched to Cross Creek and Campbelltown, escorting prisoners to Hillsboro. His recollection of this service is indistinct. He was again drafted, but was sick for four months before he could join the company of Captain Thomas Cook. They marched into South Carolina near Ninety Six, at which place his five months' service expired.

In June, 1776, he enlisted for six months, in the County of Guilford, N. C., under a recruiting officer, named Campbell.

Marched to Cross Creek (Fayetteville), then down Cape Fear River to Wilmington, N. C., and was attached to the company of Captain John Baptist Nash, Sixth North Carolina Regiment, under General Moore. Their services consisted in guarding the town, and scouting in the country. He was discharged in December, 1776, and on his way home he was attacked by Tories and robbed of his money. (File No. 11,029.)

(11.) ASHBEL MARTIN, of Peacham, Caledonia County, Vermont.

Application made July, 1832.

He was born in Woodbury, Litchfield County, Conn., but has no date of his birth; removed from Woodbury to Peacham, where he has lived to the present time. When he entered the service, while living at Woodbury, he was nearly sixteen years of age. For six months he was in the company of Captain Hurd, in the regiment of Colonel Silliman, and brigade of General Wadsworth, which, in June, 1776, marched to Norwalk, and from there sailed to New York city; crossed to Long Island, served there, but was not in the engagement which resulted in the capture of General Sullivan (probably August 27, 1776*); re-crossed to New York city, which was evacuated by the American army (September 15, 1776). He was sick at a private house in Stamford, Conn., and shortly after the battle of White Plains (either August 26, or October 28, 1776, for there were two engagements at that place) joined the army, and was discharged December 25, 1776, at North Castle.

In May or June, 1777, he was in the Connecticut militia, about one month at Crumpond, a few miles from Fishkill, and another month in the same service in the fall of the same year, at Fishkill and Peekskill, at the time of the burning of

* The dates in parenthesis in this statement, as well as in others, were not in the original declaration, but have been added for the sake of elucidation.

Esopus (October 15, 1777). The lieutenant of the company, in which he served the first month, was named Martin.

In the winter of 1777-78, he was out three weeks at Horse Neck (south-east corner boundary of Connecticut and New York); in 1778, he was out three or four weeks in the cavalry company of Captain Gideon Martin, at Fishkill; and in 1779, he was out two weeks in the same company of cavalry, at the burning of Norwalk.

Witnesses to the truth of the above statement, were James Minor, of Woodbury, Conn., and Simeon Martin, of Peacham, Vt., who served with him. (File No. 18,499.)

(12.) AMOS MARTIN, of Rehoboth, Bristol County, Mass., aged 77 years.

Application made August, 1832.

He volunteered for eleven days, April 19, 1775, under Captain Benjamin Morey and Lieutenant David Arnold, and marched to Concord and Lexington. At the expiration of this service, he entered the company of Captain Silas Cobb, and regiment of Colonel Timothy Watkins, for eight months, and was stationed at Squantum, near Boston.

He joined the Bunker Hill Battalion on the 17th of June, 1775; but they did not arrive in season to take part in that battle.

He volunteered, for eight months, in the company of Captain Zebadee Redding, regiment of Colonel Jonah Whitney, in the spring of 1776, and was stationed at Boston and at Nantasket.

He was called out with the militia, under Captain Isaac Hodges, in the regiment of Colonel John Daggett, and he was first sergeant or clerk of the company. They marched to Rhode Island, thence to Warren, crossed over the river to Tiverton, and was discharged in the cold part of the year 1777, after six weeks' service.

He volunteered, for six months, in the company of Captain Silas Cobb, in the regiment of Colonel Danforth Keyes, and was a sergeant, warrant dated August 22, 1777. They were

stationed at Slade's Ferry, Mass., and along shore to Little Compton, R. I.

He served as a substitute for Daniel Wilder, of Taunton, in Sullivan's expedition and battle; and he was also in the battle on Rhode Island, while in the company of Captain Ichabod Leonard, of Taunton, and, by request of the captain, he acted as first sergeant or clerk of the company. This service was performed in the regiment of Colonel Thomas Carpenter, and lasted six weeks. He was discharged in September, 1778.

He volunteered, for six months, under Captain Israel Trow, of Norton, regiment of Colonel Abiel Mitchel, and marched to Providence and Point Judith. He is uncertain, but thinks this service was in 1777.

He was born in Rehoboth, September 15, 1754, and he has a record of his birth, as given him by his father, from the family Bible. He was living in Norton when he was called into the service. He has since lived, for about twenty-three years, in New Salem, but now (1832) lives in Rehoboth.

His services are supported by the testimony of Robert Hedges, William Cark, and Benjamin Breman, of Norton, and Benjamin Cobb, of Mansfield. (File No. 5,056.)

(13.) ANTHONY MARTIN, of Greenfield County, N. Y., aged 72 years.

Application made August, 1832.

While living in Barrington, Bristol County, R. I., in 1775, he entered the militia service (probably as waiter to his father, Colonel Nathaniel Martin). After the battle of Lexington (April 19, 1775), and before the battle of Bunker Hill (June 17, 1775), the militia were ordered out by Colonel Nathaniel Martin, under General Potter, and were stationed at Bristol, for its defence, the town having been fired upon by two armed British vessels, the *Glasgow* and *Swan*; and to save the town from destruction the inhabitants were obliged to supply the vessels with provisions.

On or before July 1, he enlisted, for nine months, in the

company of Captain Thomas Allen, in the regiment of Colonel Crairy, of Rhode Island. The adjutant of this regiment was Simeon Martin, of Newport, and they performed duty at Bristol and Little Compton. During the war Anthony Martin lived within four miles of Bristol. The military were classed, and relieved each other every three days.

In 1779 he entered the guard service, where he remained until the British evacuated Rhode Island, which he thinks was in 1780. He went from Providence to Newport with a flag of truce, which occupied two weeks. He was for a year attached to the artillery company of Captain Samuel Bosworth. This company was not formed into a regiment or battalion. The guard, at Barrington, had two pieces of cannon, and thirty-six men in the company when on duty. He recollects when Warren was burned --- Sergeant John Harding was in charge of the guard that night at Rumstick Point.

Anthony Martin was the son of Colonel Nathaniel Martin, and was born in Barrington, April 21, 1760, from whence he removed, in 1797, to Saratoga County, N. Y., where he now (1832) lives. He married, May 1, 1779, or 1780, to SUSANNAH ———. He died February 14, 1840. The widow, Susannah, in August, 1840, was living in Greenfield, and died at Melton, Saratoga County, N. Y., February 13, 1842, leaving surviving children:—

Lydia, b. Sept. 13, 1781; m. Stephen Medbury, of Greenfield.
 Kent, b. Dec. 4, 1783; resides at Corinth.
 Amasa, b. ; resides at Greenfield.
 Sylvania, b. ; m. Ray Bracket, of Greenfield.
 Cynthia, b. ; m. Thomas Easterbrooks, of Melton.
 Sally B., b. ; m. George D. Rowland, of Ballston Spa, N. Y.

(File No. ———.)

(14. ALBRO MARTIN, of Massachusetts, aged 68 years.
 Application made May, 1818.

He enlisted, for three years, at Providence, R. I., in 1777, in the company of Captain James Webb, of Newport, and

regiment of Colonel Henry Sherburn, and was discharged in 1781.

He re-enlisted, for nine months, at Providence, in the company of Captain Stephen Cling (or Clary, or Olney — the latter is, probably, correct), and regiment of Colonel Jeremy Olney, and was discharged at Saratoga, N. Y. He was in the battle of Rhode Island (August 27, 1778).

In July, 1820, his age is stated at 69 years; living in Adams, Mass., and by occupation a ship-block maker, and afflicted with rheumatism. His family consisted of his wife, SARAH, aged 69 years; *Mary*, aged 33 years; and *Sarah*, aged 30 years. (File No. 33,055.)

(15.) BAPTISTE MARTIN, of Champlain, Rouse's Point, Clinton County, N. Y.

Application made April, 1829.

He served in the continental line, in the company of Captain Gorlin, and regiment of Colonel Hazen, of N. Y. (File No. 18,960.)

(16.) BALSER (Baltzar or Balsar) MARTIN, of Elizabethtown, Lancaster County, Pa.

Application made in 1840.

While residing in the borough (now city) of Lancaster, Pa., in July, 1776, he enlisted in the company of Captain George Musser, and regiment of Colonel George Ross, which was in the battalion commanded by General Thomas Meffin. Early in October, 1777, they marched to Philadelphia and Elizabethtown, where they remained several weeks. The battalion returned to Lancaster, and were employed guarding British prisoners until they were discharged.

In 1782 he was married to EVE CATHARINE STORMBURGH, of Lancaster, by the Rev. Father Lucas Geisler, of St. Mary's Roman Catholic Church. She was alive in 1840, aged 79 years, and a lunatic. Balsar Martin died October 14, 1834, and lies buried in St. Mary's churchyard. (Widows' File No. 2,955.)

(17.) BENJAMIN MARTIN, of De Witt County, Ill., aged 33 years.

Application made December, 1853.

In 1846, he volunteered, in Logan County, in Company E, Fourth Illinois Regiment, to serve in the Mexican War. He volunteered for one year, and Captain Daniel Newcomb was in command of his company. He contracted diarrhoea, and he had the measles, which affected his eyes. He was alive in December, 1874. (File No. 24,712.)

(18.) BENJAMIN MARTIN, of Barrington, R. I., aged 77 years.

Application made July, 1832.

In December, 1776, he was a member of the Barrington militia, in the company of Captain Vial Allen. The company was ordered into service, and were stationed at Nayatt and Rumstick Points, on the shores of Narragansett Bay. The British were in possession of Newport and the island of Rhode Island, which extended within a few miles of where the company, to which he belonged, were stationed. The enemy evacuated Newport in November, 1779.

Under Lieutenant Kinnicut he was detailed with others to act with General Sullivan's expedition, joining the same two days before the battle of August 29, 1778; and they went in pursuit of the English, who burned Bristol and the boats at Keekamuit, and drove them back to their shipping, at Bristol Ferry. This was in May or June, 1778.

He was born in that part of Warren, now Barrington, March 23, 1755. His parents were John and Mary Martin. (File No. 17,565.)

(19.) BENJAMIN MARTIN, of Corinth, Orange County, Vt., aged 79 years.

Application made July, 1832.

In June, 1775, he enlisted, for six months, in the regiment of Colonel Timothy Bedel, of Haverhill, N. H., and marched

through the woods to Burlington, Vt., thence to Johnson, Lower Canada, joining the army under General Montgomery. He was at the siege and taking of St. Johns, La Prairie, Chambleg, and Montreal. He was also at the capture of eleven sail of vessels, at Three Rivers. At the expiration of his term of enlistment, he, at the urgent request of Colonel Bedel, re-enlisted for six months (December, 1775), in the company of Captain Nilson, and marched for Quebec, having charge of the sick. In May, after the death of General Montgomery, they returned to Burlington.

In the spring of 1776 he returned to Haverhill, and volunteered as a scout, under Captain Wait, of Wethersfield, Vt. This service was performed between the Connecticut River and Lake Champlain, with their headquarters at Newbury, Vermont.

In the spring of 1777 he again volunteered, under Colonel Moses Chase, of Cornish, N. H., joining the army in July, near Stillwater, and he was present at the capture of General Burgoyne (October, 1777). He was discharged in November, 1777.

He enlisted, at Corinth, in April, 1778, in the company of Captain Simeon Stevens, and regiment of Colonel T. Bedel, and was stationed at Newbury, doing scout duty in the northern part of Vermont; was discharged in the fall of 1779. (File No. 22,376.)

(20.) BENJAMIN MARTIN, of Barren County, Ky., aged 74 years.

Application made March, 1833.

He was born in Fauquier County, Va., July 8, 1758, and resided with his father, Henry Martin, until September 1, 1775, when he entered the service, under Captain William Pickett, a minute-man, going to Culpepper Court House, where they joined the minute-men from the counties of Fauquier, Culpepper, and Orange, forming a regiment, under Colonel Taliefero. The regiment marched to Williamsburg to prevent the British from landing and plundering the inhabitants. A detachment of two hundred men, under Captain Ruford,

had a skirmish, with Dunmore's shipping, at Hampton, and captured a sloop, mounting several guns. Soon after they crossed the James River, intending to go to Norfolk to join the minute-men from the lower counties, under Colonel Woulford and Colonel Charles Scott; but the enemy having built a fort, mounted with cannon, on the north side of the river, commanding the long bridge, stopped their progress. The Americans built a strong breastwork at the other end of the causeway, on the south side. Skirmishing between the opposing forces continued until about the 15th of November, when, early in the morning, the British crossed over and attacked the breastworks. He (Martin) at this time was on guard on the left of the works. The enemy were repulsed, with the loss of Captain Fardeice and some privates. At night the British spiked their cannon, abandoned the fort, and retreated to Norfolk, where they took shelter on board the ships; the Americans pursued them, and took possession of Norfolk. About January 1, 1776, one hour after sunset, the British commenced cannonading the town from their ships, setting fire to the buildings and reducing the place to ashes. He was engaged in this term of service six months.

About the 1st of August, 1776, the minute-men were again called out, and he entered the company of Captain James Winn, in the regiment of Colonel Elias Edwards. They marched through various places to Springfield Camp, where they were stationed, for three months, to protect the salt-works, holding themselves in readiness to move to any point threatened by the enemy.

In September, 1777, a call was made for volunteers to reinforce General Washington, and he enlisted in the company of Captain Benjamin Harrison, in the regiment of Colonel Martin Pickett, and served as corporal. They marched to Leesburg and Nolan's Ferry, on the Potomac River, and into Maryland and Pennsylvania, meeting the wounded men of General Wayne's forces on their way to Lancaster from the battle of Paoli. They joined General Washington the day after the battle of Germantown. He was one of the detachment ordered to occupy the town; and on their march to

perform this duty they crossed the battle-field, which exhibited bloody marks of the strife. Soon after, the British commenced cannonading the forts on the Delaware River, from their ships, in order to force a passage to Philadelphia. In one of these engagements a large vessel blew up, with a tremendous explosion. He served three months in this expedition.

Late in the month of August, 1780, the militia were called on to reinforce the army in Carolina, and he went as a substitute for James Kahmper, who was a married man, and he (Martin) being single. He served as first sergeant in the company of Captain Francis Triplett. They marched to Hillsboro, N. C., and joined the Maryland troops, under Colonel Howard, General Green being in command. From here parties were sent out to disperse the tories. On the approach of a reported superior force of the enemy, under Colonel Tarlton, the Americans retreated, concentrating all the men in that region, at Cowpens, where they were unsuccessfully attacked. The prisoners taken at this battle were sent to Salisbury, N. C.

In 1780 he went to Kentucky, and on his return to Fauquier County he married, June 20, 1781, NANCY KEMPER. She was born March 27, 1760. They removed to Kentucky, and settled in Fayette County, about eight miles from Lexington; and in 1812 they removed to Barren County. He died September 20, 1838, and his wife died June 9, 1841.

His military services are certified to by Hudson Martin. Joel and John Dickerson testify that Benjamin Martin came to Barren County in 1812, and that the land he purchased was unimproved; and that he made their father's house his home until he got his land improved.

CHILDREN.

Letty, b. April 4, 1782.	Nancy, b. Sept. 4, 1792.
Nathan, b. Sept. 3, 1783.	Rebekah, b. May 3, 1798; m. ———
John, b. Nov. 13, 1785.	Grider; living in 1852.
Betsy, b. May 21, 1788.	Benjamin H., b. July 10, 1800; living
Mary, b. Aug. 1, 1790; m. ———	in 1852.
Cole; living in 1852.	Lucinda, b. July 6, 1802.

(File No. ———.)

(21.) BENJAMIN MARTIN, of Hall County, Ga., aged 79 years, June 7, 1844.

Application made February, 1845.

The widow, ANN, states that she was married to Benjamin Martin, June 2, 1785, in Cumberland County, Va., by the Rev. Mr. McCrary. That her husband, while living in Cumberland County, served in the Revolutionary War, alternately, from 1781 to the end of the war, and that he was in the company of Captain Nathan Patterson; and also that he was in the battles of King's Mountain and Ninety Six, S. C. That he died in Hall County, December 16, 1814. That they have had eight children, viz.: *Thomas L., Elizabeth, Mary, John, Susanna, Ann, Fanny,* and *Lucy*, who married a Deaton. (Widows' File No. ———.)

(22.) CHARLES MARTIN, of Licking County, Ohio, aged 73 years.

Application made October, 1832.

While residing in Warwick, R. I., in July, 1777, he entered the service, under Colonel Barton, and aided in capturing General Prescott.

In the spring of 1780 he was on board the privateer brig, *Dean*, of sixteen guns, commanded by Capt. Scofield. She was fitted out at Connecticut River. He followed privateering until September, 1781, when he volunteered in the defence of Fort Griswold. After the fort was taken by the British he jumped the pickets in an attempt to escape, and injuring himself, was captured, put on board a frigate, which sailed for New York and thence to Halifax. In consequence of having been born in Great Britain he was refused exchange until October, 1782.

He was born in Essex County, England, in 1759, and followed coasting in the United States until 1789, when he removed to Marietta, Ohio. He married, August 22, 1797, MARY, daughter of Andrew Galer, who lived on Duck Creek, near Marietta. She was born in 1779, in Pennsylvania, from whence her father moved to Ohio, in 1796. The widow states

that her brothers, Daniel (aged 68, in 1849,) and William (aged 64, in 1849,) were present at her wedding. Her husband, Charles Martin, died November 19, 1838.

CHILDREN.

Andrew, b. Aug. 30, 1798.	Elizabeth, b. May 30, 1807; m. Feb. 10, 1831.
Anne Christiana, b. Jan. 21, 1800.	Thomas, b. Oct. 9 (year torn off).
Charles Wesley, b. March 6 (year torn off).	Mariah (or Sarah), b. Dec. 6 (year torn off).
Catherine, b. Oct. (year torn off); m. June 3, 1824.	James Randall, b. Jan. 16, 1812.
Mary Charlotte, b. Jan. 5 (year torn off).	Joseph, b. Nov. 23, 1813.
Jacob, b. April 3, 1806.	Cynthia, b. May 17, 1815.
	Lucretia, b. April 12, 1818.

(Widows' File No. 1,978.)

(23.) COMFORT MARTIN, of Douglass, Worcester County, Mass., aged 67 years.

Application made September, 1819.

He entered the service, for twelve months, January 1, 1776, in the company of Captain Oliver Pond, and regiment of Colonel Joseph Read, in the brigade of General Heath, of the Massachusetts line. (File No. 33,057.)

(24.) CHRISTOPHER MARTIN, of Weston, Vt., aged 19 years.

Application August, 1814.

He was five feet ten inches in height; light complexion, blue eyes, and light hair; and was born in Weston, Vt., and by occupation a farmer. He enlisted August, 1813, in the company of Captain Utley, Thirtieth Regiment U. S. Infantry, for one year. He was wounded in the left knee at the battle of La Cole, or Stone Mills, in *Lower Canada*, March 30, 1814. Early in 1821 he removed to Constantea, Oswego County, N. Y., and was alive in the latter part of 1871. (File No. 2,809.)

(25.) CORNELIUS MARTIN, of

Application made April, 1853.

His widow, TAMAR, of Conesus, Livingston County, N. Y., aged 78 years, states that she has heard her husband say that he was a private in the War of the Revolution, and that he entered the service as a waiter to his uncle, Ethan Allen, being then about fifteen years old; that he was at the battle when Burgoyne was taken, and that he remained in the service until the close of the war. That she has heard her husband call the name of an officer, under whom he served, as McKenster, or McKenstry, or McKenly, or some name similar. That she was married to him February 27, 1792, and that he died June 27, 1850. There was no proof filed of his services, in support of the widow's claim. (Widows' File No. ———.)

(26.) DANIEL MARTIN, of Clarkstown, Rockland County, N. Y., aged 70 years.

Application made February, 1833.

He was born in Clarkstown, November 3, 1762. He entered the service in November, 1778, in the company of Captain Jacob Onderdonk, in the regiment of Colonel A. Hawkes Hay, Lieutenant-Colonel Gilbert Cooper, and served to the close of the war. The company was divided into four classes, each class being out a week, then relieved. They were engaged in guarding and scouting the shores of the Hudson River at many places in Rockland County, N. Y., and Bergen County, N. J., to prevent landing from the British armed vessels which lay in the river. Refugees and tories were continually marching through different parts of the said counties, plundering and destroying everything of value, often burning the dwelling-houses of the citizens, and taking them prisoners. There was no other force to oppose them but the militia.

The *additional declaration* sets forth his services as commencing in the fall of 1778, being then sixteen years old, and obliged by law to render military service. He was in the company of Captain Jacob Onderdonk, in the regiment of

Colonel A. Hawkes Hay, serving by classes, of which he was in the fourth, each class being out a week, and then relieved. In the spring of 1779 he made up two months' service, in weekly tours of duty, at Haverstown and Stoney Point, which were in the possession of the enemy during the summer and fall of that year. Again, in the spring of 1780, he went on duty two more months, and three months in 1781. The record of his age, he states, is to be found in the Reformed Dutch Church, at Clarkstown. (File No. 22,890.)

(27.) DANIEL MARTIN, of Preston County, Va., aged 73 years.

Application made April, 1828.

He enlisted in New Jersey, for three years, or during the war, in 1777, in the company of Captain John Holmes, in the regiment of Colonel Ogden, and was present at the siege of Yorktown. He has no family living with him except his wife, ELIZABETH, aged 69 years, and hard of hearing.

There was no evidence to sustain his claim. (File No. ———.)

(28.) Lieutenant DANIEL MARTIN, of Manakating, Sullivan County, N. Y., aged 84 years.

Application made January, 1833.

In January, 1777, he resided in Patterson, Dutchess County, N. Y., and was lieutenant of militia under Captain Nathaniel Scribner, in the regiment of Colonel Henry Ludington, and was ordered out for one month and stationed at Valentine Hill. In April the regiment marched to Fredericksburg, expecting to meet the retreating British who had burned Danbury, Conn., on April 27, but not meeting them, they marched to Ridgefield, Conn., where they overtook the enemy and had an engagement. After being out eight days he returned home and moved his family into Westchester County, and in June following he volunteered, for nine months, into a company of minute-men, commanded by Captain Michael

Townsend. William Martin was lieutenant of this company ; he was in active service about one half the time.

In 1779, while residing at Courtland Manor, in the town of Crumb Point (as he believes), Westchester County, he was lieutenant under Captain Samuel Hoyt, and was ordered out under Colonel Samuel Drake, serving a share of three months in guarding the shores along North River against incursions, and continued to so act until 1783, under class-rights.

He was born in 1749, and resided for a short time at White Plains, at North Castle, at Bethel, Orange County, and in Manakating. (File No. ———.)

(29.) DANIEL MARTIN, of Putney, Vt., aged 80 years.

Application made July, 1832.

He entered the service for eight months, in May, 1775, under Captain John Field, in the regiment of Colonel Daniel Hitchcock, of the Rhode Island troops, going to Boston and vicinity ; served as sergeant. At the expiration of his service, he, by the request of General Washington, and without leaving camp, continued in the company three months longer, and was discharged in April, 1776.

Afterwards he volunteered for one month, as sergeant, in the company of Captain Briggs, marching to Tiverton, or Howland's Ferry, in Rhode Island. In the same year (1776) he entered the service of the Government, at Providence, R. I., under Captain Benjamin Tollman, and was engaged in boat building. Soon after, and during the same year, he was employed, for five months, in a cannon foundery, at Scituate, R. I.

The witnesses to the above service are Asa Briggs and Aaron Martin.

Asa Briggs, in 1832, of Plymouth, Windsor County, Vt., states that in 1775 he lived in Providence, R. I., and was well acquainted with Daniel Martin, then of Providence, and now of Putney, and was knowing to his having performed the above-stated service ; that the said Daniel Martin was residing in the family of his father, and that they enlisted together

in the company of Captain Briggs, and that they were together in the cannon foundery, under the superintendence of Captain Hopkins; from the foundery the said Asa Briggs went on board the privateer ship, *Diamond*, leaving Martin in the foundery, and who was still there when the said Briggs returned from the cruise.

Aaron Martin, of Brooklin, Windham County, Vt., aged 75 years, states that in the spring of 1775 he lived in Providence, R. I., and that in May he enlisted in the same company with his brother Daniel. In March, 1776, when Boston was evacuated, he was in another company, and went to New York, leaving Daniel at Prospect Hill, near Boston.

Daniel was born in Rehoboth, Mass., in 1751; there is no record of his age; he lived in Providence, R. I., when he entered the service, and since the Revolutionary War he has resided in Putney, Vt. He died December 15, 1837. From the records of Dighton, the marriage certificate, by John Smith, clergyman, of Daniel Martin to BETHIAH BRIGGS, of Dighton, September —, 1774. The widow states the date, September 4, 1774. She lived in Putney, in 1839, aged 83 years. (Widows' File No. 17,104.)

(30.) DAVID MARTIN, of St. Louis, Mo.

Application made in 1825.

He entered the service May 21, 1814, for one year, as a private in the company of rangers, commanded by Captain David Musick; he was detailed, with fourteen others, under Lieutenant John Campbell, to escort prisoners from Cap Au Gris (Lincoln County, Mo.) to Prairie du Chien (Crawford County, Wis.) On their way, while ascending the Mississippi River, in four or five boats, they were attacked by a combined party of Indians, near the upper end of Rock River rapids. Martin was wounded by a rifle ball, which entered his body near the back bone, and passed out at the point of the shoulder. (File No. 24,713.)

(31.) DAVID MARTIN, of Peacham, Vt., aged 68 years.
Application made in 1832.

He was drafted at Woodbury, Conn., in May, 1780, and entered the light-horse service, being furnished with a horse and equipments; he was soon after transferred to the infantry, in the guard of General Parsons, on the march to New Jersey.

He was stationed at Hackeasack, in the company of Captain Benton, and regiment of Colonel Durkee, of Connecticut, and was on guard a mile or more from the place where, and at the time when, Major Andre was hung. The regiment went into winter quarters at Fishkill, where he was discharged in December.

Ashbel Martin, his brother, testifies to having worked at Peacham, in the summer of 1780, and on returning to Woodbury his father and family informed him of David's going into the service. (File No. 22,382.)

(32.) DAVID MARTIN, of Hardin County, Ky., aged 75 years.

Application made November, 1836.

About 1779 or 1780, while residing in Goochland County, Va., he enlisted for six months, in the militia, in the company of Captain Joseph Leek, and marched to Albermarle County to guard prisoners taken with General Burgoyne.

In 1781 he served, for six months, under Captain William Miller and Colonel Taylor, in the rear guard of infantry to the main army, on their march through the counties of Hanover, King, Queen, and Gloucester, Va. (His statement is vague, indefinite, and unsupported by evidence.) Moab Martin, a son, wrote in 1854, from Hardin County, and alludes to the heirs of his father. (File No. ———.)

(33.) DAVID MARTIN, of Limington, York County, Me., aged 56 years.

Application made in 1818.

He enlisted in March, 1781, from Pepperilboro (now Saco), Me., and marched to Boston, thence to Providence and West Point, in the guard to wagons with arms and ammunition. He was soon sent to Phillipsburg, near White Plains, N. Y., to join the Tenth Massachusetts Regiment, under Colonel Tupper. This was, probably, in the month of July.

He was in a company commanded by Captain Lunt, where he remained until May, 1782, when he joined a company of light infantry, under Captain Abbott, and remained in the company until December, when the Ninth and Tenth Regiments were broken up, and he was transferred to the First Regiment, under Colonel Joseph Vose, and in a company under Captain Marshall, where he remained until his discharge in December, 1783.

His family consist of his wife, SALLY, aged 57 years, and dropsical; *Eliza*, aged 15 years; *Jotham*, aged 12 years; *Thomas*, aged 10 years; *Polly Goodale*, aged 5 years; and *Aaron Butland*, aged 3 years. (File No. 37,206.)

(34.) DAVID MARTIN, of Fairfield District, S. C.

Application made

He served in the company of Captain Edward Martin, in the regiment of Colonel Richard Winn, and Sumter's brigade of South Carolina, during the years 1780, 1781, and 1782. He was about six and a half months on foot and on horseback in the militia. He died February 24, 1812. He married MARGARET AIKENS, December 29, 1790. She died September 7, 1847, aged 75 or 76 years.

Captain Edward Martin was a brother to the said David Martin, and his wife, Mary, was a sister of David's wife, and they were married two years after David and Margaret were married. Mary Aikens and Elizabeth Martin were bridesmaids to Margaret. David Martin and his wife, Margaret, were born in Ireland. They had children, viz. :—

Robert, b. Oct. 25, 1791; m. Sept. 13, 1828, Milbury Serena Daniels. In 1840, he was an opulent merchant, in Charleston, S. C.; and he was alive in 1852.

James, b. July —, 1793; m. Aug. 19, 1817, Jean Peadon.
 David, b. Dec. 7, 1795; m. Dec. 20, 1821, Agnes Teague.
 Elizabeth Reed, b. Nov. 25, 1797; m. Sept. 12, 1815, J. T. Peadon. She
 was living in 1852.
 Rebecca, b. April —, 1799; m. Oct. 7, 1819, William Templeton.
 William Aiken, b. ———, 1801.
 Mary, b. June 13, 1803; m. Feb. —, 1830, John McClintock; living in 1852.
 Jean Meek, b. Sept. 18, 1806; m. ———, Jane M. Smith; living in 1852.
 John, b. April —, 1808.
 Margaret, b. Sept. 16, 1810; m. April 23, 1829, R. A. R. Hallume; living
 in 1852.
 Edward, b. Feb. 14, 1812.

(Widows' File No. 9,533.)

(35.) EPHRAIM MARTIN, of Springfield, Windsor County,
 Vt., aged 74 years.

Application made April, 1818.

He enlisted in February, 1781, at Lunenburg, Mass., under
 Captain John Fuller, in the Fourth Regiment, commanded by
 Colonel William Shepherd. He was discharged as a sergeant,
 at West Point, December 31, 1783, by General H. Knox.

He joined the regiment at Gallows Hill, and during the
 latter part of his service the company was commanded by
 Captain Hollister, and the regiment by Col. Henry Jackson.

His family consisted of his wife, JERUSHA, aged 65 years.
 His occupation was that of a farmer. (File No. 40,978.)

(36.) EPHRAIM MARTIN, of Sussex County, N. J., aged
 72 years.

Application made

In September, 1777, at the age of seventeen, he volunteered,
 under Captain Beckworth, of Sussex County, in order to arrest
 and bring to trial the tories of the county, and who, when
 arrested, were delivered to a company of regulars stationed
 at the Court House.

He next volunteered for one month, under Captain McCoy,
 in the regiment of Colonel Freelinghausen and Major David-
 son, and was stationed at Elizabethtown to guard the shores.

Soon after, a company of minute-men was formed to go when called on, and he volunteered in the company of Captain McCoy, and was appointed first sergeant. They performed duty occasionally, in excursions of a few days or weeks, until after the battle of Elizabethtown, fought at Connecticut Farms, where Mrs. Caldwell was inhumanly murdered. He was in the skirmish with the British, at Springfield, on their retreat to Stanton Island; this was about June 1, 1780.

He volunteered, soon after, in the company of Captain Manning, under Colonel Webster, and was stationed in Middlesex County.

He was in the militia that volunteered to attack New York, when General Washington moved to Virginia, and captured Lord Cornwallis. At the time the British returned to Elizabethtown on their retreat, his eldest brother, Absalom Martin, was wounded—his right arm was broken. In 1832, this brother was living near Fort Wheeling, or Zeanses Island, Ohio (he is not certain of the exact place). His brother, Squire Martin, lives in or near New Brunswick, N. J.; he was not in the war.

Ephraim Martin was born in Sussex County, N. J., September —, 1760, and he was the third son of Colonel Ephraim Martin, of the New Jersey line, and who afterwards moved to Somerset County, N. J. In 1789 Ephraim, junior, removed to Mecklenberg County, N. C., and afterwards to Campbell County, Ga. (File No. 31,840.)

(37.) EPHRAIM MARTIN, of Springfield, Erie County, Pa., aged 73 years.

Application made November, 1832

In May, 1776, while residing in Newbury, Vt., he enlisted as a ranger in the company of Captain Stephens, and regiment of Colonel Bridle; and at the close of the war he was discharged at Bradford. He was at the Battle of Saratoga, but during the most of his service he was employed defending the frontier of Vermont.

He has no family but his wife, BETSEY, aged 58 years, and daughter, *Lavina*, aged 41 years, and who has been an idiot from birth; also a son of *Lavina's*, aged 19 years, and subject to fits. He resides on a piece of land owned by his son, who also resides on the same land with his family. He (Ephraim) is subject to shaking palsy. (File No. ———.)

(38.) Doctor ENNALS MARTIN, of Eston, Talbot County, Md., 74 years on the 23d of August next.

Application made July, 1832.

He was appointed surgeon's mate to Doctor William Shippen, Director General of the Surgical Department; his commission is dated June 2, 1777. He was in the hospital of the Middle Department, at Reading, Pa., in the rear of Valley Forge. He resigned, in 1780 (February 16, 1780, probably). Prior to his appointment he was a student of medicine and surgery in Philadelphia. Talbot County, Md., was the residence of his father.

He rendered service in the hospitals at Morristown, Brunswick, Somerset Court House, and Trenton, N. J., and near Windsor, six miles above West Point, N. Y., and finally in Philadelphia. (File No. 8,880.)

(39.) Captain EDWARD MARTIN, of Fairfield (formerly part of Camden) District, S. C.

Application made _____, 1839.

The widow states that her husband was a private and captain in the revolutionary war for about sixteen months, during the years 1780, 1781, and 1782, and that he was attached to the regiment of Colonel Winn. That he was in the battle of King's Mountain, in 1780, and at the fight of Fishing Creek, where he was captured with James McClure, and he was afterwards recaptured by Captain John McClure, a brother of James, and taken to the house of Colonel Bratton, in York District. He was a prisoner when Hook was defeated at said place.

He married MARY AIKENS, in 1792; they were married at the house of David Martin, her husband's brother, who married her sister, Margaret Aikens. David Aikens and Margaret Martin testify to this marriage. Mary Aikens was born November 11, 1770. They had ten children, but the loose leaf of the Bible, on which was kept the family records, was lost some years ago. The eldest child, *Elizabeth Sloan*, was born January 19, 1793, and the next child, *John Aikens*, was born April 30, 1794. Captain Edward Martin died December 24, 1813. The widow was alive in Fairfield District, in 1851. (Widows' File No. 21,746.)

(40.) EDWARD MARTIN, of Ipswich, Essex County, Mass., aged 53 years.

Application made April, 1818.

While living in Dover, in 1776, he enlisted in the company of Captain Enoch Titcomb, in the regiment of Colonel Enoch Poors, of the New Hampshire line. In June, 1777, under the new arrangement, he was transferred to the company of Captain Rowell, in the regiment of Colonel Hale, where he remained until the close of the war, in June, 1783.

He was in the battle of Hubbardston, August, 1777; in the retreat from Ticonderoga, July, 1777; in the battle of Monmouth, June, 1778, and battle of Newtown, probably 1778, under General Sullivan, and also in several skirmishes.

He has no family but his wife, SUSANNA, aged 57 years. He was a ship carpenter by trade.

In August, 1838, the widow states her age as 75 years, and then a resident of Ipswich. Her husband was born in Ipswich, in 1759, and died Dec. 11, 1831. Her maiden name was SUSANNA HAMMON, of Ipswich, and she was married to Edward Martin January 28, 1786, by the Rev. Levi Fresbie, of the First Church. (Widows' File, No. 26,249.)

(41.) EBENEZER MARTIN, of Sweden, Monroe County, New York, aged 70 years.

Application made in 1832.

He enlisted for three years, in Richmond, Berkshire County, Massachusetts, March 20, 1781, in the First Regiment, commanded by Col. Joseph Vose, and First Brigade of the Massachusetts line. During the latter part of his service the company was commanded by Capt. Cushing. He was nineteen years old on the 12th of April following the date of his enlistment. He marched to Great Barrington, Mass., where he remained one month; thence to West Point, but before reaching the latter place, they were ordered towards New York, joining a foraging party, with whom they remained most of the summer. He was with a scouting party in the fall, which was ordered to Long Island, thence back to New York and West Point, spending the winter in "York huts," three miles from West Point. The next year he performed similar service north of New York, and in New Jersey, and in the summer he was in a battle near a fort twelve miles from New York. The following winter he was with the troops near Newbury, and in the spring he was sent to Philadelphia, where he remained until January 13, 1784. He was discharged by General Knox, at West Point, January 21, 1784.

He was born at Rehoboth, Mass., March 12, 1762. After his discharge he went to Chester, Mass., where he resided for several years; from thence he removed to Fort Ann, Washington County, New York, where he resided for thirty-four years; during the past summer, 1832, he removed to Sweden, Monroe County, N. Y. (File No. 13,877.)

(42.) ELEAZER MARTIN, of South Hero, Grand Isle County, Vermont.

Application made December, 1846.

He was born in Freetown, Mass., Feb. 10, 1748. While residing in Richmond, Cheshire County, New Hampshire, he volunteered for five or six months, the day before the battle of Bunker Hill, and at the expiration of this time of service, he re-enlisted for a term of years, under Capt. William Ellis,

in a New Hampshire Regiment, commanded by Col. Scammals.

He was wounded by a ball in the right hand and wrist, at the battle of Stillwater, Sept. 19, 1775. He was in the receipt of an invalid pension at the time of his death, April 5, 1828.

He was married to MEHITABLE PETERS, of Richmond, Nov. 21, 1771, by Malturen Ballou, Town Clerk. She was born in Cumberland, Rhode Island, April 25, 1752, and died at South Hero, March 19, 1838.

CHILDREN.

Isaac, (or Sally,)	b. July 26, 1772, d. before Nov., 1847.
Levey,	b. July 10, 1774, m. Samuel McNall; she was alive in 1847.
Lucy,	b. Dec. 17, 1776; alive in Nov., 1847.
Eleazer,	b. March 26, 1779, d. before Nov., 1847.
Isaiah,	b. April 25, 1781; alive in Nov., 1847.
Mehitable,	b. Oct. 28, 1783, m. Allen Hackett; she was alive in 1847.
Richard,	b. Jan. 16, 1786, d. before Nov., 1847.
Mary,	b. June 4, 1788, m. Erastus Soper; she was alive in 1847.
Job,	b. Sept. 13, 1790; alive in Nov., 1847.
Lyman,	b. Aug. 13, 1793; alive in Nov., 1847.

In January, 1855, Caroline Ferris writes from Plattsburg, N. Y., as if an heir; she may be a grand-child.

The papers relating to Eleazer Martin's application for a pension were burned by the British, who destroyed the War Department, in 1814. The foregoing is taken from the statement of the widow, and Isaiah, his son. It appears from documents in the Pension Office that Eleazer enlisted May 9, 1777, and was discharged Jan. 10, 1778, and his name is born on the roll of Griggs company, in Scammell's regiment, made up in whole or in part from the New Hampshire grant, now Vermont. (Widows' File No. 24,133.)

(43.) GEORGE MARTIN, of Middlesex, Washington County, Vermont, aged 62 years.

Application made March, 1818.

About Nov. 30, 1775, he enlisted for one year, under Jer-

emiah Hills, in the regiment of Col. Phinney, of the Massachusetts line, and he was discharged at Albany.

He re-enlisted March 25, 1777, as a substitute for John Whitehouse, for five months, under Capt. John Brewster, in the regiment of Col. Long, a New Hampshire regiment, which was disbanded about Aug. 7, 1777.

In May, 1778, he again enlisted under Capt. Thomas Hodgson, in the regiment of Col. Thomas Poor, a Massachusetts regiment. This enlistment was for nine months, and he was discharged at King's Ferry, New York.

Robert Martin, of Biddeford, Maine, aged 67 years in 1819, testifies that he was a brother of the above George Martin, and he states that he was a soldier in the Revolutionary war, enlisting under Capt. Jeremiah Hill, in 1776, and that they marched to Ticonderoga, New York, he being in the same company with his brother George.

In June, 1820, George Martin was living in Montpelier, Vt., aged 64 years. His family consisted of himself and his wife, MARY, aged 64 years, and dropsical. (File No. 41,794.) 43

(44.) GEORGE MARTIN, of Rochester, Windsor County, Vermont, aged 75 years.

Application made April, 1818.

In June, 1777, he enlisted at Windham County, Conn., for three years, under Capt. Brown, in the regiment of Col. Durkee. He was in the battles of Fort Mifflin and Monmouth. He died March 27, 1827. His wife, DOLLY, was born in Wells, York County, Maine, in 1752, and died Aug. 2, 1836. (— File No. 40,981.)

(45.) GEORGE MARTIN, of Loudon County, Virginia.

Application made February, 1841.

He enlisted for two years, in June, 1778, under Lieutenant Vaughan, in the regiment of Col. Buford. At the time of his enlistment he resided with his wife, Mary, in Loudon County. He was severely wounded in the side and head, at

Buford's defeat, near Charleston, South Carolina, and was made a prisoner in May or June, 1780, and was paroled and returned home in August, having been absent over two years.

He was married in Fairfax County, Virginia, Jan. 15, 1775, to MARY BAILEY, who states in Feb., 1841, her age to be 85 years, and that she then resided in Pittsylvania County, Va. Her husband died Dec. 1, 1805.

Patsy Martin, of Stokes County, North Carolina, a sister to Mary, the widow of George, testifies, in 1843, to the marriage of the latter, by Parson Lee Massie, in Fairfax County, Va. Martha Martin, also a sister of Mary, also testifies (she lived in 1841, in Patrick County, Va.) to the marriage, and that Mary resided with their father, Joseph H. Bailey, while her husband was in the service.

Stephen Martin, of Patrick County, Va.—a nephew of George—testifies to the wounds on his uncle's person.

Susan Hancock, of Patrick County, a niece of George Martin, verifies the wounds, &c.

Thomas Bailey, a brother of Mary, affirms the above facts, and that after the war George Martin removed to Halifax County, Va.

Mary Martin died in Pittsylvania County, Va., October 22, 1843.

On George Martin's return home, in 1780, he then had children: *William* and *George*; then *Rebeckah*, *James*, and *Bailey*. Of these, Bailey, James, Rebeckah, and Sally, survived their mother, and they were living in 1844, the latter being married to James M. Willis. (Widows' File No. 4,543.)

(46.) Captain GEORGE MARTIN, of Edgefield District, South Carolina.

Application made in 1852.

The statement was made by William Dawson, of Edgefield District, as follows: George Martin was a captain of a South Carolina company of volunteer militia, in the regiment of Col. Le Roy Hammond. He first knew him in the service

in the spring of 1778, when the company marched against a certain British post in East Florida, by the way of the Savannah and Ogeechee Rivers; they crossed the Altamaha near Fort Barrontine, marching through the wilderness, crossing Big and Little Saltilla and St. Mary's, and soon returned home by the same route, having been absent about four months.

His next knowledge of Martin's being in the service with his company was in 1779, at Long Camp, nearly opposite Augusta, Georgia, under General Andrew Williamson. They remained here until the latter part of the spring of 1779, when they marched to the low country, protecting it from the sudden invasion of the British troops under General Provost, who was also threatening Charleston, South Carolina. He was in the battle of Stono Ferry, June 20, 1779. This service lasted seven months.

The next service of Captain Martin, which he witnessed, was in the spring of 1781, when a force assembled under General Pickens, Col. Hammond, and others, before the British post at Augusta and Silver Bluffs. Capt. Martin and his company were present, and attached to the regiment of Col. Hammond. At Augusta, Col. Gurnson and Col. Brown capitulated to the American troops, June 5, 1781. The troops marched for Ninety Six, South Carolina, to join General Greene (who had retreated from Ninety Six with the advance of Lord Rawdon), which, however, took place near what is now Columbia, S. C., and in a short time after followed the battle of Eutaw Springs (Sept. 8, 1781), after which the company of Capt. Martin returned home, having been absent four months. They were thereafter engaged until the close of the war (1783) in scouting expeditions against the Tories, in what is now Edgefield District. After a severe struggle he was defeated by the Tories, under Hezekiah Williams, at King's Ford, over Stephens Creek.

A Capt. Barthly Martin also had a command in these scouting expeditions, and the two companies at times acted together. Capt. George Martin resided in this district, near Martinstown, until his death in 1820 or 1821.

Joshua Hammond states that he knew Capt. George Martin in the service with his company, in the early part of the autumn of 1775, when the militia of Ninety Six assembled to suppress a body of tories north of Saluda River, under Col. Fletcher. After uniting with a large force at Ninty Six, and while in camp, Col. Fletcher and others rode into camp and signed an agreement of neutrality during the war; the whig militia dispersed to their homes. In October or November, 1775, Capt. Martin with his company were called out to march against the tories who had risen beyond the Saluda River, in Lauren's District, under the command of Patrick Cunningham, and a man commonly called Mad Wilson. On the approach of the whigs the tories retreated to the Indian country, but by forced marches were overtaken at Big Cane Brake, near Reedy River, about daybreak, surrounded, surprised, and made prisoners, and the ringleaders were sent to Charleston.

George Martin married ALSY (or ELSY), before the termination of his last military service, and had children: *John*, *Ann*, married Edward Finch (and was a widow residing in Tennessee, in 1852), *Mathew*, *Elizabeth*, married Mathew Mays (and a widow in 1852. A George A. Mays was administrator on the widow Alsy's estate), and *George*. John and Mathew were dead in 1852. Washington Wade, of Edgefield District, 75 years old in 1852, was a nephew of George Martin. (Widows' File No. 24,132.)

(47.) GEORGE MARTIN, of Campbell County, Virginia.
Application made November, 1852.

The widow, ELIZABETH, aged 86 years, of Bedford County, Va., states that her husband, George Martin, was a Deputy Quartermaster in the Revolutionary war, and an express rider for twelve months, bearing orders from the army at Charlottesville and the Barracks (Albermarle County) to different parts of the State. That a year or two prior to the siege of Yorktown (1781), prisoners from Burgoyne's army were in the barracks, and that her husband was employed to

press horses and cattle, and to collect provisions for these prisoners; that he was a good penman and scholar.

That her maiden name was ELIZABETH JONES — daughter of Thomas Jones — and that they were married in Orange County, Va., June 16, 1782, by the Rev. Mathew Murray; that they moved to Campbell County about 1802, and shortly after her husband's death, Feb. 7, 1834, she moved to Bedford County. (Widows' File No. 5,348.

(48.) GEORGE W. MARTIN,* of Hickman County, Tennessee.

Application made 1849.

He was a soldier in the Mexican war, 1846, and died at Victoria, Mexico, January 5, 1847. He was a private in company A, Capt. John W. Whitfield, First Regiment of Tennessee Volunteers, and was mustered in at Nashville, June 1, 1846, for one year. The widow, TABITHA, in 1849, was living in Centreville, Hickman County, aged 41 years. She was married to him, May 10, 1825, the witnesses to the marriage being James Dashago and John Roberts. She was also known as Dorcas Martin.

CHILDREN.

George W., Elizabeth I., Josephus, Virginia A., Mary C., all being under 16 years of age at the date of their father's death. The widow removed to a place five or six miles from La Grange, in La Fayette County, Texas, in or prior to 1859. (Widows' File No. 9,921.)

(49.) GIDEON MARTIN, of Warren County, Kentucky, aged about 100 years.

Application made July, 1832.

* It is difficult to determine if he is entitled to the initial W, as he had a son George W. He was pensioned without the W, yet the papers show a space between George and Martin, as if a letter should be inserted, but was not done so only in one instance.

While residing in Amherst City, Va., in June, 1780, he was drafted for three months, in the company of Capt. Isaiah Martin, in the Fourth Regiment of Virginia militia, commanded by Col. George Lucas. They marched into North Carolina, rendezvousing at Hillsboro, where the troops were assembled under General Stephens. Capt. Martin's company was ordered to the Pedee River, to guard the ferry and to take care of the sick, while the main army moved to Rugby's Mills. When General Gales was defeated, Capt. Martin's company joined in the retreat, and were generally dispersed to their respective homes.

In the fall of 1780 he was again drafted for three months, in the place of Luke Pannell, whom he had employed as a substitute. This was while he resided in Graves County, and he was in the company of Capt. John Loving. They marched to Little York. At the expiration of his term of service, and before the surrender of Lord Cornwallis, he was discharged by his captain.

(There is an error in this last statement, as Lord Cornwallis surrendered in Oct., 1781.) (File No. 31,232.)

(50.) HENRY MARTIN, of Carroll County, Ohio, aged 77 years.

Application made March, 1834.

He entered the service for two months, Jan. 2, 1779, as a substitute for James Mackland, under Capt. McCoy and Col. Purdy, and part of the time he was in the Eighth Battalion, commanded by General Potter. At the time of his enlistment he was a resident of Cumberland County, where he continued to reside during the whole time of the war. Capt. McCoy's company assembled ten miles from Carlisle, to which place they marched, and thence to Valley Forge.

He re-enlisted as a substitute for Samuel Mitchell, April 1, for the term of two months, in the company of Capt. Robert Mateer, under General Lacy, and marched to Crooked Billet, and the next morning after their arrival they were attacked by the British, and a smart battle ensued in which

three hundred and fifty Americans were reported killed, but as the enemy occupied the battle-ground he is unable to state how many actually fell.

About August 1, 1779, he volunteered for four months, under Capt. Jonathan Smith, and marched up Buffalo Valley, thence to French Jacob's Mills, at the foot of Sugar Mountain, thence to Capt. Little's Fort; thence to Capt. Green's Fort, on the waters of Big Fishing Creek; the object being to guard the frontier.

His next service was for seven months, commencing about the middle of July, 1780, under Capt. McCoy, Col. Purdy, and General Porter. It was occasioned by seeing the inhabitants of the frontier, above Northumberland, fleeing past a harvest field where he was at work. He marched to the various parts on the frontier, scouting by the way. On returning from Fort Bosley, rumors reached them of a British attack on Fort Freeland, and the company marched to reinforce the fort, but before their arrival the enemy were in possession of the fort and had set fire to it. They then followed the British to Fort Wallas, and found it in flames; they then marched to Buffalo Valley, and thence home.

He re-enlisted about April 15, 1781, for two months, and was again in the frontier service. In August and October, 1781, he rendered two more months' service, in Capt. Green's Fort on the frontier.

He was born Nov. 10, 1756, at Little York, Pennsylvania. In 1785 he moved to Westmoreland County, and in 1815 to Vanango County, Pa., and in 1827 he removed to Tuscarawas, now Carroll County, Ohio. He had a son living in 1834, near Cadis, Harrison County, Ohio. (File No. 8,990.)

(51.) Corporal HENRY MARTIN, of Greene County, North Carolina, aged 66 years.

Application made October, 1818.

In November, 1776, he enlisted from Dobbs County, North Carolina, under Capt. Simon Bright, in the Second Regiment, commanded by Col. Alex. Martin, and served to the end of

the war. He was in the battles of Great Bridge, Virginia; Charleston, South Carolina; Guilford Court House, North Carolina; Trenton, New Jersey; Monmouth, New Jersey; Stony Point, New York; and Germantown, Pennsylvania, under General Lincoln.

In another statement, made August, 1821, he gives his age as 67 years, and still a resident of Greene County; by occupation, a common laborer; he has no family; he was severely wounded during his service. (File No. 41,791.)

(52.) Paymaster HUDSON MARTIN, of Nelson County, Virginia.

Application made

He was appointed Ensign March 11, 1776, and Lieutenant July 26, 1776. He was Wagon-master at Lancaster, Penn., in 1778, but resigned in April of the same year. He was appointed by Gov. Patrick Henry, Paymaster to the Regiment of Guards commanded by Col. Francis Taylor, from January, 1779, to August, 1781, at which time the regiment was disbanded. They were stationed at Albermarle Barracks to guard the prisoners captured October, 1777, at the surrender of General Burgoyne, at Saratoga.

Hudson Martin was born July 3, 1752, and died Nov. 28, 1830. JANE LEWIS, his wife, was born July 6, 1759, and died Aug. 15, 1838. They were married Dec. 2, 1778.

CHILDREN.

Nicholas Lewis,	b. Sept. 20, 1779, d. Aug. 1, 1787.
Hudson,	b. July 26, 1781; he was alive in 1838.
John Massie,	b. June 23, 1783, d. about 1851.
Molley Walker,	b. June 13, 1787, m. a Dickinson, and d. Nov. 24, 1814.
Jane Lewis,	b. Jan. 11, 1790, m. Wm. Faber, and was alive in 1838.
Nicholas Lewis,	b. Dec. 11, 1791.
Henry Buck,	b. Jan. 12, 1794, d. Jan. 14, 1828.
Geo. Washington,	b. Feb. 19, 1796, and was alive in 1838.
Mildred Hornsley,	b. Feb. 16, 1801, m. a Carr, and was alive in 1838.
Nicholas Lewis,	b. Jan. 19, 1734, d. Dec. 8, 1808.
Mary Lewis,	b. June 24, 1742, d. Feb. 9, 1824.

These are probably the parents of Jane Lewis, the wife of Hudson Martin.

Hudson Martin's will was executed June 23, 1828, and is on record in Nelson County, Va., and a copy of it is on file in the Pension Office, at Washington, D. C. Judging from the bequests of real estate, slaves, and money, to the several members of his family, he must have been a man of considerable wealth and influence in the county in which he resided. The executors to his estate gave bonds to the amount of £20,000. (Widows' File No. 7,394.)

(53.) ISAAC MARTIN, of Burke, Caledonia County, Vermont.

Application made August, 1832.

He was born in Rehoboth, Mass., March 20, 1756, and while residing there about the middle of May, 1775, he enlisted for six months under Capt. Jonathan Danforth, and with fifteen or sixteen men marched to Roxbury, on the 7th of June, and they were attached to the regiment of Col. David Brewer, in the brigade of General Thomas. They were stationed on Roxbury street, until the battle of Bunker Hill, when the regiment moved about a mile from their first encampment to avoid the cannonade of the British; they remained at the latter encampment until his term of enlistment expired.

The names of the persons who accompanied him from Rehoboth were Lieut. Levi Bowen, Adonijah Jones, Orderly Sergeant; Sergeants Sylvanus Campbell, Ebenezer Horton, and Nathan Hill; the others were Daniel Hix, Elisha Mason, Abiah Jenkins, Stephen Ingalls, Richard Lee, Wheaton Luther, Noah Thrasher, Aaron Miller, Israel Goff, and Jabeth Bowen — brother of Lieut. Bowen.

From Feb., 1777, to Sept., 1777, he was living as hired man with his brother-in-law, in New Lebanon, N. Y. At this time Joseph Sanford, who married a cousin of his living in Hancock, Mass. — which town joined New Lebanon — was drafted into the State militia, which were called out at the invasion of Burgoyne; he volunteered as Sanford's substitute, and entered the company of Capt. White, of Hancock. The

company were ordered to Pawlet, Vermont, and joined the regiment of Col. Simonds. He was placed in command of twenty-nine men, and ordered to transport provisions on horses, to Skeensboro, N. Y. ; this service occupied about six weeks ; he was discharged before Burgoyne's surrender.

Early in August, 1778, while at Rehoboth, he was drafted for six weeks, and entered the company of Capt. Stephen Bullock, which was attached to the regiment of Col. Thomas Carpenter, in the brigade commanded by General Sullivan, Commander-in-chief. They were ordered to Slade's Ferry, in Swansea, crossed to Freetown, and were stationed at Fall River. He held the rank of Sergeant ; their duty was to guard the shore from the enemy. After the battle of Rhode Island they were ordered to cross over to the Island at Howland's Ferry, to Butts Hill on the north side ; he was at the battle on the 27th and 28th of August, after which they fell back to their former position on Butt's Hill, then retreated to the main land across Howland's Ferry, and soon after they were ordered to Patuxet, Rhode Island.

He has lived in Rehoboth, Mass. ; Cumberland, R. I. ; Waterford, St. Johnsbury, and Burke, Vt., and for the past twenty-four years he has lived at the latter place (since 1808). He died Jan. 26, 1834. (File No. 13,835.)

(54.) ISAAC MARTIN, of Madison, Geauga County, Ohio.
Application made

While living in Woodbury, Conn., in the spring of 1776, he enlisted for six or seven months in the company of Capt. Nathan Hurd, in the regiment of Col. Mosely, and marched for Ticonderoga, but before arriving there his father, Solomon Martin, was accepted as his substitute, and he returned home. The following summer the militia company to which he belonged, marched, under the command of Capt. Nathan Hine, to Fairfield, Conn., to guard the frontier of the State ; this service embraced four or five weeks. Soon after, he marched with the same company to Horse-neck, remaining there one month.

In October he volunteered as a substitute for a man in New Milford, and served two months under Capt. Andrew Baldwin; they were stationed at Horse-neck. At various other times he was called out to march to Fairfield, Stratford, Rye, Saupets, Kingsbridge, Horse-neck, Norwalk, &c., and he was at the latter place engaged in defending the town at the time it was burned. He marched to reinforce General Gates at the time of Burgoyne's surrender, Oct. 17, 1777, but at Albany they met the express with the intelligence of the surrender.

In 1780 he enlisted under Capt. Edwards, for one year, and rendered service on the State frontier.

He removed from Connecticut about 1812, to Jefferson, N. Y., and about 1827 to Geauga County, Ohio. He was born in Woodbury, Conn., April 5, 1757, and died in Madison, Nov. 6, 1832, leaving no widow surviving, but he left the following children living: *Philo*, *Jehid P.*, and *Anna*, wife of John Salisbury. (File No. 16,186.)

(55.) JAMES MARTIN, of Ira, Rutland County, Vt., aged 61 years.

Application made April, 1818.

In the spring of 1776 he enlisted and served for one year, in the company of Capt. Lowry Peck, attached to a Rhode Island regiment, commanded by Col. Babcock, and afterwards by Col. Lippett. He was discharged at Peekskill, N. Y.

He enlisted again for nine months, in General Sullivan's expedition to Rhode Island (probably in the summer of 1778). William Martin, of Rutland, Vt., in 1818 testifies to the above service of James. (File No. 40,977.)

(56.) JAMES MARTIN, of Fayette County, Pennsylvania, Feb., 1819, aged 65 years.

Application made

He enlisted at Allentown for the war, in Dec., 1776, in the company of Capt. Lyon, Fourth New Jersey Regiment, and he

was transferred respectively to the Third, Second, and First Regiments. He was in the battles of Trenton, Princeton, Brandywine, Germantown, and Monmouth, and was discharged at Newbury, in June, 1782, having been wounded. By occupation he is a shoemaker, and decipited by rheumatism. In December, 1773, he married MARY ———, in New Jersey. In 1844 she was living in East Huntingdon, Pa., aged 92 years. He died November or December 25, 1833.

CHILDREN.

William E., b. Sept. 9, 1788.	Louis, aged 10 years.
Barbara, aged 12 years.	Nancy, aged 7 years.

They had in all ten children, three sons and seven daughters. (Widows' File, No. 3,438.)

(57.) JAMES MARTIN, of Elizabeth, Alleghany County, Pennsylvania, aged 71 years.

Application made August, 1855.

On the 30th of August, 1812, he enlisted for five years, in the Twenty-second U. S. Infantry, Capt. Willis Foulk, and was discharged Aug. 30, 1817. He was also in the company of Capt. Amberson, in the regiment commanded by Col. Hugh Brady, enlisting at Pittsburg.

While carrying a barrel of pork, in October or November, 1813, from a boat up the bank of the River St. Lawrence, near French River, at the east end of Lake Ontario, the discharge of a cannon by the British caused his comrade to start forward, losing his hold, and the barrel fell on Martin, crushing his breast, &c. Since the war of 1812 he has resided in New York and Pennsylvania. By occupation he is a pedler. (File No. 9,941.)

(58.) Major JAMES C. MARTIN, Quartermaster in the Cherokee Indian Regiment, under Col. Gideon Morgan, with the rank of Major. He was in the Creek war, and the war with Great Britain (1812), receiving a wound in the right

hand at the battle of Horse-shoe, in the month of January or March 27, 1814. Both months are given by two witnesses.

He died Dec. 1, 1840. He probably died in Arkansas, or Cherokee Nation. (File No. 20,849.)

(59.) JAMES MARTIN, of Frederick County, Virginia, aged 91 years.

Application made August, 1818.

He enlisted in October or November, 1775, for one year, in Cumberland County, in the company of Capt. Jeremiah Talbot, Sixth Pennsylvania Regiment, General Thompson commanding. They marched from Carlisle, Pa., to join the forces to invade Canada, and in the fight at Three Rivers, Lower Canada, he was taken prisoner. (File No. 38,170.)

(60.) JAMES MARTIN, of Jackson County, Georgia, aged 77 years.

Application made July, 1820.

He enlisted May 4, 1777, for three years, in the County of Dobbs, North Carolina, under Capt. Abraham Shepherd, and regiment of Col. Shepherd, of North Carolina. At the expiration of his service he was shut up in the city of Charleston, S. C., and there taken prisoner by the British, from whom he escaped two months after.

He owned a tract of land prior to this date, 1820, which was taken from him to discharge his forfeited bail for his son, Spencer. By occupation he is a farmer. His family consists of MOLLY, his wife, aged 57 years, and a daughter, Polly, aged 41 years. He died about 1838 or 1840, leaving a widow, NANCY, who died about 1848. (File No. 38,164.)

(61.) JAMES MARTIN, of Greene County, Alabama, aged 72 years.

Application made June, 1833.

He enlisted from Fairfield District, South Carolina, under Capt. Edward Martin, and regiment of Col. John Pearson, both from Camden (now Fairfield) District, S. C. His first tour of duty was on the Congaree River. The second tour was under Col. Gooden, both of them mainly scouting after Tories, near Orangeburg, S. C.

The third tour was under Capt. Shannon, as a substitute for one Jones. The duties were causing defaulters to join their regiments. The fourth tour was under Col. Richard Winn, at the "Four Houses," near a bridge of the same name, low down in the State of South Carolina. The fifth tour was also under Col. Winn, on the Edisto River. He was born in Ireland, in 1760. (File No. 31,833.)

(62.) Captain JAMES MARTIN, of York District, South Carolina, aged 78 years.

Application made October, 1832.

He volunteered in 1775, and served three months under Col. Neal—General Richardson commanding—against the Tories on Ready River, who were under the command of Col. Cunningham; they were captured without a battle.

In June or July, 1776, he volunteered under Capt. Francis, in the regiment of Col. Thomas Neal, in an expedition against the Cherokee Indians. The campaign lasted until October, during which time he was in the engagement at Black-hole, in the Cherokee country.

He received a captain's commission in the same regiment, signed by Gov. John Rutledge, dated about Feb. 1, 1779, and served until the end of the war. This commission was destroyed at the burning of his house in 1808.

He raised a company and served under Col. Neal in an expedition into Georgia, and he was in the battle at Brier Creek, where General Ashley was defeated by the British, under General Provost, March 3, 1779. Before returning home he again volunteered under Col. Hammond, against the Indians and Tories, meeting them at Oconee River, in April, defeating them.

In June, 1780, he left the State with militia men, for North Carolina, joining Col. Lock of that State. They attacked the tories at Ransom's Mills in the said State, about June 20, and defeated them. They marched to South Carolina and joined General Sumpter at Huglar's Branch; crossed the Catawba, whipping the British, under Capt. Hook, at Williamson's, in July. They marched to Rocky Mount, driving the British, under Col. Tumbull, into their garrison. Crossing the Catawba, in one week they had another successful fight with the tories and British, at Hanging Rock. Continuing under General Sumter, fighting the enemy at Fish-dam Ford, on Broad River, Dec. 15, 1780, and again on the 22d, at Blackstock or Tiger River, both times defeating them. At the latter battle the British were commanded by Col. Tarleton.

He joined the forces under Col. Bratton and General Sumter, at Winnsboro'. They attacked the enemy at Fort Friday, on the Congee River, the fight lasting several days. They then marched down the river, near Nelson's Ferry, on Santee River, where was fought the battle of Big Savannah. He left the service in the spring of 1782. He was in the battle of Cowpens, S. C., January, 1781.

He was born Aug. 26, 1755, in Virginia, fifteen miles west of Watkins Ferry, on the Potomac River, but he resided in York District, S. C., during his military service. He died Feb. 10, 1836.

William D. Martin was presiding Judge of the Court of Sessions and Common Pleas, in 1832.

J. M. Martin was a Magistrate (Justice of Quorem), in 1832.

Margaret T. Campbell was the only child surviving in November, 1846. (File No. 9,391.)

(63.) JAMES MARTIN, of Franklin County, Illinois.

Application made .

He served as a private in Company K., Capt. Thomas J. Mooneyham, in the Second Illinois Regiment of Infantry,

during the war with Mexico, 1846-48. He was mustered in at Alton, Ill., July 31, 1847, he being at the time a resident of Franklin County. He died June 9, 1848, at Tampico, Mexico. He was married Oct. 18, 1825, in Bedford County, Tennessee, to JANE FERRELL, by Thomas Murdock, Justice of the Peace. In 1859 the widow states that she has resided in Franklin County for twenty-four years; she was alive in 1869, aged 62 years. Clem Ferrill, of Hardin County, Ill., was a witness to the marriage.

At his death, in 1848, Martin left surviving children under sixteen years of age, *Alzada, Martha J., Adolpho Ann, Elizabeth D., Daniel L., Ovin S., and Tennessee Adaline.* (Widows' File No. 13,673.)

(64.) JAMES MARTIN, of Franklin County, Georgia.

Application made July, 1853.

His widow, RACHEL, in July, 1853, resided in Franklin County, Georgia; she states that her husband in 1776 was a private for four months in the North Carolina militia, under Capt. Johnson, in the regiment of Col. Locke, or Lyttle. That they marched to Mecklenburg to join General Rutherford; thence to Charleston (she thinks in 1777).

In November, 1780, he was drafted for three months, at Luttrells Barracks, in Chatham County, North Carolina, as a light horseman, and was appointed first sergeant by Col. Luttrell, in the company of Capt. Jacob Duck, rendering service in scouting parties. He served at other times, but she does not remember when, or under what officers, but she has heard him say that he was at Guilford Court House in March, 1781, when the battle occurred. He went to reside in Georgia about 1797. His parents were Zachariah and Rebecca Martin, and he was born in Chatham County, North Carolina, January 20, 1760, and died in Franklin County, Georgia, June 14, 1841. He was married in Chatham County, Dec. 23, 1785, by Richard Chatham, to RACHAEL, daughter of John and Sarey Headen. She was born in Chatham County, Dec. 8, 1767.

CHILDREN.

William, b. Dec. 24, 1786, m. Nancy, daughter of George and Catherine
 ——— May 29, 1817; she was born Aug. 31, 1794.
 Archibald, b. Jan. 25, 1789, d. Sept. 15, 1817.
 Andrew, b. Dec. 30, 1790.
 Nancy, b. Nov. 30, 1792.
 James, b. Jan. 20, 1795, m. Catherine Wheeler, April 16, 1829.
 Micajah, b. May 21, 1797.
 Sally, b. March 28, 1800.

The widow states that the children were all born in Chatham, N. C.

The name of William T. Martin, a Justice of the Peace, in 1853, is attached to affidavits.

An old statement made by James Martin, September, 1837, then of Franklin County, Georgia, says he enlisted in the service at Chatham Court House, November, 1776 or 1777, under Capt. Johnson. They marched to Charlotte, N. C., joining Gen. Rutherford and Col. Lock; thence marched to "Ten-mile-house," near Charleston, where after a time he became sick, and was permitted to go home.

He was drafted November, 1780, as a light horseman, and as soon as he reached Luttrell's Barracks, he was appointed first sergeant by Col. Luttrell, in the company of Capt. Jacob Duck; he remained some time scouting, and then was ordered to Hicks Creek, on Pedee River, joining Gen. Green in winter quarters. He went up the Pedee River to Adkens, where, taking twenty men, they went out scouting, and meeting, as arranged, Col. Luttrell, at Island Ford; thence marched to Guilford Court House, where he was discharged. Martin at one time was taken prisoner in Chatham County, by the Tories, and on the way to Wilmington he escaped and joined the army again. (Widows' File No. —.)

(65.) Captain JAMES NATHANIEL MARTIN, of Lawrence County, Alabama, aged 66 years.

Application made May, 1821.

Early in 1780, he had obtained a captain's commission in the Second Regiment of North Carolina, and was ordered to

join Gen. Sumter in South Carolina, where he served in the regiment of Col. William Polk. His commission was burned with his house. He continued in the service until October, 1782, when he was wounded the second time in his right arm, and the war closed before the wound healed. He was in the battles of Cowpens and Eutaw Springs, and in the latter he was wounded, Sept. 8, 1781, in the left thigh; he was also in the battle of Monks Corner, and in several skirmishes. After his last wound was received (in the arm) he was removed to his father's, in the western county. His wife is named RUTH, aged 60 years. His daughter, *Polly*, aged 26 years. Col. Wm. Polk states in 1821 that the above service was not continual—it must be of course militia—and that he was known as Nathaniel, and without the James. (File No. 31,833.)

(66.) JAMES MARTIN, of Newbury, Essex County, Massachusetts, aged 75 years.

Application made March, 1818.

He enlisted for eight months under Capt. Jacob Gerrish, Twelfth Massachusetts Regiment, Col. Moses Little, in the brigade of General Green, and at the expiration of his term of service he re-enlisted in the same company for twelve months.

In 1779 he again enlisted for the war, in the company of Capt. Cartwright, Ninth Massachusetts Regiment, Col. Henry Jackson, in the brigade of Gen. Nixon. He was a sergeant during a portion of this service.

All the witnesses are from Newbury, and state that they lived in the same neighborhood with James Martin, and knew of his military service, and that they were in the same company—regiment or brigade; that at the time he had a large family, and was poor. Samuel Noyes deposes that on his return from the army he had the care of Martin's family until the end of the war. Jonathan Martin testifies to his service, having served with James in Capt. Gerrish's company, in 1775. Stephen Adams enlisted with him also. Adams's

father was appointed by the selectmen to supply Martin's family during his absence in the army, particularly during his three last years' service. (File No. 33,032.)

(67.) JAMES MARTIN, of Jackson County, Tennessee.

Application made May, 1855.

His widow, NANCY, of Putnam County, Tennessee, aged 81 years, states that her husband was a private under Capt. Rose, in the regiment of Col. Greene, enlisting for six months, at Pittsylvania Court House, Va., in 1784. That he died in Jackson County, Tenn., Jan. 24, 1842. Her maiden name was Nancy Ferguson, and she was married to him in Pittsylvania Court House, in 1802, by Richard Elliott. She has children living, viz: *Gincy Adams, Polly, William, Frances Rodgers*, and *Mary Ann*. (Widows' File No. ———.)

(68.) JAMES D. MARTIN, of Greene County, Missouri, aged 23 years.

Application made June, 1851.

He volunteered at Independence, Missouri, June 12, 1847, in Company K., Third Regiment, Missouri Mounted Volunteers, commanded by Capt. Benj. W. Smithson, under Col. John Ralls. He served sixteen months in the Mexican war, and was discharged Oct. 18, 1848. Whilst in the Territory of New Mexico he contracted the measles, which seriously affected his eyes, impairing the sight, and soon after producing total blindness. He has no profession or trade, but by occupation he is a day laborer. (File No. 11,173.)

(69.) JAMES MARTIN, of Richland District, South Carolina.

Application made August, 1849.

He enlisted at Columbia, S. C., in Company H, Palmetto Regiment of South Carolina Volunteers. Col. P. M. Butler,

commanding, and he was mustered in Dec. 15, 1846, at Charleston. He was married Aug. 3, 1831, to LAVINA ———. He died of typhoid fever and diarrhœa, at Puebla, Mexico, June 3, 1847. He left the following children, viz: *Daniel*, aged 19 years in 1853; *Martha*, aged 17 years in 1853; *Harmon*, aged 15 years in 1853; *William Henry Harrison*, aged 13 years; and *Hezekiah*, aged 10 years. The widow was aged 39 years in 1853. In 1858-9 she removed to Montgomery County, Ala., to reside with her children. (Widows' File No. 12,423.)

(70.) JACOB MARTIN, of Johnstown, Licking County, Ohio, aged 88 years.

Application made October, 1832.

About Aug. 24, 1777, he enlisted at Deerfield, Mass., under Capt. Lyman, in the regiment of Col. Forest and Maj. Allen. He was at the surrender of Burgoyne, Oct. 17, 1777. He returned to Northampton with prisoners, and was discharged about Dec. 10, 1777.

He volunteered, about May 1, 1778, at Northampton, under Capt. Lyman, and marched to Fort Montgomery, Fishkill, and White Plains, and was discharged about the middle of October, 1778. He understood but little of the English language, and cannot specify the places to which he went.

In June, 1779, he was living in Deerfield, in the employ of David Stubbins, who was drafted, and he (Martin) went as a substitute for Stubbins, in the company of Capt. Lyman, and served for three months. They marched to Fort Miller, and he was out in the scouting parties.

He was born in Hanover, Germany, in 1744. After the war he moved to "Clove," N. Y., afterwards to Fishkill, to Floyd, and in 1816, to Johnstown, Ohio. He died May 28, 1845, aged 101 years.

He married, in the latter part of December, 1793, at Fishkill, N. Y., CATHERINE ———, she being 23 years of age. In May, 1853, the widow was living in Licking County, Ohio, aged 82 years. (File No. 8,998.)

(71.) JACOB MARTIN, of Perry County, Ohio, aged 74 years.

Application made November, 1833.

While residing in Frederick County, Maryland, he went to Tarneytown, in Carroll County, June 1, 1776, and volunteered in the rifle company of Capt. Good, and regiment of Col. Shryock, attached to the brigade of Gen. Bell. They marched to Annapolis, thence by water to the head of Elk River, and by land to Delaware River, thirty miles below Philadelphia, thence by water to the latter city. Soon after he went to Trenton, Princeton, Brunswick, and Elizabethtown, N. J., and to North River, on a hill near New York city, and to Fort Washington on York Island, and he was immediately engaged in the battle fought there, when many of the company were badly wounded.

From thence he marched to White Plains, where he was in another engagement, Gen. Putnam being in command. They were ordered to Fishkill, Hackensack, and Fort Lee. At the latter place five men from each company were detailed for the relief of Fort Washington, which was captured by the British the next morning. After this he was stationed at New Brunswick, N. J., until he was discharged. He died June 23, 1837, leaving children surviving. (——— File No. ———)

(72.) JACOB MARTIN, of Germantown, Pennsylvania, aged 77 years.

Application made September, 1833.

He volunteered at Morristown, then in Philadelphia County, but now in Montgomery County,* in the latter part of June, 1776, in the company of Capt. Thomas Dungan. He marched to Trenton, N. J., thence to Perth Amboy, where they remained two months.

He next enlisted under Capt. Thomas Holmes, in the

* As there is no post office by the name of Morristown in the latter county, it may be Norristown is intended.

"Flying Camp," commanded by Col. John Moore. He remained two or three weeks at Perth Amboy, then marched to Newark, N. J., and in eight or ten days they were ordered to Fort Lee, on North River, N. Y., which fort, in three or four weeks, was left in the possession of the British, and they retreated through New Jersey to Bucks County, Pa. In the course of two months or more they marched to Trenton, and on the morning of Dec. 26, 1776, captured nine hundred Hessians, and then returned to their former quarters in Bucks County, where he was discharged, Jan. 3, 1777, by General Washington.

Jacob Martin was a native of Pennsylvania. (File No. 22,385.)

(73.) JACOB MARTIN, of Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, aged 76 years.

Application made May, 1833.

He enlisted at Philadelphia, in July, 1776, under Capt. Thomas Holmes, in the regiment of Col. John Moore. He was appointed sergeant, and stationed at Amboy, then at Fort Lee, on North River. After its capture they retreated to Trenton, and from there into Pennsylvania, remaining in Bucks County several weeks. On the 25th of December, 1776, they crossed the Delaware River and engaged in the battle of Trenton, and the next day they captured nine hundred Hessians. He was discharged a few days after, about Jan. 1, 1777.

On July 11, 1802, Jacob Martin, of Abington, a single man, and Mrs. BARBARA STREEPER, a widow of Chestnut Hill, were joined in marriage by F. D. Shaefer, formerly pastor of a Lutheran congregation, but now, Nov. 12, 1832, pastor of the German Lutheran congregation in the city of Philadelphia. (File No. ——.)

(74.) JACOB MARTIN, of Bennington, Vermont, aged 74 years.

Application made April, 1818.

He enlisted for nine months, in June, 1779, and rendezvoused at Springfield. He marched to West Point, and was mustered in by Baron Stuben, joining the army at Lower Salem, N. Y. He was in the company of Capt. Webb, in the Fourth Massachusetts Regiment, commanded by Col. Shepherd, and he was discharged at Highlands, N. Y., April 22, 1780. When discharged, the company was ordered to furnish support from camp to the town of Douglass (probably in Massachusetts).

His wife, HANNAH, was aged 77 years in June, 1820, and nearly blind. (File No. 41,795.)

(75.) JESSE MARTIN, of Plainfield, Vermont, aged 81 years.

Application made August, 1832.

While living in Frankestown, N. H., he enlisted, April, 1775, under Capt. Maxwell, in the regiment of Col. Prescott, of the Massachusetts line, for eight months, and served at Cambridge, and was in the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775. (He recollects that Col. Garish was broke for disobedience of orders.) In the fall of 1776 he re-enlisted in the service, for three months, in the company of Capt. McConnell, and marched to Peekskill, and returned home in March, 1777. This last service was in the New Hampshire militia. He saw Daniel Strong hung for his treachery. He was born in Newton, N. H., in 1751. (File No. 18,961.)

(76.) JESSE MARTIN, of Gates County, North Carolina, aged 69 years.

Application made August, 1825.

He enlisted, in 1780, under Capt. Arthur Gatling, in the regiment of Col. Armstrong, and he was discharged the latter part of 1781, at Stono, S. C., after nine months service. He has no family except his wife, SARAH, aged 60 years. He was in the battle of Stono, S. C.

The muster-rolls, continental line State records of North Carolina, show that he was a private in the company of Capt. Hadley, Tenth Regiment, mustered in August 10, 1782, for eighteen months, and nothing more is said of him. There is no evidence that this last Jesse Martin is identified as the same of Capt. Gatling's company. (File No. —.)

(77.) JIRAH MARTIN, of Bath, New Hampshire, aged 70 years.

Application made August, 1832.

While living at Wilmington, Mass., July 11, 1778, he enlisted for eight months in the company of Capt. Edward Richardson, the regiment being commanded by Col. Thomas Poor. They marched to West Point, N. Y., where they did guard duty until he was discharged.

He again enlisted for six months, July 24, 1779, in the company of Capt. Thomas Hovey, in the regiment of Col. Nathan Tyler. They marched to Providence and thence to Newport, under Gen. Gates.

In the early part of July, 1780, he enlisted again, under Capt. John Mills, in the regiment commanded by Col. Joseph Vose and Col. Jonathan Vose. They marched to Springfield, and joined Gen. Benedict Arnold, at West Point. He went to New Jersey, where he was stationed when Arnold turned traitor. He was present and saw Major Andre hung.

He was born in Hollis, N. H., in 1762, and he died Feb. 17, 1843. He was married Oct. 3, 1786, to HANNAH CROSS, in Rumney. The widow, in July, 1843, states her age as 74 years, and that Isaiah Cross (who died in 1837,) was her brother.

CHILDREN.

Stephen, b. Nov. 26, 1787; he was residing in Landaff in 1843.
 Hannah, b. Aug. 11, 1789, m. ——— King; she resided in Medina, Ohio, in 1843.
 Abigail, b. June 10, 1792.
 John, b. Nov. 12, 1794; he resided in Medina, Ohio, in 1843.
 Samuel, b. Aug. 22, 1797; he resided in Bath, in 1843, but died before May, 1844.

Mehitable, b. Dec. 15, 1799, m. Hiram Miner; she lived in Charleston, N. Y., in 1843.

James, b. June 22, 1802.

Dan, b. Aug. 22, 1804.

Asa, b. Feb. 14, 1807; resided in Medina, Ohio, in 1843.

William, b. July 6, 1809.

Nancy, b. April 10, 1812; she resided in Bath in 1843.

Among the witnesses to the children who were alive in 1843 are John Martin, jr., William Martin, Phebe Martin, Abigail A. Martin, and Harriet W. Martin. (Widows' File, No. 26,230.)

(78.) JOSIAH MARTIN, of Decatur, Macon County, Illinois.

Application made November, 1848.

He enlisted for twelve months, June 13, 1846, in Company C, Capt. J. C. Pugh, Ninth Illinois Regiment of Volunteers, Col. E. D. Baker. He was discharged at New Orleans, May 25, 1848. He contracted, near Vera Cruz, in 1847, an aggravated form of diarrhoea. It is probable he died before 1854. (File No. 24,709.)

(79.) JOSIAH MARTIN, of Kings and Queens County, Virginia.

William Cook states that Martin was drafted for eighteen months, in 1779 or 1780, and rendezvoused at the barracks in Chesterfield County. They were separated, Martin being ordered south, and at the end of his service he re-enlisted for the remainder of the war, in the cavalry company of Capt. William Washington. He died March 6, 1814, aged about 63 years.

He married SARAH ———, in the fall of 1786, by Parson Carter. The widow was living in the above county in November, 1838, aged 78 years. (The records of the county were burned in 1828.) (Widows' File No. 18,485.)

(80.) JOB MARTIN, of Kanawka County, Virginia, aged 79 years.

Application made September, 1833.

He enlisted for two years, in March or April, 1776, in the company of Capt. Terrell, Fifth Virginia Regiment, Major Josiah Parker commanding, Col. Peachy entitled to command, but he did not appear to take it. At the time of his enlisting he was residing in Bedford County, Va. He was discharged in March, 1778, and his discharge papers were placed in the hands of his brother, Samuel Martin, who removed to Tennessee, and who died eighteen or twenty years since. In October, 1776, the company embarked at Williamsburg, for the head of the Elk, in Pennsylvania, thence to Wilmington, Del., and returned by land to Williamsburg, Va., in the spring of 1777.

In the year 1781 he went from home, in Bedford County, to the army lying at Cobham, near Williamsburgh, and enlisted for eighteen months, under Capt. William Lovely. They marched to Jamestown, Springfield Camp, and to near York, retreated back to half-way house, thence to York, fighting, &c., until the surrender of Lord Cornwallis, Oct. 19, 1781. He was discharged in February, 1782. He was born in Pennsylvania, April 11, 1753; removed to Bedford* County, Va., in 1770. (File No. 18,496.)

(81) JOSHUA MARTIN, of Randolph, Orange County, Vermont, aged 66 in 1832.

Application made in April, 1818, renewed in 1832.

In March, 1782, he enlisted for one year, in the company of Capt. Hart, in the regiment of Col. Thomas Grosvenor, and subsequently commanded by Col. Butler. He was discharged in March, 1783. This regiment was in the Connecticut line.

* In Bedford County, Virginia, there is a cave called "Jobe's Cave," from its having been the abiding place of Job Martin during the Revolutionary war, and is of oral history. It is alleged that the above Martin was a deserter, and also called an imposter.

Samuel Martin, of Rochester, Vt., states that Joshua, then living in Windham, Conn., enlisted in March, 1782, for one year, and that he (Samuel) enlisted at the same time, and for the same term, and that both were ordered to the pest-house, in Pomfret, to have the small pox at public expense; they were there four weeks. They marched to the Highlands, near West Point, being eleven days on the way, and joined Col. Grosvenor's regiment, (First Regiment), May 11; they were drilled two months, and then rendered service in the company of Capt. Hart.

Col. Grosvenor, of Pomfret, Conn., states that Joshua Martin joined the First Regiment, April 1, 1782, and was discharged March 18, 1783, as appears from a register of said regiment.

George Martin, of Rochester, Vt., states that he enlisted at the same time with Joshua, and served for the same period, namely, twelve months.

Joshua Martin and ELIZABETH LUMMIS, both of Hampton, Conn., were married May 20, 1790. He died March 30, 1838. The widow resided in Randolph, Vt., in October, 1838, and stated her age to be 72 years. She was alive in December, 1854. Joshua Martin, in 1832, stated that he was 66 years of age in August, 1832. (File No. 41,793.)

(82.) JOHN MARTIN, of Greenfield, Fairfield County, Ohio, aged 62 years February, 1818.

Application made May, 1818.

He enlisted at Fredericktown, Maryland, Feb. 12, 1777, under Capt. Charles Battzelle, Second Regiment, commanded by Col. Smallwood, remaining until December, 1779. He was discharged at Hackensack, near Fort Lee, New York, Peter Mantz then commanding the company in which he served. He was in the battles of Long Island, White Plains, Fort Washington (he with others escaping), and Germantown. On the 16th of August, 1777, he was taken prisoner.

The following additional statement was made in March, 1821, when he was aged 65 years. He enlisted first, July,

1776, under Capt. Battzelle, in a German regiment, commanded by Col. Jacob Wiltner, but at the battle of Long Island (the captain having been appointed Major, and Lieut. Peter Mantz appointed captain), the regiment was commanded by Col. Smallwood, and at the battle of White Plains the left wing of the army, in which was the regiment to which he (Martin) belonged, was under the command of Gen. Smallwood. Most of the regiment were captured at the fall of Fort Washington, ten miles above New York city. He then served under Capt. Hartmaus, on North River, until his regiment was exchanged, when he joined his company at Fort Lee.

His occupation is that of a common laborer; his wife is aged 58 years, and afflicted with rheumatism. He has three children living with him, viz: *Samuel*, aged 17 years; *Polly*, aged 16 years; *Phoebe*, aged 11 years. He died in Fairfield, Ohio, aged 77 years. His widow was living in Ohio in 1842. (File No. 26,726.)

(83.) JOHN MARTIN, of Guilford County, North Carolina, aged 61 years.

Application made April, 1818.

He enlisted in May, 1776 (discharged May, 1779), in the Fourth North Carolina Regiment, under Capt. John Nelson, and he was afterwards under Capt. Griffith John McCree, of the Second Regiment.

He resided in Guilford County in November, 1820, aged 64 years. He enlisted for three years in the spring of 177— (the last figure omitted), in the company of Capt. John Nelson, Fourth Regiment, commanded by Col. Thomas Clark. He was discharged near Albany, N. Y. He has no family but one son, *Ezekiel W. Martin*, aged 14 years. (File No. ———.)

(84.) JOHN F. MARTIN, of ———, Alabama.

He enlisted April 3, 1837, as fourth sergeant, in the company of Capt. Seborn Ledbetter, of Mounted Alabama Vol-

unteers, to serve against the hostile Creek Indians. He was wounded in the right shoulder, splintering the bone, June 10, 1837, in an engagement with the Indians on Yellow River, Covington County, Alabama, and lost the use of the arm in consequence of this wound.

In 1852 he was living in Barbour County, Ala., and prior thereto he resided in Dale County at the time of his enlistment. At the time he was wounded, there was no surgeon with the company, and none nearer than Clayton, Alabama, seventy-five miles from where the fight took place. He was soon after removed to his father's house, in Dale County, and it was three months before he could raise himself in bed, and he has not been able to move the fingers of the right hand since. (File No. ———.)

(85.) Dr. JOHN R. MARTIN, of
Application made in

He was a hospital surgeon at Cincinnati, Ohio, in the war of 1812, and under orders of the Apothecary General, dated April 14, 1814, and May 28, 1814, he was required to report himself at Buffalo, N. Y., which journey was performed on horse-back, by which his sciatic nerve was compressed for a long time, causing an injury to the muscular action of the limb. In December, 1815, he was in Cincinnati (probably other papers are lost, which would give residence, &c). (File No. ———.)

(86.) JOHN MARTIN, of Clark County, Kentucky, aged
60 years.

Application made ——— 1820.

He served three years, from the fall of 1776 to the fall of 1779, under Capt. Samuel Lapsley, in the Sixteenth Regiment of the Virginia line, commanded by Col. Nathaniel Gist. He was also in the Twelfth Virginia Regiment, under Col. Chas. Scott, afterwards Gen. Scott.

He is by occupation a tailor, and possessing the ability to

pursue the trade, is one-fourth of a man (it takes nine tailors to make a man). (Sic.) His present family was a wife, aged about 60 years ; a single daughter, aged 19 years ; a son, aged about 16 years. (File No. 30,563.)

(87.) Captain JOHN MARTIN, of Wayne County, Michigan.

Application made February, 1830.

About June 1, 1814, he was ordered to raise a company of volunteers, by Gen. Peter B. Porter, to serve under his command, in the First Regiment, under Col. Caleb B. Hopkins, New York Militia, on the Niagara frontier. About the first of August he joined the army with his company, at Fort Erie, in Canada, holding his commission as captain under Gov. Tompkins, of New York.

In the sortie from Fort Erie, Sept. 17, 1814, he received a charge on one of the enemy's batteries (which was taken), a bayonet wound under the cap of the left knee.

He was in comfortable circumstances after the war, owning a valuable tract of land in Tompkins County, N. Y., but from a failure in the title to the same he lost his land. After retrieving his pecuniary condition in some measure, he had the misfortune to have his house burned, July, 1820, in Tioga, N. Y., while the family were absent, which loss finally reduced him to poverty.

In November, 1843, he was living in Hamtramoh, Wayne County, Mich. (File No. 7,167.)

(88.) JOHN MARTIN, of Richmond County, Georgia, aged 77 years.

Application made August, 1818.

He enlisted in July or August, 1776, under Capt. Donaldson, Third Regiment South Carolina Rangers, commanded by Col. Thompson, and at the capture of Charleston he was taken prisoner. He is afflicted with hernia, both sides. He has Bob and Jim, free negroes ; and Nancy, a slave, and her small child, worth \$350. (File No. 38,165.)

(89.) JOHN MARTIN, of Danville, Maine, aged 71 years.

Application made in June, 1820.

He was a drummer in the company of Capt. Tyler, in a Massachusetts Regiment, commanded by Col. Phinney, serving twenty months, enlisting in May, 1775.

In 1820 he was poor, a son-in-law providing in part for the support of himself and wife, Lydia, aged 69 years. He had eleven children, and he was a laborer. He died in Monmouth, Kennebec County, Maine, May 23, 1831, to which place he had removed. He married, in 1769, LYDIA MCKENNEY, at Scarboro, Maine. The widow, in October, 1836, states her age as 84 years, and then residing in Wales, Lincoln County, Maine. Her brother, Joseph McKenney, in 1836, testifies to her marriage. Their oldest child was born in 1771. (Widows' File No. 24,135.)

(90.) JOHN MARTIN, of Calais, Washington County, Vermont, aged 72 years.

Application made in August, 1832.

He volunteered for two months, Feb. 1, 1775 or 1776, at Norton, Mass., under Capt. Israel Trow, and was stationed at Winter Hill, thence to Dorchester. Boston was evacuated during his service (March 17, 1776). He re-enlisted in April or May, for eight months, under Capt. Jebadiah Redding, in the regiment of Col. Whitney. They marched to Nantasket, nine miles from Boston, and remained there guarding the coast during his term of service.

In 1777 he volunteered for two months, under Capt. Hodges, serving at Howland's Ferry, Gen. Spencer being in command, and doing some fighting.

He volunteered for two months, under Capt. White, in the regiment of Col. Carpenter. In the battle in Rhode Island, when Gen. Sullivan made the attack in August, Lieut. Col. Lane was wounded in his elbow.

In 1779 he went to Providence, under Capt. Robinson, on an alarm, for six weeks; this was in the latter part of the

summer. On alarm he was out several days at a time, to Patuxet, and to Bristol, after it was burned in 1779-80.

August 1, 1781, he enlisted for four months, under Capt. Barney, in the regiment of Col. Jackson, going to West Point, N. Y. This service was a year after Arnold deserted, and he thinks that Gen. McDougal commanded the post, and the year stated he believes to be correct.

He was born at Norton, Mass., in 1760, and lived there when he entered the army. He moved to Calais, about 1804. He was married Feb. 24, 1785, as John Martin, jr., at Norton, Mass., to RACHEL COBB. She was living a widow in March, 1845, at Calais, aged 79 years. He died Feb. 21, 1844. (File No. 40,965.)

(91.) JOHN MARTIN, private in the company of Capt. Sanborn, Thirtieth Regiment U. S. Infantry, contracted disease and died Sept. 12, 1813, on the way returning home. He was married about 1792.

The widow, ABAGAIL, was living in July, 1853, in Lincoln, Morrow County, Ohio, aged 86 years. Her son, *Heman*, in July, 1853, lived in Morrow County, aged 52 years. (Widows' File No. 9,903.)

(92.) JOHN MARTIN, of Berkeley County, Virginia, aged 63 years.

Application made in April, 1818.

He enlisted for the war, at Fredericktown, Md., under Capt. Barron de Utrick, in the legion of Gen. Armong. He was in the battle of Camden when Gen. Gates was defeated (Aug. 16, 1780). He was discharged at Little York, Penn., in 1783.

Supplemental Statement He was enlisted in December, 1780, or January, 1781. (If so it could not have been at the battle of Camden.) His occupation was that of a laborer. His family, in 1820, consisted only of his wife, CATHARINE, aged 74 years. In 1823 he resided in Chambersburg, Pa.,

and had been afflicted with a cancer, on the left side of his head, for four years, and he states his age as 69 years. (File No. ———.)

(93.) Captain JOHN MARTIN, of Clark County, Kentucky, aged 83 years.

Application made in September, 1832.

When Gov. Dinsmore, of Virginia, removed the powder from the magazine to the British ships — the seat of government being at Williamsburg — a great excitement prevailed, and he volunteered, or was ordered to the capital, under Capt. Nicholas Lewis, in 1775, and they marched from Albermarle County, where he then resided, and he acted as orderly sergeant. Arriving at Hanover County, the order was countermanded, and they returned home. Gov. Dinsmore having proclaimed freedom to all the slaves who would repair to his Majesty's ships (1775), he volunteered under Doctor Gore Gilmore, and served six weeks.

At the time the British prisoners were confined in the barracks, in Albermarle County, he was out two months, as captain of a company, in the regiment of Col. Francis Taylor, serving as a guard, and accompanied the two hundred prisoners and eleven baggage wagons two hundred and twenty-five miles, under orders from Gen. Wood, from Albermarle County, Va., to Fredericktown, Md. In this expedition he bore his own expenses, and he has never received any compensation therefor.

When the Virginia legislature was assembled in Charlottesville the place was threatened by the British cavalry, under Col. Tarlton, and there being no field officer in the county Gov. Jefferson ordered him to call out the militia to go to Charlottesville. A sharp debate occurred in the legislature, whether the arms and ammunition in the place should be supplied to the men, and before arriving at a decision the volunteers, learning they could not at once obtain arms, returned home, and the enemy dashed into the town, routed the assembly, and captured and destroyed the property.

In July, 1781, he left his home with his company, joined

the regiment of Col. Holt Richardson, and was attached to the brigade of Gen. Lawson, rendering service under La Fayette, at the siege of Yorktown. In this regiment he was put in command of a battalion, acting as major for two months.

Maria Madison, of Jessamine County, Kentucky, was living in his family during his military services. (File No. 36,074.)

(94.) JOHN O. F. MARTIN, of Green County, Kentucky, aged 70 years.

Application made in October, 1834.

In 1781 he was drafted in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, under Capt. Stephen Coleman, in the regiment of Col. Robert Williams, under Gen. Stephens. They marched to Halifax Court House, joining Gen. Greene in the pursuit of Lord Cornwallis, crossing Dan River at Boyd's Ferry, thence five miles to Hugh Dobbins's, on the boundaries of North Carolina, where they encamped for several days, and where two deserters were hung. They again moved slowly, following the enemy towards Guilford Court House, watching his movements and waiting for the promised reinforcements of Virginia troops, who finally arrived with some riflemen. The expected battle soon occurred at Guilford Court House (March 15, 1781), and lasted two hours.

In August or September, 1781, he was drafted at Pittsylvania, under Capt. Armsted. They marched to Petersburg and Richmond, thence down the north side of James River to Yorktown, the headquarters of Gen. La Fayette, the siege of that place having commenced. He worked in the trenches until the surrender of Lord Cornwallis, when he was detailed to guard prisoners to Fredericksburg; he was soon after discharged.

Soon after returning home he moved into Augusta County, and in February, 1782, he was drafted, under Capt. McCune, marching from Stanton Court House with fifteen hundred prisoners, supposed to have been captured at Eutaw Springs (Sept. 8, 1781), to the barracks in Frederick County, five or

six miles from Winchester, where he remained a short time until discharged. He was born in Halifax County, Va., Dec. 5, 1764. (File No. 30,569.)

(95.) JOHN MARTIN, of Bradford, Orange County, Vt., aged 80 years.

Application made in April, 1818.

While living at Meretown, Vt., he volunteered, at Mount Independence, N. Y. (probably at Ticonderoga), October, 1776, in a company of independent rangers, commanded by Capt. George Aldrich, and attached to a corps under Major B. Whitcomb, of the New Hampshire line,* and served four years.

He was in the battles of Bennington and Stillwater, Gen. Gates being desirous of obtaining information of the position, &c., of the approaching invaders, under the command of Burgoyne, detailed Jonathan Saunders, in 1818, of Moira, Franklin County, N. Y., who selected John Martin as a comrade in the scouting expedition.

While reconnoitering the enemy, they were ambushed by outlying Indians, and to escape they ran into the woods, where their progress was interrupted by a ledge of rocks and a ravine. They jumped down into the ravine and hid themselves, where they remained safely until they could return to camp. (File No. 41,816.)

(96.) Lieutenant JOHN MARTIN, of Stokes County, North Carolina.

* In explanation of the above enlistment, it may be suggested that New England favored the invasion of Canada, and troops furnished the northern army were sent to strengthen it, owing to its reduction by sickness (small-pox at one time was an epidemic), in squads to fill up companies, and Martin may have been so sent on arriving in a regular company, owing to his qualifications for the service of a ranger. Such instances occurred of men sent to the northern army without designating the particular company or regiment. Vermont was claimed part by New Hampshire, and part by New York. Troops from the New Hampshire grants were in New Hampshire regiments.

Application made in

Thomas Shepps, brother of the widow, who served with Martin, makes for the widow the following statement: He volunteered with Martin, under Capt. Joseph Cloud, scouting after tories on New, Yadken, and Dan rivers. On one occasion they surprised a camp of tories on Chestnut Ridge, killing three or four, and the rest fled to the mountains.

Martin wounded one Horton and took him prisoner, but he died shortly afterwards. They next marched to Col. Martin Armstrong's, at Surrey Court House (called Richmond), then to New River and the Lead Mines, returning, with lead on pack horses, to the depot at Richmond, for the use of the army. They marched back, under Capt. Phillips and Col. Shepherd, to New River, pursued a band of tories, in Wilks County, to the mulberry fields on the Yadken, and then returned to Richmond, where they remained awhile.

They soon after marched to Salisbury, Rowan County, Rocky River, Colson-old-fields, where a skirmish with tories occurred, July 1779 or 1780, killing some, and the rest were captured and taken to the jail in Salisbury. A part of the time Martin was lieutenant.

In August, before the battle of Kings Mountain, October, 1780, he volunteered again under Capt. Cloud, joining the forces under Gen. Cleveland. In September they marched from Richmond across the Yadken, into the forks of the river, south-westerly, crossing the Catawba to Broad River, near which Martin and Lankford, being out scouting for tories, were ambushed; their horses were captured, but Lankford succeeded in making his escape. Martin was wounded in the head and left on the ground for dead, but reviving, succeeded in reaching camp, where the shot, which had lodged under the skin of his temple, was dug out by a comrade, and he was sent home.

The army continued on in the pursuit of the enemy, who were trying to assemble in force. They were met at Kings Mountain, North Carolina, in a cavalry fight, defeating them with a loss of nine hundred and fifty men, killed and prison-

ers, the latter being sent to the old Moravian town, in Surrey County, N. C.

He again volunteered, and Martin was lieutenant under Capt. Hill, in the regiment of Col. James Martin; they joined their headquarters at Guilford, in September, 1781, but the news of the surrender of Lord Cornwallis reaching them at Wilmington, they returned home.

June 1, 1784, John Martin married NANCY SHEPPS, in Surrey County, N. C., by Micajah Clark, a magistrate, after publication of the bands by John H. Stevens, a baptist minister, at the house of her brother, Thomas Shepps. John Martin died in Stokes County, N. C., April 5, 1823. Nancy, his widow, was living in Stokes County, sixteen miles from the Court House, aged 77 years.

CHILDREN.

Mary Coleman,	b. April 23, 1785.
Elizabeth,	b. Feb. 5, 1787.
James,	b. March 20, 1789.
Joseph,	b. Feb. 11, 179-- (last figure torn off; a faint indication as if a 2).
Ginney,	b. Aug. 10, 1794, d. June 26, 1797.
John,	b. May 5, 1797.
Samuel,	b. Jan. 29, 1800.
George,	b. Oct. 30, 1802.
Thomas,	b. Jan. 18, 1805.
Wm. Gillian,	b. Aug. 16, 1809.

(Widows' File No. 4,722.)

(97.) JOHN W. MARTIN, of Ray County, Missouri, aged 49 years.

Application made in February, 1869.

He was a private in the company of Capt. Pollars, of Missouri Volunteers, in the Florida (Indian) war. He was wounded in the action of Dec. 25, 1837, near Lake Okeechobee, Florida. His wound was in the left clavicle, fracturing and splintering the bone badly. The ball lodged between the spine and scalp, and was not extracted, producing, after a while, paralysis, which rendered the right arm and leg use-

less. In 1861, he left Missouri for California, and in November, 1868, he returned to St. Louis. (File No. 25,241.)

(98.) JOHN MARTIN, of Fayette County, Pennsylvania.
Application made in

He was a private in the company of Capt. McLane, and afterwards in Capt. Samuel Thomas's company, in the regiment of Col. Reese Hill, Pennsylvania Infantry and Artillery, from April 12, to Nov. 5, 1813, under Gen. William Henry Harrison, at Fort Erie. On the 26th of September, 1813, while on duty at Fort Malden, Upper Canada, he was exposed to a severe cold rain, which produced inflammation of the stomach and bronchitis, of which he died, Nov. 30, 1854, at Bullskin Township, Fayette County, Pa.

He married, May 20, 1812, CATHERINE ———. His age, in 1846, was 63 years. Her age, in 1862, was 70 years.

They had children living in 1855, *Henry, Peter, John Frederick, Susan, and Barbary*. (Widows' File No. 12,422.)

(99.) Sergeant JOHN MARTIN, of Piscataway, Middlesex County, New Jersey.

Application made in

He volunteered, in the latter part of 1775, under Capt. Thomas Stiles, and marched to Long Island to disarm the disaffected inhabitants. In June, 1776, he enlisted for five months, under Capt. John Webster and Lieutenant Squire Martin, in the regiment of Col. Forman, going to New York city, Hoboken, and Bergen Point, where, after firing upon a British war vessel lying in the bay, and which fire was returned, they returned to New York, and were sent to Long Island under Gen. Green. After the battle they went to Fort Washington, N. Y., where they remained two months. From Fort Washington they went to White Plains, in which vicinity he was taken sick, and his term of enlistment expiring, he left the army at Hackensack.

After returning home he, with others, formed a volunteer

company to patrol the shore between Amboy and Woodbridge, for about a month.

He next joined a militia company, under Capt. William Manning, afterwards commanded by Capt. Dunham, and he was on duty every other month, at Elizabethtown, Woodbridge, Freehold, and Springfield. He was present at the battle of Monmouth, but not in the actual engagement. He was in several skirmishes and fights at Elizabethtown and other places. He was appointed in 1777, sergeant, and acted as such during the war.

He was born in Piscataway, April 18, 1757, and married SARAH ———, in December, 1779, by and in the house of Rev. Asel Roe, Presbyterian, South Woodbridge, N. J. She was born July 10, 1759. He died Jan. 15, 1834. She was alive in 1836.

CHILDREN.

Simeon,	b. Oct. 17, 1780.
Mary,	b. Dec. 4, 1782.
Elizabeth,	b. Nov. 18, 1785.
Benjamin,	b. March 19, 1788; he was alive in 1837.
Sarah,	b. July 9, 1790.
John,	b. April 26, 1793.
William Blunfield,	b. Nov. 2, 1796.
Luther,	b. March 9, 1800.
Michael,	b. Aug. 26, 1802.

(Widows' File No. 5,338.)

(100.) JOHN H. M. MARTIN, of ———, aged 51 years.

Application made in July, 1874.

In April, 1847, he enlisted for the war with Mexico, in Company F, Capt. Quarles, Fifteenth Regiment United States Infantry. About June 18, 1847, he marched from Vera Cruz with the army. On the second day in their progress, through deep sand, the heat being excessive, one hundred and fifty-nine of the soldiers were prostrated by sunstroke; and although they commenced their march before daylight, they were unable to travel but nine miles during

the day. Orders were issued that those who were unable to accompany the army in its advance the next day should be taken back to Vera Cruz, after one day's rest. His condition was such he was not expected to live to return to Vera Cruz, and to save time amid the bustle and confusion of starting on their return, his grave was prepared the evening previous, but reviving, he bore the removal to Castle Perote without further detriment, and on the 5th of August, following, reported himself at Puebla for duty, and accompanied the army on its triumphal march for the city of Mexico, fighting in the victorious battles which preceded their entrance into that city.

On the 19th of August they marched from San Augustine along the valley, encountering the enemy at Contrerases, and fought them all day. Late in the evening his regiment was sent to intercept some reinforcements to the enemy. Their night position was in a valley, the enemy being posted on the mountains on both sides of them; but their bivouac was unmolested, and without tents, blankets, or provisions, notwithstanding they started in the morning with well-filled haversacks, during the fighting of the day most of them were compelled to throw them away, on account of the heat and fatigue which they endured, as it was more essential to retain their muskets and cartridge boxes for the preservation of life than food. During all the night he was on guard, exposed to a heavy cold rain, fatigued, sick, and hungry.

In the morning the battle recommenced, but the routed Mexicans fled to San Antonio, then to Cherebusco. As they retreated towards the city of Mexico, his regiment flanked them, by taking a perilous but an important position in an old barn, just inside of the walled enclosure. Capt. Quariles was shot down, and Col. Morgan (of Milwaukee), wounded immediately after in his ankle, and was succeeded in the command by Col. Pierce. Of his company, eighteen were killed, and a large number wounded. Following the enemy along the causeway towards the city gates, Major Mills, of New Haven, Conn., was killed.

At night the regiment marched several miles to San Anto-

nio, through the falling rain which then commenced, quartering in a barn, having been two days without a mouthful of food, without rest, climbing up the rugged, rocky, volcanic mountain peaks, constantly fighting their way to reach the enemies fortified defences. The excitement of the contest, with the unyielding spirit pervading each, which did not flag, sustained them under the privations and obstacles during these dreadful two days.

The cessation of arms while negotiations were pending for the surrender of the city of Mexico, brought on him a reaction which developed in an affection of the lungs to which he succumbed, and he was carried to the hospital, from which, in September, he reported again for duty, but when the negotiations failed and the celebrated attack on the fortress of Chapultapee was made and captured, he was again prostrated, taken to the hospital, where lingering until November, he, with the sick and wounded, were conveyed to Vera Cruz, and in the spring sent home. His brother was also in the service, and falling a victim, he was buried at Monteray, Mexico.

The above statement appears in Martin's own handwriting, and as if written in Washington, D. C., in 1852, and Gen. Gideon J. Pillow supports his statement of service. The exposure of Martin in the service brought on phthisis pulmonalis and hemorrhage, accompanied by emaciation. He appears to have resorted, after recovering a portion of health, to trafficking and peddling, and for some time his headquarters were at Nashville (1853); after 1861, in Panola, Texas; and from 1861 to 1865, in Pike and Lawrence Counties, Mississippi.

In March, 1869, he was in the District of Columbia, and in 1872, he was in Brookhaven, Lincoln County, Miss. (File No. 2001.)

(101. JOHN MARTIN, of

Application made in

He was enlisted at New Orleans, Dec. 12, 1840, by Lieut. Prince of the Fourth Regiment, and he was necessarily em-

ployed at Fort Gibson, Indian Territory, west of Arkansas. He was in the bake house for the troops. On May 21, 1842, he was afflicted with ophthalmia. He was five feet eleven and three-quarters inches in height; after his discharge he went to New York city, and then to Philadelphia. (File No. 40,123.)

(102.) JOHN MARTIN, of Adams County, Illinois, aged 74 years.

Application made in November, 1834.

He enlisted for three months, as a substitute for Andrew Ross, in March, 1779, under Capt. Richard McNutty, in the regiment of Col. Francis Holton, while residing in York County, Pennsylvania, and he served with the army in New Jersey. He was born in York County, Pa., Dec. 15, 1760. Since the war he has lived in Ohio, Indiana, Missouri, and Illinois. (File No. ———.)

(103.) JOHN MARTIN, of Greenbrier County, Virginia, aged 70 years.

Application made in November, 1834.

He enlisted while residing in Fluvanna County, Virginia, Jan. 10, 1781, under Capt. Finley (or Faulys), to serve in the Seventy-first Regiment,* joining the same at Albermarle County, under Col. William Gaskins, and Baron Steuben being in command. They marched to Piney Fork, thence to Norfolk, remaining some time; they then returned to Piney Fork, remaining there until May, 1783. Witnesses to statement were Job Martin, Nicholas Tinch (or Finch), who in 1853 claims to be an heir. (File No. 18,104.)

* There was no such Virginia regiment in the Revolutionary war, as known, and it is doubtful if so high a number could have been in the State militia organization.

(104.) JOHN MARTIN, of Henderson County, Kentucky, aged 66 years.

Application made in July, 1832.

He enlisted for two years, in 1781, while living in Georgia, under Capt. McIntosh, in the regiment of Major Haversham, both of Georgia. He was discharged in 1783, after eighteen months' service, and his discharge papers were burned with his house, in Christian County, Ky. (File No. ———.)

(105.) JOHN PETER MARTIN, of

Application made in ——— 1832.

The widow, ISABELLA INNES MARTIN, aged 73 years (a native of New Jersey, and others say of Virginia, but in October, 1853, residing in New Haven, Conn.), states that her husband was a German Fusilier, in a company at Charleston, S. C., and that he was in the expedition to Savannah, in May, 1776. He was also at Port Royal Ferry, from Jan. 17, 1779, until his return home in March, 1779. He also served as guard at various times, December, 1778, January, 177—, and that he also served under Col. Pinkney in the assault on Savannah, Oct. 9, 1779; he was at the siege of Charleston, in the spring of 1780, in a battalion of artillery. After his recovery from the small-pox, in the autumn of 1780, he served in Gen. Sumpter's brigade, in the cavalry under Col. Henderson, and afterwards Col. Wade Hampton, until the end of the war. After the fall of Charleston, he was promoted. Rank not stated.

He was married, June 21, 1814, to ISABELLA INNES, at Philadelphia, by Jacob I. Janeway, pastor of the Second Presbyterian Church, in Arch street, of which she was a member. Her husband died at Baltimore, Maryland, June 2, 1832.

The following obituary notice was published in the *National Gazette*, Philadelphia, July 7, 1832, written by the Rev. James Alexander, then of Trenton, N. J., but in 1853, of New York city:

“John Peter Martin, a native of North Carolina, but in his early

life a resident of Charleston, S. C., at which place his father was a clergyman of the Lutheran Church, and one of the first of that communion who emigrated from Germany to the United States. He entered the army under sixteen years of age, and was almost six feet high, and in full vigor of body. The camp and prison, the lonely watch, mixed combat, all varieties of military toil, witnessed his self denial and courage, his contempt of selfish ends and personal dangers. In 1777, while cruising against the enemy, he was made a prisoner by a British frigate, and carried into New York city. After five months' confinement he was exchanged, in 1778, at Newport, going to Providence, R. I. Recovering in part from his sufferings in the prison ship, he set out on foot and in utter indigence, to journey from Boston to Charleston, S. C. This painful and perilous expedition he accomplished, and in 1779, was one of the first to offer his aid in the assault, by Lincoln and D'Estaing, on Savannah. He took part in the entire siege of Charleston, and continued in its defence until the surrender, May, 1780. In 1781, he served under Gen. Sumpter — it is remarkable both died on the same day. When he returned home, in 1783, the honorable but painful memorials of his sacrifices were disease, debility, almost total blindness, and deprivations of half the employments and joys of life. For many years he resided at Lumberton, N. C., then at Mount Holly, N. J., and lastly in Trenton, N. J., but much in retirement. The most interesting traits of his marked character, simplicity of heart, incorruptible honesty, undaunted freedom in expressing and maintaining what was true and right, decision of character in every matter of private or public interest, tempered by liberality and the sympathies which are cultivated by affection and regard for the decorum and courtesies of life. On his journey home from Washington, D. C., he was arrested in Baltimore, by disease, which, after five weeks' of extreme suffering, ended in death."

A son, *W. T. Martin*, was alive in Washington, D. C., in November, 1853. Daniel Strobel lived in Charleston, S. C., and was a nephew, and cognizant of his uncle's military services. Afterwards Strobel (who was alive in 1853), was Consul to Bordeaux, France. Benjamin Strobel, of Charleston, another nephew, and his wife, Sarah P., were alive in 1853.

A son of Martin was Secretary of Legation at Paris, France, January, 1846, under W. R. King, Minister, who in 1853 was Vice President of the United States.

John Peter Martin appears to have been Quartermaster in Thomas's Regiment and Sumpter's Brigade. (Widows' File No. ———.)

(106.) JOHN MARTIN, of Butler County, Ohio, aged 63 years.

Application made in March, 1820.

He enlisted in Massachusetts for the war, in the fall of 1778, in the company of Capt. Ball (afterwards amended by substituting Shadwick, and that Ball was lieutenant of the company), and regiment of Col. Durkey.

In another statement he names Strong, or Straup, or Straw, as Colonel under whom he served. As he states that he also belonged to, or was attached to the Fourth Regiment of Pennsylvania, in 1780, the colonel last mentioned may have belonged to that regiment.

Martin spoke bad English, and it was difficult to obtain names with certainty of correctness. (File No. ———.)

(107.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of Henry County, Virginia, aged 63 years.

Application made in November, 1818.

He served three years from the fall of 1775, under Capt. Thomas West, in the Tenth Virginia Regiment, Col. William Russell, and in the brigade of Gen. Weedon. At the expiration of his service he re-enlisted under Capt. James Middlebrook, for the rest of the war, and he was discharged by Surgeon William Rumley, at Alexandria Hospital, Va. He was in the battle of Monmouth, N. J.; for a year he was a minute-man in the company of Capt. Joseph Coombs, at Alexandria.

He was married March 1, —, to PATSY BAILEY, in Loudon County, by a Baptist minister. After the close of the war he moved from Loudon County to Pittsylvania County, and about 1814, to Halifax County. About 1798 he moved to Hughwinn, N. C., at which place their youngest

child was born. In three years he returned to Pittsylvania County, Va., and from thence to Henry County, where he died, Feb. 14, 1832.

In 1837, the widow went to her married daughter's, in Rockingham County, N. C., and in 1839 (then aged 78 or 79 years), she moved to Patrick County, Va.

CHILDREN.

Stephen, b. Nov. 28, 1779.

Susanna, b. May 8, 1787.

Morning, b. Aug. 1, 1789.

Joseph, b. Sept. 7, 1791.

Thomas, b. May 26, 1795.

Patsy, b. May 27, 1798, m. John Perdue.

(Widows' File No. 9,532.)

(108.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of

Application made in 1843.

He enlisted, May 16, 1777, in the company of Capt. Wells, and regiment of Col. Wylly, Connecticut troops, and left Dec. 17, 1777. He also served for two months in a militia company, commanded by Capt. Wells. He was in Granville, Washington County, N. Y., in the spring of 1787; he lived also at Hartford, in the same county, and afterwards in Johnsbury, in Warren County. He was married April 5, 1783, in Wells, Vt., to LAVINA ——, and they have had nine children. He died in 1829, while on a visit to Granville, N. Y. After his death the widow resided in Arcade, Wyoming County, N. Y., and in 1843, she states her age as 80 years. One son was living with his father at the time of the latter's death, but afterwards he went to Illinois, and died before 1844. The widow was received in full communion by the First Congregational Church, at Granville, and a daughter, Demaris, was baptized therein, Aug. 1, 1784.

It appears by an indenture of Oct. 1, 1793, that Martin sold to Moses Cook, Lot 77, in Hartford, of 87 acres, with the exception of the reservation of pine timber, water-falls for mill sites, and minerals of gold and silver, which were re-

served for the use of Martin, for which Cook was to pay a rent of one-eighth of a Spanish milled dollar for each acre, amounting to £1, 13, 6, N. Y. currency. (Widows' File No. 20,241.)

(109. JOSEPH P. MARTIN, of Prospect, Hancock County, Maine, aged 59 years.

Application made in May, 1819.

He enlisted in April, 1777, under Capt. David Smith, in a Connecticut regiment, commanded by Col. John Chandler, which was at Peekskill, N. Y. This regiment was afterwards commanded by Col. Penfield, and then by Col. Sherman. In 1778, he was transferred to a company of Sappers in the Engineer Department. He was discharged at West Point, in 1783. He was formerly of Milford, Conn., but for the past twenty years he has resided in Massachusetts (which in 1819 included Maine). He was married May 22, 1794, to LUCY CLEWLY, at Prospect, by Benjamin Shute, Justice of the Peace. Martin died May 2, 1850, aged 90 years, his widow surviving and living in August, 1851, in Prospect, Waldo County, Maine, aged 75 years. In 1820, Martin gives the names of five children, viz: *Joseph*, aged 19 years, and an idiot from birth; *Thomas* and *Nathan*, twins, aged 15 years; *James Sullivan*, aged 8 years; and *Susan*, aged 6 years. (File No. ———.)

(110.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of Hampton, Windham County, Connecticut, aged 65 years.

Application made in October, 1819.

Early in May, 1776, he enlisted for one year, under Capt. James Stedman, in the regiment of Col. Andrew Ward, and marched to Fort Lee, and he was in the battle of White Plains. He was taken sick and sent to the hospital, at Norwalk, Conn., where he remained until Feb. 21, 1777, when he was discharged on account of poor health. He formerly lived in Mansfield, Tolland County, Conn. (1815), and by occupa-

tion he is a farmer. His family consists of his wife ABIGAIL, aged 64 years. In 1823, he resided in Chaplin. Names of persons who, in 1823, appear on his papers, viz: James Martin and Nabby Martin. (File No. ———.)

(111.) JOSEPH J. MARTIN, of Bradley County, Tennessee, aged 41 years.

Application made May 21, 1841.

In Congress, the House Committee reported in his favor for military service and injury, he having been called out in pursuance of a requisition from the President of the United States, addressed to the Governor of Tennessee, for two thousand five hundred troops to serve against the hostile Creek Indians, dated May 25, 1836. He joined for one year, the Sixth Company, under Capt. John Ellis, in the regiment of Col. Nathaniel Smith.

At Fort Butler (north of Valley River, N. C.), he was ordered to drive a baggage wagon; the horses became frightened, ran off, and injured his leg, the tendons and flesh being torn loose from the bone from the knee to the ankle-joint or heel. He was under the care of the army surgeon until Sept. 13, following. After arriving home, he was confined many months before he could walk. He has a wife and eight children. The companies raised in Sevier County, and those raised in eastern Tennessee, rendezvoused at Athens. Soon after forwarding his petition, Martin moved to Bradley County, Tenn. (File No. 150.)

(112.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of Winfield, Herkimer County, New York, aged 76 years.

Application made in November, 1832.

He enlisted for nine months, at Cambridge, Mass., in the summer of 1775 — shortly after the fight at Lexington — under Lieut. Dana, in the Connecticut regiment, commanded by Col. Storrs, of Mansfield, Conn., in the brigade of Gen. Putnam, performing military duty in the vicinity of Boston.

While living in Hebron, Tolland County, Conn., in 1776, he was drafted for three months, under Capt. John Wells, of that town, and joined the regiment of Col. Horsford. They marched through New Haven to Pelham Manor, near Long Island Sound, and New York city. He was then stationed at New Rochelle, to watch the movements of the enemy in that vicinity. Afterwards, in 1779—1780, or near the close of the war, he served as a substitute for William Shepard, marching to Fort Edward, where Major Chepman was in command, remaining there about six weeks.

Since the Revolutionary war he has lived all the time in New York state, a part of the time in Pittstown, and a part of the time in Winfield, having resided in the latter place twenty-eight years. (File No. 13,863.)

(113) JOSEPH MARTIN, of Gouverneur, St. Lawrence County, New York, aged 77 years.

Application made in September, 1832.

He was born in Woodbury, Conn., Sept. 3, 1755. In May, 1775, he enlisted for six months, at Woodbury, under Capt. David Hinman, in the regiment of Col. Benjamin Hinman. They marched to Albany, thence up the Hudson River to Lake George, down the lake to Ticonderoga, joining the forces under Generals Schuyler and Montgomery, remaining until the term of his service expired.

In May, 1776, he re-enlisted for six months, under Capt. Nathan Hurd, in the regiment of Col. Chandler. They marched to Norwalk, thence sailed for New York city, joining Gen. Parsons. After the battle of Flatbush his regiment was despatched to Fort Putnam, but they soon returned to Flatbush, then crossed over to New York city. After the battles of Long Island and Harlem they retreated to White Plains. He was discharged in November, 1776.

On the last of May, 1777, he was drafted for three months, under Capt. Hall, of Wallingford, Conn., to serve at Horse-neck, in watching the "cow boys" and tories, and to prevent plunder and marauding parties.

After being at home five or six weeks the Independent Company of Cavalry, to which he belonged, was called out under Capt. Gideon Martin, on account of the alarm occasioned by the invasion of Gen. Burgoyne. They marched to Peekskill, serving two months in that neighborhood. He was discharged in November, 1777. In June, 1778, this company was again called out under Capt. Gideon Martin, to go to Horse-neck, and they were out about two months.

When the stores at Danbury were burned by Gen. Tryon, his company were again called out under Capt. Martin, marched to Danbury, then to Ridgefield, where they encountered the enemy, and he was wounded in the leg by a ball, and in the arm by a bayonet—Gen. Wooster was killed—he was confined by his wounds at Norwalk, for six weeks before returning to duty at Stamford. When Norwalk was burned he was drafted for his company for two months, joining the other drafted men at Stratford, forming a company under Capt. Nicholas Wallingford, to which he acted as quartermaster. They were out two months.

Early in June, 1781, he was a substitute for his father-in-law, Joel Clemens, of Goshen, Conn., and served two months at Stratford, under Capt. Starr, of Goshen. For six years after the war he resided in Woodbury, then three years in Guilford, Vt., and then twelve years in Cheshire, Mass., since which time he has resided in the State of New York, in the towns of Trenton, Champion, and Gouverneur. He died Oct. 13, 1844.

He married ANN CLEMENS, in Woodbury, March 16, 1778, by Gideon Martin, Justice of the Peace. Her eldest child was born Feb. 16, 1786. *Sally*, a daughter, married a Miller, and she was living in Champion, in December, 1845, aged 50 years in March, 1845. The widow was living in Champion in January, 1845, aged 86 years. Seth Martin, a cousin, died in Woodbury in 1831 or 1832. (Widows' File No. 17,101.)

(114.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of
Application made in October, 1835.

*

His father, JOHN MARTIN, of Athens County, Ohio, states that he is a pensioner, and that in the latter part of the war his son Joseph, now deceased, was residing in Sussex County, N. J., when he entered the service for one year, under Capt. Joseph Harker, and that soon after the Indians in the neighborhood of Minisink became troublesome, and the company was ordered to repel their incursions, but that he (the father) relieved his son by serving in his place, for four weeks, when returning, his son assumed his place in the company. The above affidavit is sworn to before Abner C. Martin, Justice of the Peace.

The widow MARTHA, in July, 1851, of Tyler County, Va., makes a similar statement as the above, and adds that she was married to Joseph Martin, in Washington County, Pennsylvania, in January, 1786, by the Rev. Thaddeus Dodd, Presbyterian clergyman. She was then about 19 years old. Her husband died April 23, 1833.

CHILDREN.

John,	b. Dec. 19, 1787.	Sarah,	b. June 1, 1797.
William,	b. April 6, 1789.	Abner,	b. Nov. 9, 1799.
Elizabeth,	b. June 25, 1791.	Ephraim,	b. Aug. 18, 1803.
Susannah,	b. July 26, 1793.	Joseph,	b. Oct. 24, 1806.
Jane.	b. July 26, 1795.		

(Widows' File No. ———.)

(115.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of Clinton County, New York, reported to have shot himself.

Application made in February, 1839.

His widow, MARY A., in February, 1839, of Champlain, Clinton County, New York, aged 72 years, states that her husband was a Canadian refugee soldier. A regiment of Canadians was formed under Col. Hazens, in which Joseph served. They lived prior to October, 1831, in the Parish of Berthier, District of Marriots, Lower Canada; at the latter date they moved to Clinton County, N. Y. They were married Jan. 10, 1791, and he died Feb. 20, 1834. Her maiden name was MARY ARCHANGEL BOUCHER (her daughter Ellen

writes her mother's name as Mary Ann). The widow died at Rouse's Point, N. Y., Oct. 29, 1842.

CHILDREN LIVING IN 1853.

Basil, aged 55 years, and resides at Berthier.
 Julia, aged 38 years, and resides at Berthier, m. Baptist Pelo.
 Ellen, aged 53 years, m. John Levake, resides at La Cole.
 Catherine, gone to parts unknown, has not been heard from for years.
 Josetto, aged 23 years.

GRAND-CHILDREN.

Stephen, Nelson, Joseph, and Caroline, children of *Nelson Martin*, who is dead. The first named resides at Berthier, and the others at Rouse's Point. They are all minors.

(Widows' File No. ———.)

(116.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of

Application made in December, 1848.

His widow, JOANNA, of Richland District, South Carolina, aged 85 years, states that her husband was a private in the Second South Carolina Regiment, commanded by Col. Isaac Mott. He enlisted Feb. 23, 1776, and was discharged July 14, 1778, at Charleston, S. C., having procured a substitute to serve the remainder of his term; that he was in the battles at Fort Moultrie and Savannah.

That he enlisted again in May, 1781, in the militia, under Capt. John Cook, for forty days, and again November, 1781, under Capt. William Goodwin, as a horseman, for about one month. That in May, 1782, he was out at Orangeburgh and Four Holes, under Jacob Killingsworth, for about one month. He was also out one month under Lieut. Ruben House, at Four Holes. His military service was in the regiment of Col. Thomas Taylor. She married him a few months prior to his service under Lieut. House, and that her husband, after their marriage, served in scouting parties under Capt. Ira Cook. Her husband died April 24, 1832. He left a memoranda of the names of the captains under whom he served, viz: Moultrie, Elliot, Orce, Shoodrick, and Dunbar. *Daniel*, a son, in

November, 1853, resided in Richland, his mother being then dead. (Widows' File No. ———.)

(117.) JOSEPH MARTIN, of Wayne County, North Carolina, aged 75 years.

Application made in October, 1832.

He states that he enlisted in France, sailed from Brest in the French fleet with La Fayette, under Count D'Estaeny, in 1779 or 1780. On the passage they had an engagement with the British fleet, lasting until night. After being on the ocean four or five months, they landed below Savannah, Georgia, then in the possession of the British. In an attempt to recapture the place, they were severely repulsed. He then left the army, rambled over the country until reaching Southampton County, Va., about the time the British occupied Norfolk and Portsmouth. He went as a substitute for William Dennison, for eighteen months, in Col. Blount's regiment. His imperfect knowledge of the language prevents his recollection of officers' names and places, but he remembers selling a captured horse to Lieut. Benjamin Griffin. During this term of service he was sent out scouting, and captured two British soldiers, called York Volunteers, and brought them into camp.

When seven months of his time had elapsed he was ordered to Petersburg, Va., and while on his way there, upon his promise to promptly report himself at Petersburg, he obtained three or four days' leave of absence to visit a female acquaintance to whom he was attached, and afterwards married. Upon his reporting himself at Petersburg, the officers refused to receive him, their reasons for which he knows not, as he was then almost totally ignorant of the language. Shortly after, and before he could see Col. Blount and get replaced, the surrender of Lord Cornwallis took place, hostilities ceased, and his services were no longer needed.

He was born in Roles, France, in 1758, removed to Wayne County, N. C., in 1782. His widow, TABITHA, December, 1852, was residing in Wayne County, N. C. She died about

1859. An inquiry came from Fort Valley, Ga., and indicating that one or more of his children might be living there, or in the vicinity. (——— File No. ——.)

(118.) LEVI MARTIN, of Miami County, Ohio, aged 67 years in November, 1831.

Application made in September, 1832.

He enlisted in Bedford County, Penn., where he was residing, in the spring of 1780, in a spy company, under Capt. Paxton, in the regiment of Col. Piker, and James Martin, lieutenant colonel, and served until the close of the war. He served also under Captains McIntyre and Enslor (or Ensley). He was engaged in protecting the frontier against incursions of the Indians into his county; he was in no battles, but he was in frequent skirmishes with the Indians.

He was born in Chester County, Penn., on the Lancaster road, about twenty-five miles from Philadelphia, in November, 1764. Two years after peace was declared he removed to the Monongahela, near the head of Big Whitely, and about 1788, he moved to Ohio, returning in the following March.

He volunteered in August, 1790, under Col. Crawford, for Harnes's campaign, joining the forces at Cincinnati; they marched to Fort Wayne, Ind., and returned to Pennsylvania in November.

In the fall of 1791 he emigrated to Ohio, and settled on the Ohio River, about two miles above the mouth of the Little Miami River, where he remained until Wayne's treaty with the Indians. In the spring of 1800 he removed to Miami County, where he has resided since. (File No. 2,731.)

(119.) LEWIS G. MARTIN, of Stafford County, Virginia.

Application made in November, 1853.

His widow, FRANCES, of Fauquier County, Virginia, states that her age is 64 years; that her husband was a private in a

Virginia company of cavalry, commanded by Capt. Thomas Hill, in the war of 1812.

She was married to him in May, 1807. He died February, 1815, at his residence in Stafford County, Virginia. That he was sent home from his company on a sick furlough, which illness continued several months, it being camp, or typhoid fever, followed by dropsy.

He seems to have been in the regiment of Col. Dayton, enlisting July 17, 1813, to July 20, 1813, and again, August 17 to Sept. 22, 1814, when he was absent from sickness. In April, 1869, the widow was residing in McArthur, Vinton County, Ohio, aged 80 years. (Widows' File No. 9,906.)

(120.) LEWIS MARTIN, of Center, Greene County, Pennsylvania, aged 70 years.

Application made in

He was born near Brunswick, N. J., in 1762. When he entered the service, he was living in Castile, then Washington County, now Greene County, Pa.

His service of six months or more was rendered during 1776 and 1777, at different periods during the summer season. His first service was spying and scouting after Indians, in Castile Run, in Washington County. His father, John Martin, having been drafted in 1782, in the company of Capt. Mills, he went as his substitute, marching to Sandusky, in the company of Capt. John Miller, and regiment of Col. Crawford, which consisted of four hundred and eighty-two men. They were attacked by Wing's Indians, at Sandusky, and compelled to retreat. After they crossed the Ohio River Col. Williamson directed them to go home; they were absent one month.

Afterwards he was drafted for one month, under Capt. Wolverton, rendering service on the Brushy Fork, for ten miles, and at Crow's Block House, at Wheeling. He was appointed second sergeant.

He died June 23, 1852. He married, March 15, 1792, ELIZ-

ABETH DEANS, both of Morgan, Washington County, Pa. There are two witnesses to the certificate: viz., John Martin and Coanham Mart— (balance torn off).

Lewis Martin was born March 27, 1762, and his wife, Elizabeth Deans, was born April 11, 1777 (her name is plainly written in the certificate Deans, and on the bible-leaf Dains). Daniel M. Martin was administrator to Lewis's estate.

CHILDREN.

Hannah,	b. Sept. 6, 1794.	Rachel,	b. Feb. 12, 1808.
James,	b. Sept. 29, 1796.	Phebe,	b. July 6, 1810.
Boanham,	b. Nov. 23, 1798.	Elizabeth,	b. March 23, 1813.
Jacob,	b. Jan. 12, 1801.	Mehaly,	b. May 17, 1814.
John,	b. July 8, 1803.	Mary Hartily,	b. May 30, 1815.
Daniel,	b. Sept. 14, 1805.		

(The last named child may or may not be their own child. The record is on the same page of the bible-leaf as the others, but over one inch below the others. If not their child, she may be a grand-daughter.) Daniel M. Martin, the administrator, signs an affidavit as to the above-named bible-leaf being genuine. The widow, in her affidavit, gives her maiden name as Dains. (Widows' File No. 4,538.)

(121.) Luther Martin, of Barrington, Rhode Island.

Application made in September, 1836.

His widow, living in Barrington, Bristol County, R. I., aged 81 years, states that her husband was an officer in an artillery company of fourteen men, commanded by Capt. Samuel Bosworth. This company was raised by order of the Rhode Island Legislature, in 1776, and Luther Martin was Ensign, his commission being signed by Gov. Nicholas Cook. He served, if not all, at least a large portion of the time until the close of the war. During a portion of the time they were guarding the shores of the town, and of Bristol, during the presence of the enemy's fleet in the bay and at other times.

Luther Martin and ELIZABETH HUMPHREYS were married Nov. 16, 1775, by Solomon Townsend, pastor, in Barrington. He died Aug. 10, 1799.

Joshua Bucknell, who was a member of the said artillery company for about a year, and until enlisting into Col. Crary's regiment, states that the artillery company of Barrington was on duty from time to time until the British left Newport, in November or December, 1779. He states that Luther Martin belonged to the company of Capt. Thomas Allen, and that in November, 1775, they were called out in consequence of the presence of a British vessel, commanded by Capt. Wallace, infesting the waters of the town during November, December, January, and February, and burning the houses on Prudence and Conanicut Islands.

Ambrose Martin, a son, was living in Barrington in April, 1838, aged 54 years. (Widows' File No. 27,447.)

(122.) MARTIN MARTIN, of Spartensburg, South Carolina, aged 64 years.

Application made in March, 1819.

He enlisted for three years, in 1777 or 1778, under Capt. Richard Dogwood, in the Sixth Regiment of South Carolina, Col. William Henderson. He was in the battle of Stono, and the siege of Savannah. He was taken prisoner at the fall of Charleston, in May, 1780, but escaped from the British.

He is a farmer, and he is afflicted with the piles and gravel, and has a family of seven persons, a wife 60 years old; children, *Anna*, aged 31 years, and decrepid; *Willis*, aged 21 years; a grandson, *Winston Wright*, aged 10 years; and a grand-daughter, *Polly*, aged 8 years.

He was married in Laurens District, S. C., in February, 1781, to DICY ——. They moved from Laurens District to Rutherford County, North Carolina, and from there to Spartensburg, S. C. He died Feb. 24, 1837.

In 1843 the widow gives her age at 87 years. The oldest son, *Robert*, claims in 1857, that his father was an officer during the war. (Widows' File No. 9,170.)

(123.) MOTT MARTIN, of Bedford County, Tennessee, aged 69 years.

Application made in February, 1833.

He entered the service in February, 1780, as a substitute for his brother, George Martin, at a camp on Cupboard Creek, near Augusta, Georgia, under Lieut. Barkley Martin, in a South Carolina Regiment, commanded by Col. Leroy Hammond, and Gen. Andrew Williamson, who afterwards turned tory and joined the British at Charleston. They soon marched to Augusta, and after the fall of Charleston he was discharged; he was then 16 years old, and resided in Ninety-Six District, S. C.

He re-entered the service about September or October, 1780 (along with three brothers, who were at the first siege of Augusta, under Col. Elijah Clarke), at Rutherford County, N. C., in a partizan corps of mounted men, commanded by Capt. Frederick Stallion (the second lieutenant was Edmund Martin), in the regiment of Col. Elijah Clark and Col. Chandler. This regiment was composed principally of refugees from Georgia and South Carolina, who had refused to accept the benefits of British protection. After scouring the country bordering on the British lines, they joined Gen. Sumpter on the waters of Broad River, and marched to Shirer's Ferry, on Broad River, where they expected to encounter a party of British, but the enemy being on the north side of the river no engagement took place. Going down the river to Summer's Mills, they turned off from there thirteen miles up the country, where they encamped, and detached fifty men — he being one of the party — under Col. Chandler, who returned and destroyed the mills by cutting the running gear. They then marched all day and night to overtake Gen. Sumpter at Blackstock, on Tiger River, where they were attacked by Col. Tarlton. This severe contest resulted in driving off the enemy, and Gen. Sumpter was wounded. They then marched to Warford Iron Works, on a branch of Broad River, where his regiment separated from Sumpter, going into North Carolina to recruit. After a few days they returned to South Carolina, scouring the country to suppress the efforts of the

ories, and to encourage the whigs on the borders of Ninety-Six, where occurred a severe engagement, in which the whigs were defeated (on Long Creek), having twenty men killed and wounded, out of one hundred and four, among the latter being Col. Clark. After retreating to North Carolina they dispersed to their homes, being without provisions and nearly naked. He and his brothers went to their friends and relations in Halifax County, Va., for clothing and subsistence.

While in Virginia, in February, 1781, he volunteered under Capt. Bird Wall, in a Virginia Regiment, commanded by Col. Nath. Cocks, in Gen. Stephens brigade, rendering service on the north side of Dan River, near Irvin's Ferry, and they were detached down the river as far as Peyton Skippen's, to destroy boats and other crafts, so as to prevent the enemy's crossing. While so engaged Gen. Greene re-crossed Dan River, marching south, and his regiment joined Gen. Greene at Wiley's, marching and counter-marching through the country, then to Guilford Court House, having been reinforced by troops from Virginia, under Gen. Lawson, and the militia from North Carolina, under Gen. Butler (as he thinks). He was in the battle of Guilford (March 15, 1781), where Gen. Stephens was wounded, after which they rendezvoused at Troublesome Iron Works, ten miles from the battle-ground, and then followed in pursuit of Lord Cornwallis to Ramsey's (Ramsaur's) Mills, on Deep River, where the enemy crossed just before the whigs arrived. The Virginia militia troops were then discharged, and he returned to Halifax County.

He next served as a substitute for his brother-in-law, Charles Edwards, under Capt. Richard Jones, conducting as guard a small party of British prisoners from Pittsylvania County to Winchester, Va. From this expedition they returned to Halifax County, and were dismissed. This latter service was at the time the Virginia Legislature fled from Charlottesville on the approach of the enemy.

Having returned to Ninety Six, in South Carolina, about September, 1781, he volunteered as a substitute for Joseph De Pugh, under Capt. Thomas Key, in the regiment com-

manded by Col. Le Roy Hammond. They joined Gen. Andrew Pickens in scouting Edista Swamp, where a party of Tories were suspected of being secreted, and who soon dispersed. His regiment then marched to Ridge House, in Ninety Six, and were discharged.

He soon after volunteered, as a mounted guardsman, under Lieut. Henry Ware, in the regiment of Major Tutt, to join Gen. Pickens. They marched against the Cherokee Nation, at Chota, surprised them, killing thirty, taking many prisoners, and destroying their town.

In 1782, he volunteered for three months, in a company of which Barkley Martin was lieutenant. This company was from Ninety Six District, and belonged to the regiment of Col. Le Roy Hammond. They marched to Bacom Bridge, the headquarters of Gen. Greene, before Charleston, and he was discharged at the expiration of his term of service.

In the fall of 1782 he joined an expedition against the Cherokee Indians, under Gen. Pickens, in the company of Capt. Drury Pace, on the frontiers of Georgia, uniting with the forces of Col. Elijah Clark. They marched to Downstown, on the Chatahoochee, to Beamerstown, on the Hightown River, then down the same to Long Swamp, thence to Vann's settlement and to Pine Log, where a council was held with the Indians, as they could not be brought into an engagement. A detachment, under Capt. Robert Maxwell, recovered some property up the Coosa River, which had been carried off by Tories, including seven negroes. They were absent, in this expedition, seven weeks.

He was born in Charlotte County, Va., Dec. 26, 1763, and since the war he has lived in Martinstown, S. C., now in Edgefield District, until 1806, when he removed to Bourbon County, Ky., and from there in September, 1808, to Bedford County, Tenn., where he now resides. (File No. 2,726.)

(124.) MOSES MARTIN, of Pulaske County, Kentucky, aged 78 years.

Application made in January, 1833.

While residing in Surrey County, N. C., in 1776, he was drafted, for nine months, in the company of Capt. Richard Goode, and regiment of Colonel Martin Armstrong; they marched and joined the forces under Gen. Rutherford. An express arrived from Virginia, asking for reinforcements, which caused, after consultation, his regiment being sent to that State, under the command of Lieut. Col. Williams, and which joined the forces under Gen. Christy, at the long island of Holstein, where he was appointed a drummer. Soon after, they marched against the Indians, and they were for a time stationed at Big Island town; also at Chillhome. He was in no regular battle, but he was in two or three skirmishes with the Indians.

He was born in Bedford County, Va., Jan. 12, 1755, and he resided in Surrey County, for ten years after his discharge. He then moved to Knox County, Tenn., and thence to Pulaski County, Ky. He died Aug. 29, 1837. He married, in June, 1777, ANN HEATH, who in April, 1839, was living in Wayne County, Ky., aged 79 years.

CHILDREN.

William, b. April 17, 1778.	Mary, b. Oct. 18, 1796.
Alee, b. Aug. 19, 1780.	Lois, b. Dec. 31, 1798.
John, b. May 17, 1784.	Eda, b. Aug. 12, 1801, m. a James.
Mathew, b. May 2, 1788.	Moses, b. Jan. 8, 1807.
Elizabeth, b. March 12, 1791.	

On the same bible-leaf, but not their child probably, is recorded, *Mary Ann Martin*, born April 10, 1821. (Widows' File No. 8,415.)

(125.) MOSES MARTIN, of New Hampshire.

Application made in September, 1839.

His widow, in September, 1839, resided in Burlington, Middlesex County, Mass., aged over 79 years. She cannot state the company or regiment that her husband was in, nor any particular details of his service, but she has heard him speak of being in the battle of Bunker Hill, with particulars of the fight. That after their marriage he was absent in the war a

long time, and that during his absence she resided with his father. Her maiden name was MERIAM CARTER, and they were married in October, 1777, by Rev. Mr. Page, settled minister of Hawke, now Danville.

A cousin, Jacob Carter (87 years old in 1839), was present at their marriage. She was born in Kingston, New Hampshire, and lived there until her marriage. In two or three years after they were married they removed to Rumney, N. H.

In May, 1775, he was no doubt in the company of Joshua Abbott, in the regiment of Col. John Stark. He was also in service in New York state in 1779 or 1780. He started with the company of Capt. Henry Dearbon, by water from Newburyport, for Kennebec River, to invade Canada, under Arnold, but on the route he was taken sick, and in October he returned to Cambridge, Mass.

In March, 1777, he was at Ticonderoga, in the regiment of Col. Stark, and was in the battle of Saratoga, and he was also present at the surrender of Burgoyne.*

Their oldest child is probably *Martha*, born in 1779, in Kingston, N. H., and she married a Caldwell, and in 1840 she was living in Burlington. *Thomas*, another child, was living in Kingston in 1840, aged 60 years, and he states that the family lived for a number of years in Unity, N. H., and that the youngest child, his sister, *Mary*, was born there. The widow died June 26, 1847, aged 87 years, leaving three surviving children, viz: *Martha Caldwell*, *Merian Davis*, and *Mary Parker*. (Widows' File No. 17,102.)

* Although the widow states that her husband was at the battle and surrender of Burgoyne, and she is supported by a witness, there must be a mistake or a rapid consummation of events, viz: The battle of Saratoga was Oct. 17, 1777, and Martin's marriage in New Hampshire, the same month. After Burgoyne surrendered, a great portion of the army was discharged, their term of service having expired, or was about to expire. Martin might have been in the battle of Stillwater, Sept. 17, 1777, one of the battles preceding Burgoyne's surrender.

(126.) MOSES MARTIN, of Piscataway, New Jersey.

Application made in ———, 1853.

His widow, Isabella S., in 1853, was living in Piscataway, Middlesex County, N. J., aged 60 years, and states that her husband was a private of dragoons in 1780, under Capt. Robert Ross, in a New Jersey regiment, commanded by Col. Webster. That during his service he was taken prisoner at Perth Amboy, N. J., carried to New York city and confined in the old sugar-house for six weeks, when he was exchanged and joined his troops, and served until the end of the war. He was a very active man, well mounted, and an expert horseman, and frequently employed as express rider, and he was thus acting when taken prisoner.

That he married, first, NANCY WALKER, and secondly, ISABELLA S. RUNYON, March 21, 1816, by the Rev. Jacob Randolph, a Baptist minister, the wedding taking place at her father's house in Piscataway. He died Dec. 22, 1830, while on his return home from a public meeting of revolutionary soldiers, held at New Brunswick, N. J., to petition Congress for a more liberal act in their behalf. (Widows' File No. 25,676.)

(127.) MOSES MARTIN, of Pittsfield, Somerset County, Maine, aged 69 years.

Application made October, 1833.

He volunteered for six months, at Winslow, Me., in April, 1779, under Capt. Timothy Heald, in the regiment of Col. Samuel McCobb, in the Massachusetts line, serving at Townsend Harbor, Me., and afterwards in the Rugaduce expedition. They retreated through the woods to Kennebec River; he also served at Fort Halifax, Winslow, Me., where he was discharged in September.

He was born in Derryfield, N. H., in 1764. After his service he lived in Anson four years, then in Norridgewock four years, and for the last thirty-eight years in Pittsfield. He died May 30, 1850. The wife of Joshua Gould was a daughter, and lived in 1853, in Norridgewock. (—— File No.——.)

(128.) NATHAN MARTIN, of Tioga County, New York, aged 55 years.

Application made in May, 1818.

He enlisted for one year, in June, 1779, in Concord, N. H., in the company of Capt. David Livermore, and he was stationed at Fishkill, N. Y., under Col. Coggswell. He then joined the brigade of Gen. Poor, at Danbury, Conn., and was in the company of Capt. Ellis, in the Third Regiment, commanded by Col. Alexander Scammell.

He again enlisted at Concord, for six months, joining the army at Orange, N. Y., in the regiment of Col. Bigelow, of the Massachusetts line, but he was in no battle.

He was married to HANNAH BOYDEN (she was born June 20, 1762), November, 1786, at Wilton, N. H., by Rev. Abel Fish, of the Presbyterian Church in that town. His wife was a communicant of that church.

He has four children at home, viz: *Susan*, aged 17 years; *Ira*, aged 15 years; *Eliza*, aged 13 years; and *Ward*, aged 10 years. He died Feb. 27, 1834. (Widows' File No. 23,904.)

(129.) NATHANIEL MARTIN, of Newport, Penobscot County, Maine, aged 86 years.

Application made in April, 1833.

He enlisted for eight months, in May or June, 1775, under Capt. Daniel Moor, in the regiment of Col. Stark, of New Hampshire, and was stationed at Winter Hill, Mass. A part of the time he was a substitute for Jesse Wardwell.

In May, 1776, he re-enlisted for six months, under Capt. William Barnes, in the regiment of Col. Wingate, attached to Gen. Stark's brigade, and also to Gen. Gates's brigade. They marched to Fort Independence, on Lake Champlain, where he did duty as quartermaster's sergeant most of the time.

He was born in Londonderry, in 1747, and he was living in Pembroke when enlisting, and after that in Cheshire, N. H. (File No. 29,977.)

(130.) NATHANIEL MARTIN was discharged at Burlington, as a private from Capt. Darns's company, having lost his right hand by injudicious blood letting, Nov. 17, 1813. His discharge is dated Plattsburg, Feb. 28, 1814, and signed by P. F. Groves, Surgeon Thirty-third Infantry. He resided in Massachusetts, in 1816, and in 1817 he was a resident of Maine. He was alive in 1828, probably. (File No. ———.)

(131.) NATHANIEL MARTIN, of Woodbridge, Middlesex County, New Jersey.

Application made in March, 1838.

The widow, ELSY, aged 80 years past, states that her husband was drafted April 1, 1776, under Capt. Patterson, and marched to Amboy, remaining there one month. In June, 1776, he enlisted under Capt. Arlipee, for six months, and was placed under Capt. Vincent Wetherill. He was marched to Long Island, and he was in the battle there on the 27th of August, and after the retreat he returned to New Jersey and was discharged at Elizabethtown.

In January, 1777, he was drafted under Capt. or Major Potter, and he was stationed, for one month, at Woodbridge, the enemy being in possession of New Brunswick, N. J.

In February, 1777, he married the deponent, and in March he volunteered under Capt. Seeling, and rendered duty in Woodbridge for one month, at which time they were compelled to abandon their house, and she removed to connections distant from the enemy, and her husband was enrolled in the militia, and served under Capt. Ross, Capt. Randolph, Col. Nelson, Col. Hyer, and sometimes Gen. Heard had command in or near Woodbridge, until the enemy vacated New Brunswick.

After being at home two days there was a general turn-out of all the militia, and her husband volunteered under Capt. Freeman, marching a short distance below New Brunswick, and crossed the Raritan River; recrossing, they returned to Woodbridge, having been on scouting duty one month.

He was again called out under Capt. Freeman, with nine

others, to do picket duty between Woodbridge and New Brunswick, being gone one month.

In July and August, after harvesting his wheat he was drafted under Capt. Randolph and Col. Nelson, going to Perth Amboy; he returned and was dismissed after one month's service. He was out again in November and December on similar duty, which was repeated about every other month in 1778 to June 18, when Philadelphia was evacuated; then he marched to Store Fields, near English town, and was in the battle of Monmouth, June 28. This tour lasted six weeks or more. The remainder of the year he was out nearly the whole period in tours of one month at a time, which were repeated up to July, 1779. During a part of this time he was with his brother, Gershon, who was in the six months' service. Both came home together, and Nathaniel took charge of his brother's harvesting, which being finished, he returned to alternate monthly military duty to the end of the year.

Detached parties of the enemy were employed to plunder along the coast, so that commencing in April, 1780, the militia were called out in alternating squads, for a month at a time, to scout the country, driving off the marauders, or otherwise to protect the inhabitants and their property, and in June (1780), an alarm was created by the landing of a body of the British at Elizabethtown, on their way to Springfield, and their approach to the residence, compelled her to suddenly leave the same. The wife of the Rev. Mr. Caldwell was killed.

Nathaniel Martin was in the engagements with the enemy which took place at Connecticut Farms and Springfield, and he was on duty to the end of the year, two weeks or more at a time, by alternating with other organized squads from the militia; he was also on similar active duty in 1781 and 1782.

He was married Feb. 10, 1777, to ELSEY ———, by Jacob Martin, esq., of Piscataway, the said Jacob Martin dying soon after the war. Wm. F. Murring of Woodbridge, who

carried on a distillery and a store, employed Martin more or less, from 1790 until his death. They had two children, a son who died a number of years prior to 1838, and a daughter then living. Nathaniel Martin died Oct. 17, 1810. (Widows' File No. 7,393.)

(132.) NATHANIEL MARTIN, of Moretown (now Bradford), Vermont.

Application made in November, 1841.

He was in the service for the term of his enlistment, and six months thereafter, having been taken prisoner and carried to Canada. In November, 1841, his oldest son Thomas, of West Fairlee, Orange County, Vt., aged 55 years in April previous, states for and in behalf of Anna, his mother, and widow of Nathaniel Martin — the widow residing in Newbury, aged 74 years — that the said Nathaniel was a private in Capt. Nehemiah Lovewell's company, in Col. Benjamin Wait's battallion, stationed at Peacham, Vt., in the spring and summer of 1781. That he enlisted for six months (as is believed), and with three other men were on a scout when they were fired upon by Indians (at Greenborough, Vt.), killing two, and the other two, including Martin, were taken prisoners and taken to Canada.

That in 1785, he was married to ANNA GOODWIN, at Newbury, by Noah White, a Justice of the Peace. That they lived together at Bradford and Newbury, until 1801 or 1802, and until they had eight children, when Nathaniel left Anna, his wife, and went to Canada, residing until his death in April or May, 1813, at Stanstead, Lower Canada. The said Anna, prior to his going to Canada, became partially insane, and that she has so continued up to the present time. That there was never a divorce, and that Anna lived at her father's, in Newbury, while her husband was in Canada.

One of the sons went to live, at the age of 11 or 12 years, with Benjamin P. Baldwin, of Bradford, where he remained until he was of age. There is a record of the following five children, out of the eight, viz :

Thomas, b. April 11, 1786.

Anna, b. April 8, 1791.

Nathan, b. June 24, 1787.

Jeremiah, b. Nov. 5, 1792.

Nathaniel, b. March 8, 1789.

(Widows' File No. 20,230.)

(133.) NATHANIEL MARTIN, of Giles County, Tennessee, aged 76 years.

Application made in November, 1834.

In October, 1777, while residing at Suncook, or Pembroke, N. H., as an indentured apprentice to a man of his own name, to learn the boot and shoe business, and which man drew his pay and kept it, he enlisted under Capt. James Berry and Lieut. James Martin, for six months. They marched to Warwick Neck, R. I., to guard the coast, and he stood guard two hours every other night, the weather being exceedingly cold. About July, 1778, he enlisted again under a recruiting sergeant, and went with him to West Point, where he was attached to the company of Capt. Livermore, in the regiment of Col. Reed, and Gen. Arnold was there at the time. The troops built huts at New Windsor, for winter quarters, which they occupied. He served nine months.

He moved to New York, then to Virginia, and finally to East Tennessee. (File No. ———.)

(134.) OLIVER MARTIN, of Haverhill, Essex County, Massachusetts, aged 55 years.

Application made in April, 1818.

He enlisted for nine months, June, 1779, as a private in the company of Capt. Stoddard, First Massachusetts Regiment, commanded by Col. Joseph Vose. He was discharged by Gen. Glover, at Hopper Heights, near West Point, in March, 1780.

In June, 1780, he re-enlisted for three years, under Capt. Ebenezer Smith, Sixth Massachusetts Regiment, commanded by Col. Smith. In 1783, by the new arrangement he was

placed in Capt. Alden's company, Second Regiment, Col. Sprout.

In July, 1820, he was residing in Haverhill, aged 57 years, with his wife, ELIZABETH, aged 56 years, and four children, two of them being under age. (File No. 33,047.)

(135.) OWEN MARTIN, Company A, Third U. S. Infantry, Mexican war.

Application made

He enlisted for the war, Feb. 25, 1847, and was discharged at Jalapa, Mexico, June 17, 1847. The widow, JANE, living in October, 1849, in Providence, R. I., aged 34 years, was married to him in March, 1833, in the parish of Clogher, County Tyrone, Ireland, by Father McCarroll, Roman Catholic priest. They had but one child, who died about 1844. After the enlistment of her husband she lived with Mrs. Ames, Mathewson Street, Providence, R. I. Her husband was inclined to dissipation. Her maiden name was JANE MCGUERREN (or something like it). (Widows' File No. 6,782.)

(136.) Lieutenant OBADIAH MARTIN, of
Application made in May, 1840.

His widow, WINNEFRED COOK, of Surrey, N. C., aged 80 years, March 25, 1841, was married to him Sept. 26, 1785, by Salathiel Martin, esq., Justice of the Peace, in Surrey County. They have had ten children, viz: *Polly*, married Barrett Martin; *Sarah*, married James Spencer; *Keziah*, dead; *David*; *Alfred*; and *William C.*, dead; *Vienna*, married John McNeil; *Joseph W.*; *Elizabeth*; and *Tennessee*, married Jesse Cochran. Both Obadiah and his wife were raised in the same neighborhood. He was out on several tours; he was at the battle of King's Mountain, and other places.

Elisha Ayers testifies that Martin enlisted about 1779, with him, and that he acted as lieutenant. They marched under Capt. Lewis, and Salathiel Martin, to King's Mountain, under

Col. Cleveland. Capt. Salathiel Martin was a brother of Lieut. Obadiah Martin, and both were very tall men, so much so as to attract attention. (Widows' File No. ———.)

(137.) PATRICK MARTIN, of Greene County, Pennsylvania, aged 68 years in May next.

Application made in April, 1818.

In the spring of 1776, he enlisted under Capt. Pierce Frazier, in the regiment of Col. Anthony Wayne, at Chester town. They marched to Long Island, then to Ticonderoga; becoming sick, he was sent to Albany, where he remained in the hospital until his term of one year's service expired. Soon after he re-enlisted under Capt. James Moore, in the Fourth Regiment (one year after it was the Fifth Regiment), commanded by Col. Francis Johnston; remaining there until the battle of Brandywine (Sept. 11, 1777), in which battle he was severely wounded, and taken prisoner, so remaining until after the battle of Monmouth (June 28, 1778), when he escaped from the enemy as they were on the march to New York, and returned home. His occupation at first was that of a tape-weaver, and afterwards farming. His family, in March, 1821, consisted of his wife, then aged 65 years, and who for many years had been deprived of her understanding, and their daughter with her children, whom he had hired to assist him. He was, however, so poor (really overwhelmed with debt,) that he broke up housekeeping, and his wife was cared for by a friend. (File No. 40,115.)

(138.) Lieutenant PLEASANT MARTIN, of Wilson, Tennessee, aged 77, Dec. 21, 1833.

Application made in June, 1833.

About Sept. 1, 1770, he volunteered for four months, in the militia raised in Albermarle County, Virginia, receiving a commission as first lieutenant from Gov. Thomas Jefferson, in the company of Capt. Marsh Leak, and regiment of Col.

Holt Richardson. They marched to Cabin Point, on the James River, to prevent the landing of British troops under Gen. Phillips; from thence they marched to Petersburg.

In 1781, he was drafted in Albermarle County, Va., and served in the company of Capt. Benjamin Harris, acting as first lieutenant, under a commission from the governor. The place of rendezvous was at Williamsburg, where he was attached to the regiment of Col. Holt Richardson, in the brigade of Gen. Nelson. They marched to the siege of Yorktown, remaining until Lord Cornwallis surrendered (Oct. 17, 1781), having served three months.

He also served three weeks, in 1778, guarding prisoners captured at Saratoga (Oct. 17, 1777), who were confined in the barracks of Albermarle County.

Pleasant Martin was born in Albermarle County, Va., in which county he lived for thirty-five years; in Amherst County, twenty years; in Bedford County, fifteen years; and, in 1827, he moved to Wilson County, Tenn.

In 1833 his brother, John Martin, then 84 years old, was living in Clark County, Ky., and his brother, Abraham Martin, resided in Sumner County, Tenn.

The statement of Pleasant Martin was taken before James M. Martin, a Justice of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, at the June term of the court, in 1833.

A George Martin appears as an heir, and the wife of John Hawkins was a daughter or grand-daughter of this Lieut. Pleasant Martin. (File No. 2,729.)

(139.) PETER MARTIN, of Newbury, Vermont, aged 59 years.

Application made in July, 1818.

He enlisted for three years, at Andover, Mass., in March, 1777, under Capt. Benjamin Varnum, in the regiment of Col. Tupper, and he was discharged in March, 1780, at Morristown, N. J., and the same year he again enlisted at West Point, in the company of Capt. Seth Drew, in the regiment of

Col. Ebenezer Sprout, of the Massachusetts line, serving until June, 1783.

When his last three years' service was nearly out he procured a substitute, and he was discharged at New Windsor, N. Y. He also served eight months at the commencement of the war; he was in the battle of Bunker Hill (June 17, 1775); at the surrender of Burgoyne (October, 1777); at the battle of Monmouth (June, 1778); and at the capture of Lord Cornwallis (October, 1781).

He married, March 7, 1786, HANNAH DEAN, (probably) of Andover, Mass., as "their intention" is there recorded as Jan. 4, 1786. Also the record of the birth of a son, *Peter, jr.*, born March 25, 1787. The son was living at Newbury, Vt., in 1838, and his mother was living with him. Peter Martin died June 23, 1820, and his wife died in March, 1840. George N. Abbott, of South Newbury, writes, May, 1850, and alludes to his maternal grandfather, and states that four children were then living. (It is probable that a part of Peter Martin's first service, in 1775, was as a waiter to Capt. Ames, of Andover.) (Widows' File No. 26,236.)

(140.) PETER MARTIN, of Tennessee.

Application made in August, 1853.

His widow, MARY, of Simpson County, Ky., aged 84 years, states that her husband was a private in the company of Capt. John Jones, Tennessee troops, and that he died at Pensacola, Oct. 6, 1814, of disease contracted in the service. That they were married in 1791, and have children—*John D.*; *Nancy W.*; *Enoch*; *James D.*; and *Joseph W.* (Widows' File No. ———.)

(141.) PETER MARTIN, of Andover, Massachusetts.

Application made in October, 1838.

His widow, Elizabeth, of Boston, aged 78 years, states that Peter Martin, late of Andover, Mass., served three years or more as a private in the company of Capt. Abbott, in the

regiment of Col. Tupper, and that he was discharged April 1, 1780. Her maiden name was ELIZABETH FOWLER, and she was married to him Nov. 17, 1776, at Marblehead, Mass., and there resided. Her husband died Dec. 24, 1798. The official record of his service is from Feb. 19, 1777, to April 1, 1780. (Widows' File No. 13,676.)

(142.) REUBEN MARTIN, of Bradford, Vermont, aged 64 years.

Application made in April, 1819.

He enlisted for one year, at Concord, N. H., in August, 1776, under Capt. Timothy Clements, in the regiment of Col. Pierce Long, and he was discharged at Stillwater, N. Y. He was in no important battle.

In July, 1829, reference is made to his sons, Moses H., born March 21, 1800, William, and Reuben, as being then living.

His family consisted of his wife, SARAH, aged 67 years. Some difficulty having arisen between Reuben and his son, *Moses H.*, it was submitted to arbitration, June 1, 1827, the arbitrators being two other sons, *William*, and *Reuben, jr.* They awarded to Moses H., four hundred dollars, being in full for all demands, being compensation for six years' labor after Moses H. was of age. This award not being paid in November, 1829, Reuben's property was attached, Moses H. having a family and no other property but this claim on his father.

William Martin, a son, was 46 years old in 1829, and Reuben Martin, jr., another son, was 25 years old in the same year. Daniel Martin testifies, and is represented as a selectman, a justice of the peace, and a grand juror for the court. (File No. 22,377.)

(143.) REUBEN MARTIN, of Wayne County, Ohio, aged 85 years.

Application made in February, 1834.

He was drafted for six months, in Sussex County, N. J., in June, 1777, and served in the company of his brother, Capt. John Martin, and in the regiment commanded by his brother, Col. Edmand Martin. He was stationed at Kingston, on the Hudson River, New York, for some time, and then ordered back to New Jersey to meet the British army supposed to be proceeding towards Philadelphia. Following them they encountered the enemy in Delaware, at Brandywine Creek, September, 1777. Col. Martin wore a cocked hat and barely escaped death, having been struck in the forehead by a passing bullet, which only grazed it, but stunned him, cutting through the cocked hat and leaving a light furrow in the flesh. The Americans retreated with three hundred killed and about six hundred wounded, and on both sides many of the killed and wounded fell into and floated down the creek; he aided in burying the dead. The British loss was supposed to be four or five hundred killed and wounded. The American troops — Philadelphia having fallen — marched some twenty miles from Germantown and encamped. They were then ordered to Germantown, making an attack on the post of the British, in October, 1777; in this action he was slightly wounded in the right leg. From this place they were ordered to Skippeck Creek, where he was discharged, Dec. 10, 1777.

Again he was drafted for six months, May 10, 1778, and served in the company of his brother, Capt. John Martin, and in the regiment of his brother, Col. Edmand Martin. They marched to Middlebrook, N. J., the troops being under Gen. Lincoln.

He was again drafted for six months, June 1, 1779, and he served under Capt. Harbaugh, in the regiment of Col. Chambers. They marched to Trenton, thence towards Philadelphia, halting eighteen miles from Germantown, where they remained some weeks, and then returned to Morristown, N. J., where he was discharged, Dec. 1, 1779.

He again served six months, from June 2, 1780, under Col. Chamberlain, in the company of Capt. Clung, receiving a bounty of two hundred dollars in continental bills. They

marched to the Cross-roads, thence to Elizabethtown, remaining there two months. With a corporal and six men he was detailed to guard stores and provisions on the waters of Wallakill, in Sussex County—a depot of the same for the enemy.

He has lived, since the war, in Sussex County, N. J., in Washington County, Penn., in Brooke County, Va., and now he resides in Wayne County, Ohio. He was born in Somersetshire County, N. J., in 1748, and now being old and infirm, he supports himself in part by charity, and making Indian splint brooms.

Witnesses testify to the military service of Reuben Martin, as well known among New Jersey troops, and that all three of the brothers were smart, active men, willing and excellent soldiers. Two of the Martin family were colonels. Absalom Martin was Reuben's son, and a captain in the war of 1812. (File No. 8,989.)

(144.) Lieutenant RICHARD MARTIN, of Mifflin, Lycoming County, Pennsylvania, aged 72 years.

Application made in December, 1832.

He was enrolled with all the inhabitants of Northumberland, where he then resided, early in 1778, in the company of Capt. Chatham, and at a meeting of the company he was elected first lieutenant, which office he held until the close of the war. The company built a redoubt and stockade for the defence of the inhabitants against the Indians who infested the country adjacent to the town of Northumberland. He was frequently employed in scouting parties to search for and drive back the Indians, and he was from time to time in command of such parties. They traversed the country from their fort in Northumberland, Basley Fort at Chillisquaque, Freeland's Fort at Warrior's Run, and Muncy's Fort at Muncy's Creek. They went up the west branch of the Susquehanna, repelling and driving the Indians back. They were also above Great Island, under Capt. Henry Antes, and in different tours of service in various other expeditions of a similar

character. At one time he was attached to the continental regiment of Col. Hartley of that region.

He was born in Middlesex County, New Jersey, in 1760. His brother, Ellis Martin, of Lycoming County, Pennsylvania, aged 67 years in January, 1833, served with him. (File No. 5,721.)

(145.) RICHARD MARTIN, of Henderson County, Tennessee.

Application made in December, 1823.

He was a private, for six months, in the company of Capt. Thomas Bradley, First Regiment of Tennessee Cavalry, commanded by Col. John Allen, under Gen. Andrew Jackson, in the Creek campaign of 1813. He was wounded in the left hand. (File No. 144.)

(146.) RICHARD MARTIN, of Marblehead, Massachusetts, aged nearly 85 years.

Application made in August, 1832.

About April 24, 1775, he volunteered in the company of Capt. John Selman, in the regiment of Col. John Glover. They were stationed at Marblehead until the 22d of June, when they marched for Cambridge, remaining there until October, when crews were selected from Col. Glover's regiment—of one of which he was a member—under Capt. Selman and Capt. Broughton, to man two armed vessels belonging to Massachusetts, to go on a secret expedition to intercept two British vessels which had sailed from England, bound to Canada with munitions of war. After cruising awhile without any intelligence of the enemy they concluded to return, and arrived in safety at Marblehead, about December 1, and proceeded to their quarters at Cambridge, where he was discharged the last of the month. He re-enlisted in the service about Jan. 5, 1776, in the company of Capt. Edward Fetteyplace, of Marblehead, performing garrison duty

in the fort of that place. He served about twelve months. (File No. 13,841.)

(147.) RICHARD MARTIN, of Caswell County, North Carolina, aged 77 years.

Application made in October, 1832.

He enlisted, for eighteen months, May 7, 1776, under Capt. Roger Moore, in the Fourth North Carolina Regiment, commanded by Col. Polk. They marched to the Northern states, under Col. James Thaxton, and were stationed in Georgetown, Maryland (now District of Columbia), where he was inoculated for the small-pox. He was retained in the service two and a half years, serving in Pennsylvania. He was at the battles of Germantown, Brandywine, and Monmouth, and he left the army Nov. 10, 1778. By reductions and changes, he was under different officers; at one time he was in the regiment of Col. Thomas Clark, and company of Capt. John Scull. Robert Martin testifies to Richard's services. He was born Jan. 29, 1755, and married FRANCES TURNER, in Caswell County, in 1781. He died in Caswell County (where he lived when he enlisted), Dec. 15, 1841. His wife died May 13, 1842. *George T. Martin*, a son, was residing in Caswell County in 1845. (——— File No. ——.)

(148.) ROBERT MARTIN, of Baldwin, Cumberland County, Maine, aged 64 years.

Application made in June, 1818.

He volunteered May 1, 1775, under Capt. Jeremiah Hill, in the regiment of Col. Seammon, of Massachusetts. They marched to Cambridge, and he was discharged Jan. 1, 1776. He re-entered the service under Capt. Hill, in the regiment of Col. Phinney, of Massachusetts. They were stationed at Boston until the 9th of August, 1776, when they were ordered to Ticonderoga, N. Y. He was discharged Jan. 1, 1777, at Fort George.

On the 1st of March, 1777, he enlisted at Saco, for three years, under Capt. Hill. They marched to Boston, where he was attached to the regiment of Col. Vose. They were ordered to Peekskill, where Capt. Daves took command of the company. He was present at the surrender of Burgoyne (October, 1777), at the battle of Long Island (Aug. 27, 1776), and he was in Philadelphia at the time of the battle of Monmouth (June, 1778). He was discharged at Highlands, N. Y., in 1780.

His family consists of his wife, ROSANNA, aged 59 years, and delirious for eight years past; a daughter, *Leah*, aged 19 years, and a cripple from a white-swelling; *Catherine*, aged 17 years; and *Stillman*, aged 11 years. (File No. 37,212.)

(149.) Lieutenant ROBERT MARTIN, of Marion County, Tennessee, aged 77 years.

Application made in August, 1832.

He enlisted in Mecklenburg County, N. C., in the summer of 1775, under Capt. Caleb Fifer, in the regiment of Col. John Fifer. They marched to the head of Catawba River, joining the troops from Rowan County, and together they marched into the Cherokee Indian territory to Newtown. They returned and were dismissed in the fall.

In February, 1776, he volunteered, acting as lieutenant of a company in the regiment of Col. Fifer, under the command of Gen. Rutherford. They marched to Cross Creek (or Fayetteville), to unite with Gov. Caswell, but he having left, they after remaining awhile returned, and were dismissed in May. In December, 1779, he was drafted under Capt. William Alexander, and ordered to Charlestown, S. C., joining the forces under Gen. Lincoln. They had a skirmish with the British shipping about rebuilding Fort Johnson. He was discharged in March, 1780.

In June or July, 1780, he volunteered in a company in the regiment of Col. Fifer, Gen. Rutherford commanding. They marched to join Gen. Gates, but before arriving at his camp, Col. Fifer took one hundred men (of which force he was

one), and marched down below Pedee River, in pursuit of Tories, and to procure horses, saddles, and guns for the troops. Joining Gen. Davis, they ranged through the country, and had a skirmish with the Tories at the mouth of Little Pedee. They were dismissed after three weeks' service.

In the winter of 1781 he was drafted under Lieut. William Ross, and served in the regiment of Col. Caleb Fifer. He remained in Mecklenburg County to make cartridge boxes. He was dismissed in three months, by Col. Martin Fifer. In the same year he was again drafted, and served in the company of Capt. James Rease, in the regiment of Col. Francis Lock. They marched to Shallow Ford, on the Yadken River, then to Salem, N. C., and then home. They were discharged some time before the surrender of Lord Cornwallis, having served three months.

He was born within fourteen miles of Lancaster, Pennsylvania, April 10, 1755, moving, at the age of three years, with his father, to Rowan County, N. C., then in two years to Mecklenburg County, N. C., where he resided forty years; thence he moved to Washington County, Tenn., and in six years after to Buncombe County, N. C. After residing there fifteen years he moved to Marion County, Tenn., where he has resided for the past eleven years. He died July 20, 1840. (File No. 2,732.)

(150.) ROBERT MARTIN, of Canaan, Grafton County, New Hampshire, aged 73 years.

Application made in August, 1832.

He enlisted at Pembroke, New Hampshire, about Dec. 1, 1775, under Capt. Andrew Burtins, and (probably) attached to a Connecticut regiment, commanded by Col. Webb, serving at the siege of Boston, for two months.

He re-entered the service for one month, about May, 1776, under Capt. John Hays, serving in Fort Hancock, on Greas Island, in Portsmouth harbor.

On the 1st of July, 1777, he enlisted for six months, under Capt. Simon Marston, in the regiment of Col. Curtin. They

were ordered to Providence, then to Warwick, and other places in Rhode Island, remaining there until the expiration of his term of enlistment.

He enlisted for eight months, at Newburyport, Mass., under Capt. Stephen Junkins, in the regiment of Col. Thomas Poor, joining the latter at Peekskill. They remained in that vicinity five months, after which they were stationed at King's Ferry until his discharge.

He enlisted at Pembroke for two months, in September or October, 1779, under Capt. Benjamin Sias, in the regiment of Col. Dame, serving on Shapley's Islands, in Portsmouth harbor.

He was born in Pembroke, N. H., in 1759, and removed, in 1819, to Canaan. (File No. 13,822.)

(151.) ROBERT MARTIN, of Deer Creek, Pickaway County, Ohio, aged 63 years.

Application made in May, 1818.

He enlisted in January, 1776, in the Maryland troops under Capt. John Ganby, in the regiment of Col. Smallwood, and he was discharged in January, 1777.

He re-enlisted for three years, and served in the company of Capt. Anderson, Second Regiment, commanded by Col. Thomas Price, in the brigade of Gen. Mordecai Guest, Maryland line, and he was discharged Jan. 2, 1780.

By occupation he is a farmer. In 1816 he was confined for one year by rheumatism, and lost his leg just above the ankle. He has six children, all grown up, and only one of them living with him, and who is 26 years old, on whom he is depending for his support.

In September, 1823, he made a will in favor of his wife, NANCY, giving her all he possessed. Evidence of his marriage to Nancy, March 15, 1780, by the Rev. Hamilton Bell, is to be found in Prince Ann County, Md. He moved to Butter County, Ky., thence to Pickaway County, Ohio, where he died, Nov. 30, 1836. The widow, after his death, moved to Fountain County, Ind., to live with her son, John P. Martin.

She had seven children, viz., *George*, who died in infancy; *Elizabeth*, *Luther*, *Ann*, *Dorothy*, *Cassia*, and *John P.* The widow died Sept. 19, 1845, aged 85 years. Elizabeth did not survive her mother; Ann married a Cory (probably Jeremiah Cory, as he is a witness to the widow's statement). Dorothy also married a Cory, and Cassia married a Grant. In March, 1846, John P. gives his age as 52 years. Robert Martin was aged 63 in January, 1818. (File No. 9,535.)

(152.) ROGER MARTIN, of Liberty, Columbia County, Pennsylvania, aged 78 years.

Application made in August, 1832.

He enlisted for six months, in 1777, in the company of Capt. John Martin, to defend the country against Indians in Northumberland County, Pennsylvania. Their headquarters was at Murray's Fort, near Chillesquaqua Creek, under command of Col. Murray. He again volunteered for nine months, under Capt. Campleton, who was stationed on the west branch of the Susquehanna, in Northumberland County. He was sent with a detachment from Boone's Fort, at the mouth of Muddy Run, for the relief of Freeland Fort, which was taken and burned by the Indians before the detachment reached it. The Indians also attacked the detachment, killing eleven out of thirty-three, but he escaped to Col. Morrow's Fort, from whence he joined his company and served out his term of enlistment. He was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, in 1754, and resided at the time of his service in Chillesquaqua, Northumberland County, Pa. (File No. 2,733.)

(153.) RHODEHAM MARTIN, of Gibson County, Tennessee, aged 72 years.

Application made in April, 1833.

He entered the service for three months, in January, 1780, in the company of Capt. Peter O'Neal, and again in Novem-

ber for three more. He was in the engagement at Whitsell's Mills, on the Ready Fork of Haw River, in Guilford County, N. C., that being the county and state of his residence. He was born in Fairfax County, Va., in May, 1761, and married JANE HIX, in Gibson County, Tennessee, Sept. 30, 1840, she being 41 years of age, and he 79. He died in Gibson County, Feb. 13, 1854. (Widows' File No. 9,907.)

(154.) Captain SAMUEL MARTIN, of Gaston, now Lincoln County, North Carolina, aged 99 years.

Application made in October, 1833.

He was drafted for two months, in June, 1778 or 1779, rendering service at McCaughes Fort, scouting for Indians in the mountains. Subsequently he volunteered, for one month, under Capt. Croncle, marched to near Ninety Six, in what was called the Snow campaign.

About November, 1779, under a special commission as captain (of a special company) from Gov. Rutherford, and attached to the regiment of Col. Hambright, of Tryon County, he started from Charlotte with wagons and teams, marching towards Charleston, and fell in with Gen. Hampton, at the Government gate near Charleston, where he remained until the surrender of that city. Then leaving by the cross road, in York or Lancaster District, and at times in company with Col. Graham, he arrived home, in Tryon County, about June, 1780.

He went with his company, under Cols. Johnson and Dickson, for about one month, in pursuit of the tories commanded by John Moore. Soon after, he marched his company to Rugby's Mills, Kershaw District, S. C., joining Col. Washington, who mounted a pine cannon, and captured a tory picket, after which they marched to Fishing Creek in pursuit of the tory Cunningham and his men, ending the expedition about the middle of August.

While on his way to Ramsauer's Mills he met with an accident which prevented his arriving in season to engage in the battle at that place in which the tories were defeated, but

he captured a brother of the celebrated tory, Col. Moore. He was with his company of twenty men, at the battle of King's Mountain, in which six of his men were killed, or died immediately after of their wounds. Col. Campbell was in command in this battle, Col. Graham having left just before the action, and his commission was taken from him on account of his conduct on that occasion. Col. Joseph Dixon was also in command of a part of the forces after Graham left.

He was also with the forces when Gen. Braddock was disastrously defeated by the Indians, a few years before the revolutionary war. (In the French war, 1756 to 1763.)

When he served in the Revolutionary war, most of which time he was in the cavalry service—a part of which was in Gen. Sumpter's brigade—although he was in advanced age, yet such was his muscular strength and activity that he could place his hand on his saddle, rise from the ground with a leap that would clear two horses. He died in 1836, in Lincoln County, N. C.

His son, *George*, was alive in Gaston County, December, 1854, aged 70 years, and his wife, MARTHA, was alive in 1857, aged 69 years.

William Martin, a grand-son, was born in Mecklenburg County, and was alive in March, 1856, having been an itinerant minister of the Methodist Episcopal Church for twenty-eight years. William's father and mother, at the latter date, being both dead. (File No. 9003.)

(155.) Lieutenant SAMUEL H. MARTIN, of ———, aged 51 years in 1872.

Application made in

He was second lieutenant in Company E., Fourteenth Regiment United States Infantry, in the Mexican war, and disabled by typhoid fever, Dec. 15, 1847, at Puebla, Mexico. His resignation was accepted May 31, 1848. He probably entered the service from Illinois. After his return from Mexico the debility resulting from his sickness induced him to open a store in Graysville, White County, Ill. His means of sup-

port since January, 1861, was by farming in Edwards County, Ill., and in November, 1864, he returned to Graysville, where he again resumed store-keeping about five miles out of town. In November, 1870, he resided at Carnie, in the same county, living upon his salary as judge of the county court. John D. Martin, in 1872, was clerk of the county. (File No. 29,307.)

(156.) SAMUEL MARTIN, of
Application made in

He was a private in the company of Capt. Whartonby, Fifth Regiment of United States Infantry, and he was wounded at Stoney Creek, Upper Canada, June 6, 1813, by a musket ball entering at the root of the nose, passing out at the back of his neck, destroying the left eye. He was discharged Aug. 14, 1813, at Fort George. (File No. ———.)

(157.) SAMUEL MARTIN, of Salisbury, Addison County,
Vermont, aged 67 years.

Application made in July, 1832.

On the 1st of April, 1782, he enlisted for one year, at Windham, Connecticut, in the company of Capt. Hart, in the First Regiment, commanded by Col. Durkee (but the acting commander was Lieut. Col. Grosvener, and under the new organization Col. Butler commanded), in the brigade of Gen. Huntington. He served on North River, their winter quarters being at West Point.

He again enlisted for two months, in 1783, at Windham, rendering duty under Capt. Durkee, at Fort Groton, afterwards called Fort Griswold. On his first entering the service, in 1782, he was ordered into the pest-house with others, to be inoculated for the small-pox before joining the army. A proposition was made to him and others, that if they would

chop a specific quantity of wood and convert it into coal, they should be discharged. By this agreement Gen. Knox gave them two weeks, anticipating the date of the expiration of their service two weeks. While cutting this wood he cut one foot, causing permanent lameness. He formerly owned a small mountain farm, in Rochester, Vt., but was unable to cultivate it owing to impaired health, and he sold it in 1829 or 1830.

He was born in July, 1765. He has a wife, who is nearly blind; a son, *Ashbel B.*, of Salisbury, Vt. Joshua Martin, of Randolph, Vt., testifies to the military services of Samuel. (File No. 22,383.)

(158.) SAMUEL MARTIN, of Cocke County, Tennessee, aged 87 years.

Application made in October, 1832.

He was born in 1745 (but lost the certificate of his birth, which he brought with him to America), in the County of Antrim, Ireland, and emigrated at the age of 22 years, landing at Charleston, S. C. He resided in Lancaster District, until 1778, when he was called into the service under Capt. William Nesbitt, and in December, 1778, they marched to Hanging Rock, thence to Eutaw Springs, Charleston, Puryrsburg, Peninsburg, and to within seven miles of Savannah. During this time, and until 1780, he was under Gen. Sumpter. He was at Stono during the attack of Gen. Lincoln on Col. Martland, in which battle they were repulsed. He was also present at the attack by the British cavalry, near Catawba Ford. Gen. Sumpter at the time was laying down under one of the wagons, his horse tied by a rope near him, and his men engaged in drinking two hogsheads of rum, captured from the Tories, who were conveying it to the British. The suddenness of the attack and the intoxication of the troops, prevented Gen. Sumpter from rallying them so as to successfully repel the attack. He escaped to North Carolina, taking

refuge at Charlotte (South Carolina being in the possession of the enemy), where he suffered for about five months with the fever and ague. On his recovery he returned home to his family, in Lancaster District. He joined the company of Capt. James Craig, marching towards Charleston to prevent foraging parties of the enemy from plundering the adjacent counties. He lived in Lancaster District forty-two years, and then removed to Coker County, Tenn. (File No. 2,727.)

(159.) SAMUEL MARTIN, of Piscataway, Middlesex County, New Jersey.

Application made in September, 1837.

The widow, Rebecca, aged 80 years, states that her husband entered the service under Capt. Samuel F. Randolph, in the regiment of Col. Crow, as a drummer. That he was a capital and unflinching soldier, and continued to the end of the war, being ardently and zealously engaged in its favor.

The services rendered by him appears to have been generally like in all that section of the State. The militia were organized, divided up into two or more parts of equal number, and alternated in performing duty; that is, one division of the company or regiment would be on duty for two weeks or a month, then go home, and the other division would take their place. In cases of special emergency the whole regiment would be ordered out, the object being to prevent the landing of the enemy who went out from New York city, in boats or vessels, foraging in New Jersey.

Samuel Martin served under Captains Randolph, Stalle, Moses Martin, Freeman, and Ross, and under Colonels Crow, Nelson, and others. He was out at the time of the battles of Monmouth (June 28, 1778), and Springfield (1780). As he was conspicuous for activity and zeal, his house was visited, stripped of every valuable article which was either carried away or burned (and the widow emphasizes the fact of the burning of her bible, in which her marriage was recorded).

He was married May 28, 1771, to REBECCA MILLER, by Rev. Isaac Stelle. Samuel Martin died July 21, 1815, aged 69 years. He is represented, during the war, as a man full of fun and frolic.

On a leaf from a small bible are the records of the births of their children, viz: *Ezra*, born Sept. 29, 1772; *Mary*, born Nov. 29, 1781. (Widows' File No. 7,392.)

(160.) SAMUEL MARTIN, of Fayette County, Virginia, aged 75 years.

Application made in October, 1835.

He entered the service in Kent County, Maryland, in May, 1777, under Col. Stevens (and probably in the company of Capt. David Crane), to guard the coast along Kent County, on the Chesapeake Bay, to prevent the landing of British parties, and in September he joined the main army under Gen. Washington, near Chad's Ford, and was engaged under Col. Gillaspie, at the battle of Brandywine — he belonged to the Fourth Maryland Regiment. After marching and countermarching in Pennsylvania, and wintering at Valley Forge, he was in June, 1778, engaged in the battle of Monmouth, under the command of Col. Morgan. After the battle several lifeless bodies were found without a wound or a scratch upon them. Their deaths were attributed to the intense heat of the day.

At the time Major Andre was captured he was stationed on the North River, above New York city, and at various other places in New Jersey. Capt. Crane resigned, and was succeeded by Capt. Thomas Bell in the command of the company to which he belonged. After serving twenty-seven months he returned to Maryland.

He has resided in Pennsylvania, and in Berkley, Greenbriar, Monroe, Kanawha, and Fayette counties, in Virginia. He was born in Cecil County, Md., March 14, 1761. (File No. ———.)

(161.) SETH MARTIN, of Rutland, Vt., aged 72 years.
Application made in September, 1832.

While living at Leicester, Mass., about June 1, 1776, he enlisted for six months, under Capt. Root, and served in the regiment of Col. Smith.

They marched by the way of New Haven to New York, thence by water to New York city, where they remained until the city was taken by the enemy, when they retreated to Harlem, where they had a fight, and thence to White Plains.

About Aug. 1, 1777, he volunteered under Capt. Eagn, in the regiment of Col. Sawyer, marching to Saratoga, and he was present at the surrender of Burgoyne (October, 1777); he guarded prisoners to Albany, and he was discharged Jan. 1, 1778.

In May, 1778, he volunteered in the Fourth Massachusetts Regiment, Col. Sims, serving at Boston, guarding stores. After the expiration of his time he re-enlisted for three months, performing duty on Dorchester Heights.

In January, 1779, he volunteered for four months, under Capt. Cutler, in the regiment of Col. Wade. They marched to Providence and Tiverton, guarding the coast.

In the summer of 1780, he enlisted for three months, as a substitute for one Pierce, under Capt. Sheldon, in the regiment of Col. Murray. They were ordered to West Point, where he was at the time of Arnold's treason (Sept. 25, 1780). After his last discharge he removed to Vermont, and in September, 1781, he volunteered at Castleton, under Capt. Fisk, in the regiment of Col. Fletcher.

He was born in Leicester, Mass., Dec. 10, 1759, and he has lived in Wilmington, Bennington, and Wells; he resided in the latter place in 1832. (File No. 15,933.)

(162.) STEPHEN MARTIN, of Lima, Livingston County, New York, aged 72 years.

Application made in February, 1833.

In May, 1777, he enlisted for two months, at Mansfield, under Capt. Nathaniel Hall, in the regiment of Col. Gallup,

and marched to Fort Griswold, Groton, Conn., under Major Ledyard. In September, 1777, while at Mansfield, he volunteered for two months, under Capt. Nathaniel Wales, in the regiment of Col. Lattimer. They marched to Stillwater, N. Y., and he was in the battle there (Sept. 15, 1777), and also at the capture of Burgoyne (Oct. 17, 1777), after which he was ordered to Albany and Rhinebeck, and was discharged in November.

He enlisted for eight months, in May, 1778, at Mansfield, Windham County, Conn., under Major Ripley, a recruiting officer, and served in the company of Capt. Shumway, in the regiment of Col. Starr, and brigade of Gen. Huntington. They marched to Litchfield, Conn., and to Fishkill, N. Y., crossing the North River to Newbury, thence marched through the north part of New Jersey into Pennsylvania. Returning to New Jersey he was attacked with small pox, about the time of the battle of Monmouth, and was sent to the hospital at Princeton.

In February, 1779, while residing in Hebron, he was a substitute for one Bushnell, of Hebron, for one month, under Capt. Nathaniel Lincoln. They marched to Groton, and becoming lame, he was furloughed for his unexpired term of service, by Major Ledyard.

About July 1, 1779, he enlisted again, with his brother, Nathan Martin, for eight months, under Capt. Webb, in the regiment of Col. John Durkee and brigade of Gen. Parsons. They marched to near West Point, and in December to Morristown, N. J., for winter quarters. In January, 1780, he left with one hundred men, under Capt. John Buell, for Danbury, where they were discharged.

He was born in Norwich, Conn., in 1761, and the date is recorded in the family bible, which is now (1833) in Richfield, Ostego County, N. Y.

Since the war he has resided in Voluntown, Conn., in Exeter, Ostego County, in Paris, Oneida County, and Livingston County, N. Y. His brother, John Martin, living in West Brockfield, Ontario County, N. Y., is a twin brother, and served at one time in the same regiment with him.

Stephen Martin was married March 27, 1782, to BETHIAH BARROWS, of Mansfield, Conn., by John Salters, esq. She was living in Lima, N. Y., in 1839, aged 74 years. Stephen Martin died Dec. 19, 1834. *Alexander Martin*, of Lima, was a son, aged 39 years in 1839, and Samuel Barrows, of Mansfield, Conn., in 1838, aged 70 years, was a brother of Bethiah Martin. (Widows' File No. 16,337.)

(163.) THOMAS N. MARTIN, of Shoreham, Addison County, Vermont.

Application made in March, 1818.

In April or May, 1777, he enlisted under Capt. Aaron Haynes, in the regiment of Col. Wigglesworth, and brigade of Gen. Glover, of the Massachusetts line. He remained in the Continental army until June, 1783, having been transferred from one company to another, and in different regiments. At the time of his discharge he was in the company of Benjamin Haywood, in the Sixth Regiment, commanded by Col. Smith, and brigade of Gen. Graton. He was a musician; and he was wounded by a ball through his right arm, at the battle of Rhode Island (1778). He was born in Massachusetts, Oct. 10, 1762. In 1820, he had a wife, aged 31 years (probably a second wife), and four children in his family, viz: *Eli*, aged 13 years; *Aaron*, aged 10 years, the fingers of one of his hands were accidentally cut off; *Thomas Voluntine*, aged 7 years; and *Phebe*, aged 3 years. He had fifteen children living. (File No. 40,964.)

(164.) THOMAS MARTIN, of Beekman, Dutchess County, New York, aged 79 years.

Application made in September, 1832.

He entered the service at Fishkill, N. Y. (where he lived until 1809), January, 1776, under Capt. William Clark. They marched down to Sing Sing to be transported by water to New York city, where he joined the troops under Gen.

Lee. Gen. McDougal's brigade at the time was in the city, wearing bear-skin caps. After his discharge, in the latter part of the summer of 1776, he volunteered for four months, as a ranger, under Capt. William Clark, to patrol the Highlands along the river, watching the movements of the enemy's vessels, "Phoenix" and "Rose," which lay for a few days below Verplank's Point.

In the latter part of the fall of 1776, he was a substitute for his brother, Gersham Martin, who had enlisted for nine months, serving three months of it in Capt. Rosekran's company, in the regiment of Col. Dubois, at Fort Montgomery, where Gen. George Clinton was in command. He was discharged Feb. 1, 1777.

In August, 1777, he was drafted under Capt. George Brenkerhof, and served in the regiment of Col. Smith, marching to Peekskill and joining Gen. Putnam. The enemy came up the river, drove the troops away, and destroyed the stores in the place. The general was on the opposite side of the river from Fort Montgomery, when it was taken by the enemy. He served two months.

In September, 1778, he was chosen and compelled, by Capt. John Haines, to serve two months in his company, called Rangers, and they were under the control of Egbert Benson, Attorney General of the State of New York. Their duty was seizing persons suspected of treasonable correspondence with the enemy: the prisoners taken were delivered at Poughkeepsie. He was born in Beekman, Nov. 20, 1752. (File No. 13,876.)

(165.) THOMAS MARTIN, of Lebanon, York County, Maine, aged 73 years.

Application made in August, 1833.

He entered the service for six months, Dec. 1, 1775, under Capt. Asher Randall, of Woodbridge, N. J., doing guard duty against the enemy on Stanton Island, who made plundering incursions into New Jersey. He was then about fifteen years

old. Soon after, he joined Col. Holmes's regiment, called the "Jersey Blues," which, with Col. Read's regiment, attempted to cross over to Stanton Island to storm the British garrison, but the very deep snow, with the severity of the weather, proved too great an obstacle. At the expiration of his term of service he re-enlisted for two months without leaving his company. They marched to Amboy to look after a party of the enemy in gunboats, who had gone up to New Brunswick. On the return of the enemy with their plunder, they were met at Amboy, and a battle ensued which lasted two hours, the enemy being in their boats, and the "Jersey Blues" on the shore; after the battle the enemy moved off, and the "Blues" retired back to the mountains above Quibbletown.

He was born at Piscataway, N. J., in 1760, from which place he moved in June, 1806, to Lebanon, Maine. His proper name was Cambridge Martin, but he changed it to Thomas after he moved to Maine.

He was alive in January, 1850, at which time he declared that he served in all three years, and that he was in the service when peace was declared, which event was commemorated by roasting an ox, and the assembling of a large body of happy people. (File No. 18,964.)

(166.) THOMAS MARTIN, of Lycoming County, Pennsylvania.

Application made in September, 1840.

His widow, Mary, of Jersey Shore, Lycoming County, Pa., aged 74 years May 12, 1840, states that her maiden name was MARY MONTGOMERY, and that she was married to Thomas Martin May 4, 1791, by William Cook, Justice of the Peace, at Northumberland, and that they resided in the latter place for seven years after their marriage, and then removed to Jersey Shore. That her sister, Mary Martin (now Grant), was present at the wedding, and is now living.

Thomas Martin died Nov. 16, 1829, and his wife, Mary, died Aug. 18, 1846.

Robert Covenhoven states his acquaintance with Thomas Martin dates from 1770, in Northumberland, and that in October, 1776, a call was made, and Martin entered the service in the regiment of Cols. Kelly and Murray, under Gen. Potter. They marched to Philadelphia, and to the Delaware, above Trenton, where Gen. Washington crossed the river in December, 1776. They marched to Princeton, to Schenks Mills, and to Morristown, N. J., into winter quarters. The battle of Trenton, &c., occurred on this march.

A short time after the massacre by the Indians, at Wyoming (1778), the inhabitants of Northumberland were ordered to be enrolled, and they built a fort and two redoubts, and among those guarding and scouting the country was Thomas Martin, who served until the close of the war.

In the list of enrollment of Oct. 14, 1778, are the names of Thomas, Robert, and Richard Martin, the latter being first lieutenant in Capt. Chatham's company. The heirs of Thomas and Mary Martin, as shown in 1854, were Lewis Martin; Julia Ann Morrison (late Martin); and Ransey Martin and Mary Gallagher (late Martin), heirs of Charles Martin, one of the heirs of Thomas and Mary; and Richard Martin, one of the heirs of Thomas and Mary, was appointed attorney. (Widows' File No. 3,272.)

(167.) THOMAS MARTIN, of Harpersfield, Ashtabula County, Ohio, aged 80 years.

Application made in February, 1833.

He entered the service for seven months, early in May, 1775, under Capt. Levi Wells, of Colchester, Conn., in the regiment of Col. Wadsworth. They marched to Roxbury, and he was discharged and returned home to Lebanon, Windham County, Conn.

In May, 1776, he again enlisted at Lebanon, for six months, under Capt. James Clark, in the regiment of Col. Sage and brigade of Gen. Wadsworth. They marched to New York city, where they joined Gen. Washington, remain-

ing on Governor's Island until after Gen. Sullivan's battle on Long Island, in August, and in September they retreated to Harlem Heights, and he was discharged in October or November.

He was born in Lebanon, Nov. 16, 1752, and after the war he removed to Washington, Mass., and in 1810 to Harpersfield, Ohio. (File No. 2,730.)

(168.) THOMAS MARTIN, of Lower Canada.

Application made in

His father, Richard Martin, lived in Pittstown, Rensselaer County, New York, and Thomas lived with him at least a part of the time during the war. Thomas died Jan. 31, 1824. His wife, Keziah, died Oct. 13, 1845. Their son, Aaron, of Pierpont, St. Lawrence County, N. Y., states his age at 54 years in 1846, and says that his father was born on Long Island, and that he moved from New Jersey to Pittstown, N. Y.

That he was a widower, and married KEZIAH ESTWOOD June 21, 1787, at the residence of her father, Benjamin Estwood, by the Rev. Mr. Halsted, a Baptist clergyman. That previous to 1796 they moved to Lower Canada (they had their house burned about 1792), where his father died in 1824. That they had twelve children, two dying in infancy, and only two surviving their mother, viz., Charity Patterson, and Aaron, both residing in Pierpont. Both Thomas and his wife, Keziah, were members of the Baptist Church at Pittstown.

A leaf from the family bible has the following records :

Thomas Martin, b. Oct. 17, 1758. } Married June 21, 1787.
Keziah Estwood, b. Oct. 21, 1767. }

CHILDREN.

Margaret, b. Jan. 21, 1788.	Charity, b. June 19, 1798, m. Patterson.
John, b. March 17, 1790.	Thomas, b. Oct. 16, 1800.
Aaron, b. May 5, 1792.	Sarah, b. Feb. 13, 1805.
Patience, b. May 3, 1794.	Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1807.
Rachael, b. June 19, 1796.	Priscilla, b. Jan. 18, 1810.

Thomas Martin enlisted in June, 1775, under Christopher P. Yates, and he was in an expedition to Canada. He enlisted again at Fort Chamblee, in Canada, under Capt. Elisha Benedict, about Jan. 1, 1776, both terms of service being in the regiment of Col. Van Schaack. He served at various times, and he was at the surrender of Burgoyne, and at different posts along the Hudson and Mohawk rivers. In 1782, he enlisted for nine months, under Capt. White, in the regiment of Col. Wiessenfelt, and also under Col. Schuyler and others, against tories and Indians.

He served in 1775, under Capt. C. P. Yates; 1776, under Capt. Elisha Benedict and Col. Goore Van Schaack; 1777, under Capt. Chris. Tillman and Col. Stephen I. Schuyler; under Capt. Wm. Telford and Col. John Hawthorn; 1780, under Capt. Benj. Dubois and Col. Lewis Dubois; 1782, under Capt. Andrew White and Col. Frederick Wiessenfelt; under Capt. Hendrich Vanderhoff and Col. John Van Rensselaer; under Capt. George Brinkerhoff and Col. Abin Brinkerhoff.

They moved to Caldwell's Manor, Lower Canada, and soon after their house was burned. (Widows' File No. 18,487.)

(169.) THOMAS MARTIN, of York District, South Carolina, aged 76 years.

Application made in October, 1832.

He was born in Brunswick County, Va., May 11, 1756, and he was living in Chatham County, N. C., when he enlisted. In 1781 he removed to Lincoln County, N. C., and at the close of the war he moved across the line into York District, S. C. He volunteered in the winter of 1781, and was employed in scouting parties, and in getting subsistence for the army under Gen. Greene. He was under Capt. Jones, in the regiment of Col. Thomas Wade, about the time of the battle of Guilford Court House.

While residing in Lincoln County, he re-enlisted under Capt. Shoeford, marching to Pleasant Gardens and the Cher-

okee nation, burning their houses and destroying their corn, penetrating to the middle settlements of the Indians. This expedition was under Col. McDowd and Gen. McDowed (or Dowell).

He married, in March, 1776, SABRA ———. She was born May 13, 1759. Thomas Martin died May 13, 1835.

The following records are on four pages taken from a small bible :

CHILDREN.

William, b. Dec. 17, 1776.

Thomas, b. Dec. 12, 1778.

John, b. Aug. 24, 1781, d. March 16, 1783.

John, b. Feb. 27, 1784.

Elizabeth, b. Jan. 20, 1787.

Valentine, b. March 15, 1790.

Sarah, b. Feb. 8, 1800.

Tinney, daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Martin, b. Dec. 7, 1825.

Absalom Martin's children's ages : Joab, b. Dec. 10, 1819; Patsey S., b. May 28, 1821; Valentine, b. Dec. 16, 1822; Jonah, b. Feb. 22, 1824; Sebra, b. Nov. 30, 1825.

(Widows' File No. 21,740.)

(170.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Booth Creek, Harrison County, Virginia, aged 70 years.

Application made in July, 1832.

He was drafted for six months, while residing in Hampshire County, Va. They marched to Fort Pitt, under Capt. Ashley, joining the army under Generals Broadhead and Irwin, and he was placed in the company of Capt. Benjamin Biggs. After the expiration of his service he enlisted at Pittsburgh, for the war, under Capt. Benjamin Biggs, in the regiment of Col. Gibson. They marched to Fort McIntosh, remaining there a year or more, during which time a number of Indians were killed while crossing the river.

From there they marched to Wheeling, Va., where they were stationed a year or more; thence returned to Fort Pitt, where he was discharged. He was present at the burning of the old Fort Keshocketon town, on the Muskingam River.

He was in the service upwards of three years, and until the close of the war. On his way home he was met and fired upon by a party of Indians, and was wounded in both thighs, both legs, and one arm, receiving five balls, breaking several bones, making in all nine balls he had received during his service. These wounds caused the amputation of one leg below the knee some years after. (File No. 5,736.)

(171.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Montgomery County, Alabama, aged 70 years.

Application made in January, 1833.

He was born in Caroline County, Va., and in 1774 he moved to North Carolina, and 1777 he enlisted in Anson County (being then 17 years of age), under Capt. John Dymornette, in the regiment of Col. Thomas Wade, rendering military service off and on for two years. He was in the engagement against the old tory, Col. McNeile, at Bells Bridge (1778 or 1779), and Drowning Creek. Most of his services were rendered in Richmond and Anson Counties. (File No. 32,395.)

(172.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Lyman, Grafton County, New Hampshire, aged 82 years.

Application made in August, 1833.

He enlisted for three years, in April, 1777, under Capt. John Strong, in a Connecticut or New York regiment, commanded by Col. Houston. He served nine or ten months, but being taken sick, William Belknap served as his substitute. Benjamin Martin, of Corinth, Vt., was with him, and both served on the northern frontiers, scouting through the woods on the borders of Canada. The enemy entered the deserted house of Governor Chittenden, on Onion River, and eat his salmon the year Burgoyne was taken (October, 1777). (File No. 9,396.)

†(173.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Mifflin County, Pennsylvania, aged 68 years.

Application made in April, 1818.

He enlisted in 1776, under Capt. William Butler, in the Second Pennsylvania Regiment, commanded by Col. St. Clair, and he served until 1783. He was at Fort St. Ann when it surrendered with five hundred American prisoners, captured in Canada. He was at the battles of Brandywine and Germantown. (File No. 40,117.)

(174.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Clark County, Kentucky, aged 76 years.

Application made in July, 1832.

He enlisted for two years, Feb. 16, 1776, in Virginia, under Capt. Matt Jonett, in the regiment of Col. Dangerfield. He is afflicted with gravel. His family consists of his wife, aged 75 years, and an unmarried daughter, 35 to 40 years o'd. (File No. 36,070.)

(175.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Edgefield District, South Carolina, aged 65 years.

Application made in September, 1819.

Shortly before the declaration of Independence he enlisted for fifteen months, at Thomson's Creek, on Pedee River, S. C., above Cheraw Hills, under Capt. John Dollison, Third South Carolina Regiment, commanded by Col. John Thompson. He also served for nine months under Capt. Mills, in the regiment of Col. Ramsey. He was in the battles at Sullivan's Island and Stono, and he was at Savannah, when it was attacked by the Americans. He has no wife or children, and resides in Penn Creek. (File No. 38,930.)

(176.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Bedford County, Tennessee, aged 74 years.

Application made in September, 1834.

While living in Amherst County, Va., in 1776, at the age of 16, he enlisted for eighteen months, under Capt. Samuel Cavill, who shortly after was colonel of the Seventh Regiment, to which his company belonged. In December, 1776, they were ordered to join the army at Trenton, N. J., and he was at that battle, crossing the Delaware River about Christmas. He was also at the battles of Princeton, N. J. (January, 1777), Brandywine (September, 1777), and Germantown (October, 1777), after which they went into winter quarters, at Valley Forge, where some of the soldiers perished from extreme cold, being almost naked and without shoes. He was in the battle of Monmouth Court House, Va. (June, 1778), and he was discharged July 1, 1778. He again volunteered for three months, under Capt. Thomas Arthur, in the regiment of Col. Lynch.

In May, 1780, he volunteered for three months, and served in the company of Capt. Jesse Hurd, as a ranger. They marched to Camden, S. C., but were so delayed that Gen. Gates had been defeated four days before they arrived.

He again volunteered for three months, under the same officers, marching to Kings Mountain, Va., and when within four miles of there they met forty soldiers, who informed them that the enemy had fled (the battle was Oct. 7, 1780). They then marched for Ramsaur's Mills, and arrived two days after the fight.

He again volunteered for three months, about July 15, 1781, under Capt. Jeremiah Early, and he was at the battle of Yorktown, Va., Oct. 17, 1781.

In October, 1842, JANE (COPLAN) MARTIN, of Cornersville, Giles County, Tennessee, claimed to be his widow, and that they were married Nov. 23, 1828. William Martin was born in Albermarle County, Va. (File No. 21,355.)

(177.) WILLIAM L. MARTIN, of Cranston, Rhode Island, aged 47 years.

Application made in December, 1839.

He enlisted in April, 1812, for eighteen months, in the Twenty-fifth Regiment United States Infantry, and served under Capt. David Bartlett, and he was afterwards transferred to the company of Capt. William Batty. He was at the battle of Williamsburg or Crisis Field, Lower Canada, Nov. 11, 1813, and was wounded in the left wrist by the explosion of a shell. The Twenty-fifth Regiment was commanded by Col. Gaines, afterwards a Major General in the United States army. He was discharged Nov. 20, 1813. He was a painter by trade. (File No. 20,068.)

(178.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of

Application made in

He was a private in the company of Capt. Robert Mitchell, Tenth Regiment United States Infantry, Col. Andrew Pickens commanding. He was wounded in the left arm, below the elbow — bone broken — about Oct. 26, 1813, at Shadago River, near Montreal, Lower Canada. He resided, in 1814, in Caswell County, North Carolina, and he had a large family of children. He was a resident of Jackson County, Tenn., in 1829. At the time of his removal to Tennessee his wife was taken sick in Wythe County, Va., which detained him there twelve months, and from some cause he was detained another twelve months in East Tennessee, having started from North Carolina in 1827. He was alive in 1844. (File No ———.)

(179.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, aged 35 years.

Application made in August, 1850.

He was born in Yorkshire, England, and was by profession a soldier. He was six feet in height, and had been nine consecutive years in the United States army. He enlisted at New Utrecht, N. Y., March 19, 1840, for five years, and he

was sergeant in Company F, Capt. Francis Woodbridge, Second Regiment United States Artillery. He was discharged at Fort Moultrie, S. C., Jan. 18, 1845, in consequence of chronic rheumatism, contracted while serving in Mexico. In January, 1845, he states his age as 32 years; and in 1850, he states that he had been confined to his bed for a year by chronic rheumatism. (File No. ———.)

(180.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of
Application made in November, 1841.

His widow, Susannah, of Plattskill, Ulster County, N. Y., aged 75 years, states that her husband, William Martin, enlisted in a New Jersey brigade, and that he was transferred to the Life Guards of Gen. Washington some time in 1780, and that he served under Capt. William Colfax until 1783. That he was wounded by being shot in the neck, in a fight at Kings Bridge, Westchester County, N. Y. That he was born Nov. 15, 1760, and she was born Dec. 9, 1766. Her maiden name was SUSANNAH BUCKINGHAM, and they were married June 29, 1783, by Abel Belknap, esq., while residing in Newbury, New York, and that they have had eight children, viz :

Sarah, b. July 1, 1784.	James, b. Aug. 13, 1797.
Elijah, b. Aug. 31, 1787.	Solomon, b. July 12, 1800.
Sophia, b. April 30, 1792.	David, b. Jan. 22, 1803.
Rachel, b. Jan. 5, 1794.	Stephen, b. April 2, 1805.

Rachel (Buckingham) Johnson was a sister, alive in 1841, aged 67 years, and *William J. Martin*, of Orange County, N. Y., aged 36 years in 1841, was a grandson. (Widows' File No. 20,237.)

(181.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Woodford County, Kentucky, aged 77 years.
Application made in May, 1833.

He enlisted for two years, in Albermarle County, Va., Feb. 16, 1776, and served in the company of Capt. Mathias De Witt, in the Seventh Virginia Regiment, Col. Dangerfield, and he was discharged at Valley Forge, in February, 1778. His brother, Austin Martin, when he enlisted. He was at the battle of Brandywine.

In 1779 he removed to Kentucky, and in 1780 he was drafted, and served in the company of Capt. John Morrison, in the regiment of Col. Todd, to serve in the fort at Lexington. In November Capt. Wm. McConnell succeeded to the command, which he held until 1782. They were employed in garrison duties and watching the movements of the Indians.

In June, 1782, he was again drafted to leave the said fort, and go on an expedition up the Ohio River, under Capt. Robert Patterson. They ascended the river in a row galley-boat commanded by Capt. Piatt and Capt. George. They landed at Big Bone, making their way back to Lexington Fort, not having a sufficient force to accomplish the object of their expedition, viz., the building of a fort at Big Bone; they were gone forty-five days. In August, 1782, Bryant's station was attacked by Indians, and all able-bodied men were required to defend the fort and station, leaving only a small party at the fort, the others going to the station. On August 19 the battle of Blue Licks occurred, at which Col. Todd, Trigg, and others, fell victims to the Indians.

In October, 1782, he was in the company of Gen. George R. Clarke, in the campaign on the Big Miami River, against the Indians, when several of their towns were taken and prisoners captured. For about two months Capt. McConnell's company were in this expedition under Col. Logan. Gen. Clarke went on to the falls of the Ohio River, and his company returned to Lexington, and Col. Patterson again took command of the fort, and he (Martin) resumed his scouting duties, which continued until March, 1784, when he left the service for the first time since 1780.

He was born in Augusta County, Va., in 1762. He married LELILIA, daughter of John McClanchan, April 13, 1799, in Pendleton County, Ky.

There was a *James Martin* and a *William Martin, jr.*, living in the same county in 1850; probably they were sons or grandsons. William Martin died April 13, 1836. William Martin, of Versaells, Ky., was the attorney for the widow Lelilia. (Widows' File No. 5,327.)

(182.) Col. WILLIAM MARTIN, of Harrison County, Virginia.

Application made in July, 1832.

He joined the army in the spring of 1779 — being 16 years of age — as Assistant Commissary, under Charles Stewart, of New Jersey, Commissary General of Issues. He was not commissioned, and received no pay whatsoever for his services. He was expert in figures and with his pen, and Gen. Stewart, with whom he served, was a neighbor of his father, and at the General's request he went with him into the army, then on the Raritan River, near Middlebrook, and he was attached to Capt. McKnight, another Assistant Commissary.

The next spring the army moved to Smith's Cove, N. Y., and lay there when Gen. Wayne successfully stormed Stony Point. He was next transferred to James Johnson, another assistant at Pottstown, N. J., and from there, in December, 1779, he was transferred to Raritan Landing, near New Brunswick, to Assistant John Bray, where he remained until the close of the war. He removed to Harrison County, Va., in 1786, where he married Jane Powers, Feb. 23, 1815 — she was 59 years old in 1853.

The above John Bray was an uncle to Martin, and a judge in New Jersey in 1836; and a John Wilson was a son-in-law of Martins.

Col. William was born in New Jersey in 1763, and he died Aug. 25, 1851. (Widows' File No. 9,937.)

(183.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Detroit, Michigan, over 60 years old in October, 1869.

Application made in April, 1850.

He was a private in Company C, Capt. A. H. Hanscom, First Regiment Michigan Volunteers, Col. T. B. W. Stockton, in the war with Mexico. In February or March, 1848, he was on duty with a night-scouting party, which went from Cordova for the purpose of extricating Col. Stockton, then supposed to be held in check by guerillas in the mountains between that place and Orizaba, Mexico. While on this expedition he was injured in the ankle.

In 1868 or 1869 he removed to Freemont, Dodge County, Nebraska, where he practiced as attorney at law, notary public, and commissioner for the State of Michigan, &c. (File No. 2,734.)

(184.) WILLIAM MARTIN, of Halifax County, Virginia, aged 63 years.

Application made in September, 1819.

He enlisted for three years, in 1776, in Halifax County, Virginia, under Capt. Robert Waldron, and the company was, attached to the Second Georgia Regiment, commanded by Col. Samuel Elbert. He was a drummer in the second company. When Capt. Waldron retired from the command he was succeeded by Capt. Edward Wood. He was in the battles of Medway Meeting-House and Savannah; at the latter place he and most of the company were captured and detained prisoners nine months before they were exchanged.

He died May 2 or 3, 1822. Nancy and Lucy Martin were witnesses to the date of his death.

(185.) Capt. WILLIAM PATRICK MARTIN, of

Application made in

He first enlisted in 1839, at the age of 18 years, in Company K, First United States Artillery. He re-enlisted for five years, at Fort Adams, R. I., Jan. 28, 1844, at the age of 27 years, under Capt. Francis Taylor, First Regiment, United

States Artillery, commanded by Col. Ichabod B. Crane, and he was discharged as a sergeant, Dec. 8, 1847, in the city of Mexico. He lost his right leg in the battle of Cherebuses, Aug. 20, 1847.

In February, 1848, he was in the District of Columbia, and in 1849 he removed to Newport, R. I.

In August 21, 1850, he again entered the service, to be employed by the Ordinance Department, as he was a very good penman, and he was stationed at Fort Adams, R. I., from August, 1850, to August, 1859, when he was stationed at Fort Griswold, Conn., as ordinance sergeant. Sept. 4, 1861, he was in the volunteer forces as a captain and commissary of subsistence. In September, 1872, his address was Columbia, Richland County, S. C. His pension, at his particular request, was made payable in Providence, R. I. Each time when leaving the military service his name was restored to the rolls. (File No. 20,069.)

(186.) ZACHARIAH MARTIN, of Halifax County, Virginia, aged 71 years.

Application made in January, 1833.

He was drafted in July, 1781, and marched from Wilkes County, N. C., under Alexander Gordon, to Waxsaw, Old Fields, where the French Col. Malbedd took command of the forces; thence they marched to Camden, and about four miles from the town they joined Gen. Greene's forces. They again marched, crossing Santee River, opposite the town, following Lord Rawdon's army, meeting them in a severe engagement at Eutaw Springs, Sept. 8, 1781, taking many prisoners. Then going to Brush Mountain, at Bells Branch, where they were stationed about two months to guard the prisoners, at the expiration of which time they were relieved and discharged.

He was immediately drafted into Charles Gordon's company, in the regiment of Col. Joel Lewis, to guard the jail and public stores at Salisbury, during the winter of 1782. In

the spring they marched to Dowd's Fort, on Deep River, pursuing the tories to Wilmington, at Raft's Swamp. The men being attacked with fever and ague, were marched back to Deep River, patrolling the country in search of tories. He was discharged in November.

He was born Oct. 4, 1761, in Halifax County, Virginia, but he lived in Wilkes County, N. C., when he entered the service. (File No. 11,032.)





INDEX OF FAMILY NAMES,

AND THE PAGES ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE FOUND.

- | | | |
|--|--|---|
| <p>Aaron, 77, 78, 79, 81, 83, 84, 185, 190, 213, 233, 234, 332, 336.</p> <p>Aaron B., 236.</p> <p>Ann, Anna, and Anne, 59, 63, 64, 71, 75, 77, 78, 82, 84, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 98, 114, 115, 123, 131, 137, 147, 163, 165, 166, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 190, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 200, 229, 246, 253, 258, 290, 292, 299, 303, 309, 310, 323.</p> <p>Anna J., 109.</p> <p>Anna D., 169, 170.</p> <p>Anna R., 187.</p> <p>Anna C., 230.</p> <p>Ann M., 136, 146, 154, 155.</p> <p>Ann E., 147.</p> <p>Ann F., 151, 155, 170.</p> <p>Asa, 97, 116, 123, 124, 183, 214, 215, 267.</p> <p>Adam, 214.</p> <p>Absalom, 215, 238, 317, 338.</p> <p>Almanza, 73, 81, 82, 83, 84.</p> <p>Amanda, 96, 97, 144, 153, 156.</p> <p>Amuzier, 180.</p> <p>Amasa, 168, 171, 215, 223.</p> <p>Amasa B., 171.</p> <p>Amarill, 80, 200.</p> <p>Alansing, 98.</p> <p>Allathea, 166.</p> <p>Alzada, 258.</p> <p>Abraham, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 55, 59, 63, 179, 313.</p> <p>Angharad, 26.</p> <p>Adah H., 108.</p> <p>Asaph, 124.</p> <p>Abel, 54, 217.</p> <p>Alee, 303.</p> <p>Aneil E., 82, 84.</p> <p>Adella, 183.</p> <p>Ardella A., 181, 182.</p> <p>Angeline, 80, 85, 181, 183, 200.</p> <p>Angelina, 135, 195, 200.</p> <p>Ashbel, 79, 218, 219, 220, 235.</p> <p>Ashbel B., 327.</p> <p>Albert, 137, 178, 196, 200.</p> <p>Albert F., 105.</p> <p>Albert L., 110.</p> <p>Albert P., 172.</p> <p>Amey, 125, 137, 138, 183.</p> <p>Amey L., 155.</p> <p>Amey E., 137.</p> | <p>Alfred, 311.</p> <p>Alexander, 216, 217, 249, 332.</p> <p>Anderson, 166, 168, 171, 172.</p> <p>Amelia, 169.</p> <p>Amelia T., 185.</p> <p>Amelia F., 197.</p> <p>Aretta, 194.</p> <p>Andrew, 218, 219, 230, 259.</p> <p>Abner, 181, 293.</p> <p>Abner C., 293.</p> <p>Avis, 77, 78, 79, 99, 107.</p> <p>Avis L., 81.</p> <p>Avis S., 169.</p> <p>Annis, 56, 57, 59.</p> <p>Abviar, 105.</p> <p>Abigail, 64, 75, 77, 78, 91, 92, 95, 124, 128, 129, 130, 160, 161, 162, 165, 179, 181, 182, 184, 194, 197, 299, 286, 274.</p> <p>Abigail A., 267.</p> <p>Angier, 93, 99.</p> <p>Allithea, 135.</p> <p>Almira, 98.</p> <p>Almira D., 95, 104.</p> <p>Almira S., 107, 180.</p> <p>Artita, 127, 197, 200.</p> <p>Aristide V., 152.</p> <p>Alice S., 147, 154.</p> <p>Anniel L., 185.</p> <p>Archibald, 259.</p> <p>Amos, 53, 54, 80, 123, 221.</p> <p>Ambrose, 93, 98, 106, 167, 299.</p> <p>Atwood D., 156.</p> <p>Alonzo, 81.</p> <p>Albro, 185, 223.</p> <p>Anthony, 96, 166, 167, 168, 170, 171, 185, 222, 223.</p> <p>Adolpho, 258.</p> <p>Andruss, 95, 103, 109.</p> <p>Austin, 344.</p> <p>Anstrus, 126, 194, 200.</p> <p>Arthur A., 173.</p> <p>Arthur H., 110, 184.</p> <p>Amy, 116, 121, 126, 129, 192, 193, 194, 196, 197, 198, 200.</p> <p>Amy E., 85.</p> <p>Almy T., 172.</p> <p>Abby, 103, 116, 123, 124, 140, 196, 200.</p> <p>Abby M. E., 107, 172.</p> <p>Abby G., 169.</p> <p>Abby F., 184.</p> <p>Abby A., 136, 196, 200.</p> <p>Abby B., 150.</p> <p>Brayton R., 84.</p> | <p>Barbery, 87, 88, 181, 254, 280.</p> <p>Barney, 183.</p> <p>Baptiste, 224.</p> <p>Balsar, 224.</p> <p>Bailey, 244.</p> <p>Bartly, 245.</p> <p>Basil, 294.</p> <p>Barkley, 300, 302.</p> <p>Barrett, 311.</p> <p>Benjamin, 76, 86, 87, 88, 91, 92, 96, 97, 105, 106, 109, 110, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 123, 124, 162, 170, 171, 179, 181, 196, 197, 225, 226, 228, 229, 281, 339.</p> <p>Benjamin F., 105, 109.</p> <p>Benjamin A., 106.</p> <p>Benjamin E., 109.</p> <p>Benjamin H., 228.</p> <p>Betsy, 105, 123, 127, 138, 151, 180, 181, 184, 185, 191, 194, 197, 200, 228, 239.</p> <p>Betsy S., 170, 172.</p> <p>Belinda, 169, 172, 173.</p> <p>Belinda P., 173, 180.</p> <p>Bethiah, 234, 332.</p> <p>Bernard, 163.</p> <p>Bosworth, 168, 171.</p> <p>Borden, 183.</p> <p>Boanham, 298.</p> <p>Candace, 77, 78, 79, 80.</p> <p>Candis P., 83.</p> <p>Charlotte, 77, 78, 80, 122, 132, 143, 145, 167, 170, 173, 183, 192, 195, 198, 219.</p> <p>Charlotte E., 108.</p> <p>Charlotte D., 183.</p> <p>Chantley, 82.</p> <p>Chartley, 83, 84.</p> <p>Caroline, 97, 196, 198, 200, 204.</p> <p>Caroline A., 81, 104.</p> <p>Caroline L., 104.</p> <p>Caroline W., 99.</p> <p>Caroline E., 143, 150, 153, 155.</p> <p>Charity P., 336.</p> <p>Calvin, 96, 97, 105, 106, 119, 120, 121, 122, 134, 135, 145, 146, 166, 193, 195, 198, 199, 200, 204.</p> <p>Charles, 101, 102, 108, 170, 171, 229, 230, 335.</p> <p>Charles W., 107, 230.</p> <p>Charles M., 124.</p> |
|--|--|---|

- Charles F., 126, 172.
 Charles S., 138.
 Charles H., 151, 152, 155, 173, 185.
 Charles T., 152.
 Charles A., 153.
 Catherine, 99, 108, 139, 168, 170, 171, 197, 200, 230, 262, 274, 280, 294, 320.
 Catherine A., 108.
 Calista, 102.
 Carlton, 102, 108.
 Clarisa, 95.
 Cora C., 154.
 Cassia, 323.
 Crawford S., 147, 154.
 Cambridge, 334.
 Celinda, 81, 95, 96.
 Celora E., 79, 81, 83.
 Celia, 98.
 Celia A., 107.
 Cheeney, 108.
 Celeste O., 145, 146.
 Celiste E., 180.
 Clennie P., 154.
 Christopher, 230.
 Christopher F., 140, 197, 200.
 Concha, 25.
 Collinet, 29.
 Comfort, 54, 230.
 Cornelius, 231.
 Cornelia F., 140, 142.
 Coanham, 298.
 Constant, 116, 184.
 Chloe, 77, 115, 165.
 Cyrus, 97, 109, 119, 121, 122, 131, 143, 145, 183, 192, 195, 197, 198, 199, 204.
 Cyrus M., 144, 198, 200.
 Cyril, 184.
 Cyril D., 179.
 Cynthia, 98, 106, 168, 184, 185, 223, 230.
 Daniel, 70, 73, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 85, 159, 178, 183, 185, 189, 190, 231, 232, 233, 234, 262, 294, 298, 315.
 Daniel R., 84.
 Daniel L., 170, 258.
 Daniel M., 298.
 Dan, 267.
 David, 79, 80, 88, 178, 214, 215, 217, 234, 235, 236, 237, 240, 311, 343.
 Darius, 93, 99, 108, 182, 183.
 Dallas B., 140, 142.
 Darwin, 170, 171.
 Delancy, 68, 81.
 Deborah, 76, 121, 124, 125, 136, 179, 180, 192, 193, 196, 198, 199.
 Deborah H., 147.
 Deliverance, 113, 114.
 Desire, 168, 171.
 De Witt C., 154.
 Demaris, 288.
 Dicy, 295.
 Dolly, 243.
 Dorcas, 247.
 Dorothy, 323.
 Duffee A., 171.
 Edward, 22, 30, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 119, 121, 123, 124, 129, 130, 132, 136, 137, 139, 140, 143, 151, 153, 154, 155, 163, 165, 179, 183, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 204, 236, 237, 239, 240, 256.
 Edward B., 135.
 Edward D., 139, 197, 200.
 Edward J., 142, 146, 152, 178.
 Edward H., 143.
 Edward T., 183.
 Ephraim, 63, 64, 65, 67, 90, 91, 92, 95, 98, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 120, 123, 136, 179, 187, 189, 190, 191, 192, 198, 199, 216, 237, 238, 239, 203.
 Emma, 105, 106.
 Emma J., 83.
 Emma S., 150.
 Emma D., 172.
 Ezra, 106, 184, 185.
 Ezra M., 98, 106, 184, 185, 329.
 Earl P., 99, 107.
 Eda, 303.
 Eva C., 153.
 Ennals, 239.
 Edgar, 104.
 Ella F., 106.
 Ella E., 151.
 Elatha, 123.
 Elhanan, 119, 121, 122, 123, 135, 136, 146, 147, 148, 155, 193, 196, 198, 199, 200, 204.
 Eleanor, 30, 31, 56, 57, 59, 183.
 Ebenezer, 63, 64, 65, 67, 95, 102, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 182, 185, 189, 190, 240.
 Ellen, 103, 106, 109, 144, 154, 185, 293, 294.
 Ellen M., 135, 146.
 Ellen R., 137.
 Ellen T., 142, 152.
 Ellen A., 170, 173.
 Ellen E., 185.
 Esther, 180, 183.
 Esther P., 107.
 Esther V., 169.
 Esther L. B., 185.
 Experience, 113, 114, 182, 191.
 Esek H., 136, 150, 196, 198, 200.
 Emeline, 137.
 Eleazer, 241, 242.
 Eve C., 224.
 Ezekiel K., 178.
 Ezekiel W., 270.
 Elsey, 246, 307, 308.
 Elizabeth, 54, 78, 82, 87, 88, 95, 96, 97, 105, 113, 114, 115, 123, 127, 138, 139, 150, 166, 167, 169, 170, 173, 180, 181, 182, 197, 200, 214, 229, 230, 232, 236, 246, 269, 279, 281, 293, 297, 298, 303, 311, 314, 315, 323, 336, 338.
 Elizabeth R., 138, 237.
 Elizabeth F., 140.
 Elizabeth A., 151, 155.
 Elizabeth S., 240.
 Elizabeth D., 258.
 Ellis, 78, 79, 81, 83, 318.
 Elmira, 79, 80.
 Edilda, 79, 80.
 Emily, 105, 106.
 Emily A., 93, 98.
 Emily C., 150.
 Emily T., 182.
 Elisha, 123, 132.
 Elisha M., 135, 145, 146, 195, 200.
 Elisha T., 183.
 Eliza L., 143.
 Eliza, 129, 130, 169, 184, 194, 197, 236, 306.
 Eliza B., 145.
 Eliza A., 154.
 Eli, 332.
 Edwin L., 169, 170, 173.
 Elbridge, 178.
 Elijah, 342.
 Elnora B., 173.
 Enoch, 314.
 Eugene G., 178.
 Eugene L., 180.
 Edmund, 300, 316.
 Francis, 53, 56, 58, 101, 102.
 Frances, 200, 261, 296, 319.
 Francis J., 179.
 Francis J. W., 173.
 Francis E., 144, 153.
 Frank, 85, 110, 184.
 Frank N., 108.
 Frank E., 108.
 Frank G., 109.
 Frank B., 145, 154.
 Frank A., 153.
 Frank S., 173.
 Fanny, 229.
 Fanny A., 84.
 Fanny M., 106.
 Fannie H., 108.
 Franklin, 103.
 Frederick E., 150.
 Frederick D., 179.
 Freddie S., 108.
 Freelove, 78, 79, 116.
 Florence V., 152.
 Forest A., 173.
 Grace, 45, 46, 59.
 Grace P., 152.
 Gardner, 106.
 George, 83, 85, 103, 105, 109, 124, 197, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 269, 279, 300, 313, 323, 325.
 George D., 84, 150.
 George L., 85, 172.
 George F., 99.
 George H., 107, 145, 154.
 George W., 129, 130, 137, 142, 152, 183, 194, 196, 200, 247, 256.
 George V., 155.
 George S., 169, 170, 172.
 George T., 319.
 Georgeanna D., 107.
 Gertrude, 142, 143.
 Gershon, 308, 333.
 Gideon, 53, 54, 91, 92, 93, 96, 97, 105, 218, 221, 247, 292.
 Gideon H., 106, 110.
 Gincy A., 261.
 Ginney, 279.
 Hannah, 64, 72, 76, 87, 88, 91, 92, 93, 95, 96, 97, 99, 102, 103, 105, 108, 109, 114, 115, 142, 145, 152, 154, 157, 158, 159, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 190, 214, 265, 266, 298, 306, 314.
 Hannah P., 95.
 Hannah B., 152, 183.
 Harriet, 82, 84, 93, 105, 106, 108, 129, 130, 132, 135, 144, 145, 180, 194, 195, 200.
 Harriet E., 85.
 Harriet C., 83.
 Harriet L., 108.
 Harriet G., 140.
 Harriet N., 145, 172.
 Harriet K., 172.

- Harriet W., 267.
 Harvey C., 85.
 Hail, 123, 136, 170.
 Harmon, 262.
 Hellen, 101, 105.
 Hellen M., 150.
 Heman, 274.
 Hezekiah, 72, 73, 75, 87, 88
 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 95, 98, 99,
 100, 101, 108, 262.
 Henry, 126, 127, 138, 139, 151,
 184, 194, 196, 197, 200, 226,
 248, 249, 280.
 Henry J., 104.
 Henry L., 108, 172.
 Henry R., 152, 155, 250.
 Henr etta, 184.
 Hiram, 137, 196.
 Hiram W., 99, 107.
 Hiram L., 107.
 Holden, 92, 97, 105, 106.
 Hosea, 96, 97.
 Hopestill, 113, 114, 118, 121,
 179, 187, 191, 192, 194, 199,
 203, 204.
 Hope S., 146.
 Horace N., 150, 155.
 Horace A., 169, 172.
 Horatio W., 178.
 Hollis H., 182.
 Huldah, 77, 83, 88, 89, 93, 95,
 182.
 Hudson, 228, 250, 251.
 Isaac, 38, 39, 46, 47, 52, 53,
 59, 80, 81, 92, 93, 95, 98, 100,
 102, 103, 242, 251, 252.
 Israel, 181.
 Israel N., 80, 82, 83, 84.
 Ira, 306.
 Ira K., 96, 97, 105.
 Ida, 172.
 Ida May, 109.
 Ida B., 172.
 Ida N., 173.
 Idalia L., 83.
 Isaiah, 242, 248.
 Isabella, 285.
 Isabella S., 305.
 Jane, 81, 101, 102, 214, 250,
 293, 311, 324, 341.
 Jane L., 250.
 James, 81, 92, 96, 115, 123,
 163, 165, 181, 237, 244, 253,
 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259,
 260, 261, 266, 279, 290, 296,
 298, 310, 343, 345.
 James W., 124.
 James L., 152.
 James R., 230.
 James C., 254.
 James N., 259.
 James D., 261, 314.
 James S., 289.
 James M., 313.
 Jacob, 215, 230, 262, 263, 264,
 298, 308.
 Jennima, 63, 64, 78, 88, 161,
 183, 190.
 Jennie, 151, 154.
 Jenny B., 85.
 Jennie R., 184.
 Jerusha, 76, 92, 96, 105, 237.
 Jean M., 257.
 Jesse, 96, 115, 123, 265, 266.
 Jeremiah, 179, 181, 182, 184,
 185, 310.
 Jehoida, 214.
 Jehid P., 253.
 Jirah, 80, 83, 85, 266.
 John, 11, 47, 52, 53, 54, 55,
 56, 57, 58, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66,
 67, 68, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75,
 77, 78, 81, 86, 87, 88, 92, 95,
 102, 107, 108, 111, 125, 128,
 133, 157, 160, 161, 162, 163,
 165, 179, 181, 182, 184, 187,
 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193,
 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199,
 200, 208, 215, 225, 228, 229,
 237, 246, 266, 267, 269, 270,
 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 277,
 279, 280, 281, 283, 284, 285,
 287, 293, 297, 298, 303, 313,
 316, 323, 331, 336, 338.
 John A., 240.
 John B., 84.
 John C., 7, 105, 106, 135, 146,
 195, 200.
 John D., 126, 194, 200, 314,
 326.
 John E., 97, 105, 106, 107,
 109.
 John F., 270, 280.
 John H., 82, 138, 182, 183.
 John H. M., 281.
 John J., 173.
 John M., 250.
 John O. P., 276.
 John P., 285, 287, 322, 323.
 John R., 138, 197, 198, 200,
 271.
 John T., 183.
 John W., 83, 181, 279.
 Jonathan, 76, 77, 185, 190,
 280.
 Jonathan P., 214.
 Jotham, 236.
 Johanna, 31, 34, 40, 42, 43,
 44, 46, 53, 59, 63, 64, 65, 67,
 70, 74, 75, 86, 87, 88, 99, 111,
 157, 160, 176, 187, 188, 190,
 199, 208, 294, 338.
 Joanna A., 147.
 Joseph, 76, 88, 95, 121, 122,
 124, 126, 183, 184, 192, 193,
 194, 195, 196, 199, 200, 203,
 216, 230, 279, 287, 288, 289,
 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295.
 Joseph A., 169.
 Joseph B., 135, 144, 145, 153,
 156, 198, 201.
 Joseph E., 185.
 Joseph G., 144, 153, 156.
 Joseph J., 290.
 Joseph P., 289.
 Joseph S., 88, 96, 97, 126,
 193, 196.
 Joseph W., 95, 103, 106, 311,
 314.
 Josephine, 156.
 Josiah, 167, 170, 173, 267, 338.
 Josiah N., 179, 173.
 Josephus, 247.
 Joshua, 268, 269, 327.
 Josetto, 294.
 Joab, 338.
 Job, 78, 79, 80, 82, 180, 181,
 182, 183, 242, 268, 284.
 Joel, 185.
 Judith, 63, 64, 65, 76, 113,
 114, 115, 165, 178, 190, 191.
 Judah, 166.
 Julia, 78, 126, 138, 197, 200,
 294.
 Julia A., 79, 150, 151, 169,
 184, 335.
 Julia H., 138.
 Julia M., 185.
 Kent, 166, 168, 170, 223.
 Kejiah, 179, 311, 336.
 Kingsley, 92, 97, 98, 106, 109.
 La Barron, 136, 146, 154, 155,
 196, 200.
 Lavina, 239, 262, 288.
 Lelia, 76.
 Leah, 320.
 Lena, 106, 109.
 Lena, 214, 297, 298, 335.
 Lewis G., 296.
 Levi, 115, 183, 296.
 Lellia, 344.
 Leslie A., 178.
 Letty, 228.
 Levey, 242.
 Lillie A., 155.
 Linas, 178.
 Lillis, 185.
 Lovina, 77, 78, 184.
 Lois, 77, 83, 96, 114, 125, 180,
 181, 192, 193, 199, 303.
 Louisa, 83, 134, 180, 195, 200.
 Lounah C., 152.
 Lodice B., 171.
 Louis, 254.
 Louis M., 173.
 Lucetta, 79, 81, 83.
 Luther, 93, 98, 107, 166, 167,
 169, 170, 171, 281, 298, 299,
 323.
 Luther A., 99, 107, 108, 170.
 Lucy, 95, 114, 116, 123, 124,
 125, 193, 196, 200, 229, 242,
 289, 346.
 Lucy H., 99.
 Lucy M., 124.
 Lucius B., 102.
 Lucinda, 81, 228.
 Lucretia, 132, 143, 153, 198,
 230.
 Luceyette F., 150.
 Lydia, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82,
 93, 98, 114, 115, 135, 163,
 169, 179, 181, 182, 183, 184,
 191, 198, 223, 273.
 Lydia M., 99, 195.
 Lydia A., 107, 113, 171.
 Lyman, 242.
 Martin, 299.
 Martin de Tours, 18, 25, 26,
 27.
 Manasseh, 63, 64, 65, 67, 70,
 157, 158, 159, 179, 180, 181,
 189.
 Mary, 77, 78, 88, 90, 91, 92,
 98, 99, 103, 105, 106, 109,
 114, 115, 122, 123, 124, 127,
 131, 132, 135, 136, 138, 139,
 144, 145, 146, 147, 150, 152,
 153, 154, 155, 162, 163, 164,
 167, 170, 179, 181, 182, 183,
 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196,
 197, 198, 200, 214, 224, 225,
 228, 229, 237, 242, 243, 244,
 254, 281, 303, 304, 314, 329,
 334, 335.
 Mary A., 99, 105, 109, 140,
 145, 153, 154, 182, 197, 200,
 261, 293, 294, 303.
 Mary B., 179, 183.
 Mary C., 85, 230, 247, 279.
 Mary D., 83, 153, 156.
 Mary E., 83, 85, 99, 106, 109,
 134, 144, 147, 155, 172, 184,
 198, 200.
 Mary E. C., 180.
 Mary F., 151, 152.
 Mary H., 298.

- Mary J., 107, 185.
 Mary L., 84, 150, 151.
 Mary M., 146, 150, 214.
 Mary P., 304.
 Mary S., 95, 96, 138, 154.
 Mary T., 147.
 Mary W., 142.
 Marion, 152, 190.
 Marion J., 142.
 Mariah D., 301.
 Maria, 97, 106, 137, 183, 184, 196, 200, 230.
 Maria E., 150.
 Maria L., 179.
 Martha, 80, 82, 102, 105, 114, 116, 117, 118, 119, 121, 122, 124, 125, 127, 128, 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 136, 138, 142, 153, 179, 183, 188, 192, 193, 195, 196, 198, 199, 200, 203, 244, 252, 293, 304, 325.
 Martha B., 132, 154, 195, 200.
 Martha C., 304.
 Martha L., 140.
 Martha J., 153, 258.
 Martha W., 155.
 Mason, 79, 80, 123.
 Marcella A., 82.
 Marcilla E., 84.
 Margaret, 130, 182, 183, 197, 200, 236, 237, 240, 336.
 Margaret A., 83.
 Margaret C., 142.
 Margaret G., 142.
 Marietta, 106, 109.
 Magdalline, 217.
 Mathew, 246, 303.
 Masher, 180.
 Melatiah, 63, 64, 65, 67, 68, 70, 72, 73, 75, 76, 77, 78, 181, 182, 189, 190.
 Mercy, 64, 77, 81, 86, 87, 88, 92, 93, 97, 137, 179.
 Mercy N., 127.
 Meriam, 304.
 Meritable, 92, 94, 100, 102, 103, 242, 267.
 Melvin, 171.
 Merebath, 180.
 Meualy, 298.
 Michael, 22, 281.
 Minnie Du B., 108.
 Mildred H., 250.
 Micajah, 259.
 Moses, 302, 303, 305, 328.
 Moses T., 183.
 Moses H., 315.
 Molly, 115, 163, 165, 255.
 Molly W., 250.
 Moab, 235.
 Morning, 288.
 Mott, 300.
 Mynerva, 96, 98.
 Nathan, 75, 76, 88, 228, 289, 306, 310, 331.
 Nathan E., 153.
 Nathaniel, 161, 165, 166, 167, 168, 185, 222, 223, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310.
 Nathaniel A., 167.
 Nathaniel F., 169, 173.
 Nancy, 78, 79, 80, 93, 95, 98, 99, 102, 107, 108, 135, 139, 144, 153, 166, 167, 169, 170, 171, 172, 178, 180, 195, 197, 200, 228, 254, 255, 259, 261, 267, 279, 322.
 Nancy A., 169, 214.
 Nancy B., 171.
 Nancy C., 140.
 Nancy D., 169, 172.
 Nancy M., 99.
 Nancy W., 145, 146, 314.
 Nabby, 88, 122, 124, 126, 139, 142, 192, 193, 194, 196, 198, 200, 290.
 Nellie T., 84.
 Nelson, 97, 105, 294.
 Nettie F., 155.
 Nicholas Fitz, 28, 31.
 Nicholas, 29, 31, 250.
 Noble, 77, 78, 80, 82, 83, 84.
 Noble A., 85.
 Noble F., 83.
 Nora F., 172.
 Ora L., 82, 84.
 Ovar, 105.
 Oscar J., 143, 153, 198, 200.
 Obadiah, 311, 312.
 Owen, 311.
 Otis, 83, 95.
 Otis A., 107.
 Otis S., 98, 106.
 Orille, 80, 81.
 Olive, 79.
 Oliver, 310.
 Parley, 98.
 Patience, 93, 98, 114, 115, 180, 181, 182, 184, 185, 336.
 Paine, 124.
 Pardon, 197.
 Pardon S., 138, 200.
 Plain W., 147.
 Paschal A., 169.
 Patsy, 244, 287, 288.
 Patsy S., 338.
 Patrick, 312.
 Peleg, 79.
 Percy, 93.
 Phebe, 77, 78, 79, 80, 93, 95, 98, 99, 107, 179, 182, 267, 270, 298, 332.
 Phebe A., 170, 173.
 Phebe E., 173.
 Peter, 280, 313, 314.
 Pleasant, 312, 313.
 Philip, 77, 78, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 130, 131, 132, 145, 154, 180, 192, 194, 195, 197, 198, 199, 200, 203.
 Philip W., 131, 134, 195, 200.
 Philomela, 81.
 Philo, 253.
 Phiddeu, 95.
 Priscilla, 336.
 Polly, 93, 95, 98, 99, 106, 124, 136, 179, 255, 260, 261, 270, 299, 311.
 Polly G., 236.
 Prudence, 98.
 Rachel, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96, 114, 178, 215, 258, 274, 298, 336, 343.
 Rachel R., 122, 134.
 Ramsey, 335.
 Rebecca, 75, 76, 78, 79, 80, 92, 95, 114, 116, 122, 134, 183, 185, 191, 192, 193, 199, 200, 228, 237, 244, 258, 328, 329.
 Rebecca C., 137.
 Reuben, 96, 181, 315, 317.
 Reuben B., 84, 98.
 Remember K., 178.
 Robert Fitz, 25, 26, 34.
 Robert, 29, 31, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 43, 46, 47, 48, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 59, 129, 176, 194, 200, 236, 243, 299, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 335.
 Robert C., 105.
 Robert E., 153.
 Robert N., 214.
 Roby, 80, 82, 83, 197, 260.
 Roby O., 138.
 Roby N., 80.
 Rabbi P., 181.
 Rhoda, 78, 115.
 Roxalana B., 95, 100, 108.
 Rodgers, 261.
 Rhoda, 77, 103.
 Rhoda A., 106, 110.
 Rhodham, 323.
 Rosa, 109.
 Roseanna, 320.
 Roseanna M., 150.
 Roger, 323.
 Ruth, 78, 95, 103, 109, 115, 123, 125, 136, 137, 183, 193, 196, 200, 260.
 Ruth G., 178.
 Ruth H., 155.
 Rufus, 105, 106, 163, 165.
 Rufus G., 178.
 Ruby, 181.
 Sarah, 54, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 93, 95, 96, 97, 105, 106, 114, 116, 123, 124, 125, 130, 136, 139, 151, 170, 179, 183, 184, 185, 193, 196, 197, 199, 234, 265, 267, 281, 293, 311, 315, 336, 338, 343.
 Sarah A., 97, 101, 102, 106, 109, 110, 173.
 Sarah E., 106, 153.
 Sarah J., 150.
 Sarah K., 140.
 Sarah M., 105.
 Sarah O., 136, 147, 148, 155.
 Sarah S., 136, 170.
 Sally, 76, 96, 97, 99, 126, 133, 137, 168, 181, 183, 184, 196, 198, 200, 236, 244, 250, 292.
 Sally B., 223.
 Sappho, 103.
 Salathiel, 311, 312.
 Sabra, 338.
 Samuel, 116, 127, 162, 163, 165, 183, 184, 185, 194, 200, 266, 268, 269, 270, 279, 324, 326, 327, 328, 329.
 Samuel P., 124.
 Samuel H., 325.
 Surepta, 118, 121, 122, 131, 193, 195, 196, 198, 199, 200, 204.
 Sanford, 185.
 Seth, 112, 113, 114, 115, 191, 292, 330.
 Stephen, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 126, 127, 137, 183, 184, 185, 194, 200, 244, 266, 288, 294, 330, 332, 343.
 Stephen A., 137.
 Stephen B., 169, 172.
 Stephen H., 173.
 Stephen S., 83.
 Stella, 103.
 Sterry, 167, 170.
 Sebra, 338.
 Sylvanus, 88, 95, 114, 116, 117, 119, 120, 121, 123, 124, 125, 127, 128, 130, 132, 134, 135, 137, 138, 139, 145, 183, 197, 199, 201, 202, 203, 204, 207.

- Silvanus G., 131, 195, 200.
 Silvanus P., 127, 138, 150, 194, 198, 200.
 Simeon, 92, 96, 119, 121, 122, 127, 128, 129, 130, 133, 139, 142, 168, 185, 192, 193, 194, 197, 198, 199, 200, 203, 221, 223, 281.
 Simeon A., 180.
 Smith A., 147.
 Stillman, 320.
 Sophia, 343.
 Sophia M., 107.
 Sophia B., 137.
 Solomon, 252, 343.
 Susanna, 115, 122, 123, 125, 127, 129, 130, 131, 135, 145, 146, 166, 167, 168, 170, 171, 193, 194, 195, 197, 200, 223, 229, 240, 288, 293, 343.
 Susanna A., 147.
 Susanna M., 135, 146.
 Susan, 169, 172, 180, 280, 289, 306.
 Susan A., 145, 170, 173.
 Susan C., 132, 145, 154.
 Susan E., 140, 142.
 Susan G., 143, 153.
 Sullivan, 167, 169, 172, 173.
 Squire, 238, 280.
 Sylvia, 103.
 Sylvania, 168, 223.
 Sybill, 183.
 Tabitha, 75, 76, 77, 183, 247, 295.
 Thankful, 64, 80, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 180, 191, 199.
 Tamar, 231.
 Theodore A., 85.
 Tennessee, 311.
 Tennessee A., 258.
 Timothy, 53, 54, 75, 76, 182.
 Tinney, 338.
 Thomas, 92, 96, 105, 179, 181, 185, 230, 236, 279, 288, 289, 304, 309, 310, 322, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338.
 Thomas P., 96, 97.
 Thomas H., 105.
 Thomas F., 151.
 Thomas L., 229.
 Thomas N., 332.
 Thomas V., 332.
 Valentine, 119, 121, 122, 127, 138, 139, 150, 151, 155, 180, 192, 194, 197, 198, 199, 200, 203, 338.
 Valentine B., 181.
 Virginia A., 247.
 Virginia G., 140, 142.
 Vienna, 311.
 Washington, 119, 125, 136, 193, 196, 200.
 Walter A., 172.
 Ward, 306.
 Wealthy, 182.
 Wheeler, 7, 8, 62, 111, 119, 121, 122, 132, 133, 134, 142, 143, 152, 189, 192, 193, 195, 199, 204.
 William, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 34, 79, 80, 98, 124, 126, 137, 144, 164, 172, 179, 182, 184, 196, 197, 200, 215, 233, 244, 253, 259, 261, 267, 293, 303, 315, 325, 328, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 345, 346.
 William A., 185, 237.
 William B., 126, 137, 152, 193, 196, 200, 281.
 William C., 146, 311.
 William D., 257.
 William E., 254.
 William F., 109, 178.
 William G., 279.
 William H., 260.
 William H. H., 262.
 William I., 341.
 William J., 138, 150, 155, 343.
 William N., 352.
 William P., 345.
 William S., 169, 173.
 William T., 259.
 Willis, 299.
 Winnefred, 311.
 Windsor A., 85.
 Whipple, 96.
 Willard, 132, 143, 153, 195, 198, 200.
 Willard O., 153.
 Willard W., 143.
 Winston W., 299.
 Zedariah, 258, 347.
 Zedediah, 97.

OTHER NAMES.

- Adams, 80, 175, 260.
 Andrews, 36, 114, 115.
 Allen, 83, 112, 120, 127, 130,
 137, 138, 150, 155, 162, 166,
 168, 179, 171, 175, 180, 184,
 200, 215, 225, 225, 231, 262,
 299, 318.
 Appleton, 123.
 Aekley, 143, 152.
 Alexander, 144, 285, 320.
 Algen, 166.
 Alger, 169, 171, 172.
 Ashley, 170, 173, 338.
 Andre, 235, 266, 329.
 Amberson, 254.
 Armsted, 276.
 Alden, 311.
 Ames, 314.
 Ames, 317.
 Anderson, 322.
 Aspinwall, 35.
 Aldrich, 277.
 Atkins, 139.
 Aikens, 236, 240.
 Arlippe, 307.
 Arnold, 77, 136, 146, 154, 155,
 221, 266, 304, 310, 330.
 Andros, 92.
 Anthony, 127, 145, 183.
 Albro, 141, 151, 155, 159.
 Abbott, 236, 304, 314.
 Armstrong, 265, 278, 303.
 Armong, 274.
 Arundel, 29.
 Arthur, 12, 341.
 Audley, 31, 34.
 Aundruss, 83.
 Andrus, 88, 92, 93, 95.
 Alby, 60.
 Ayers, 311.
 Barks, 31.
 Bradshall, 26.
 Baylies, 46, 48.
 Bradford, 55.
 Barnes, 62, 306.
 Backus, 62, 76.
 Bailey, 76, 83, 123, 182, 244,
 287.
 Barzey, 79, 88, 105, 109, 114,
 120, 121, 189, 190, 192, 274.
 Barrows, 332.
 Brayton, 79, 81, 82, 83, 84.
 Barrus, 79.
 Baysett, 83, 85.
 Baxter, 95, 104.
 Ball, 102, 109, 287.
 Blagrove, 113.
 Ballou, 116, 135, 151, 168, 171.
 Brady, 254.
 Blanding, 122, 192, 195, 197,
 198, 200, 203.
 Barber, 144, 153, 156.
 Badger, 132.
 Blaisdell, 134.
 Barrows, 135, 146.
 Barton, 137.
 Brackett, 144, 168, 223.
 Blanford, 145, 154.
 Babbitt, 170.
 Baber, 175.
 Baker, 182, 183, 267.
 Barker, 185.
 Bratton, 239, 257.
 Bakwin, 253, 309.
 Babcock, 253.
 Bantzell, 263, 270.
 Bradley, 318.
 Bradlock, 325.
 Bartlett, 342.
 Batty, 342.
 Bray, 345.
 Bemis, 95, 102, 108.
 Belknap, 132, 339, 343.
 Beals, 151.
 Bernard, 174.
 Bellamy, 218.
 Breman, 222.
 Bedel, 225, 226.
 Benton, 235.
 Beckworth, 237.
 Brewster, 243.
 Brewer, 251.
 Bell, 263, 322, 329.
 Berry, 310.
 Brenkerhof, 333.
 Benson, 333.
 Benedict, 337.
 Brien, 28, 31, 185.
 Billington, 53.
 Bingham, 95, 103.
 Biggs, 338.
 Bliss, 40, 54, 124, 125, 196,
 198, 199, 200, 201.
 Brigham, 122, 132, 143, 145,
 192, 195, 200.
 Bickwell, 175.
 Briggs, 233, 234.
 Bridle, 238.
 Bright, 249.
 Bigelow, 306.
 Brückenhoff, 337.
 Bowen, 38, 39, 41, 42, 44, 62,
 75, 77, 78, 88, 126, 131, 161.
 Brown, 60, 65, 83, 100, 102,
 103, 118, 121, 124, 125, 136,
 137, 138, 147, 148, 155, 192,
 195, 243, 245.
 Rozworth, 62, 66, 76, 168, 191,
 201, 202, 223, 298.
 Brooks, 64, 76.
 Bowen, 251.
 Boon, 82.
 Borth, 83, 85.
 Boomer, 87.
 Booth, 146.
 Boswick, 215.
 Brookfield, 216.
 Boucher, 293.
 Blount, 295.
 Boyden, 306.
 Broughton, 318.
 Broadhead, 338.
 Burel, 33.
 Burslin, 35.
 Butterworth, 36, 60, 61, 116.
 Bullock, 64, 88, 94, 111, 113,
 114, 115, 131, 167, 169, 191,
 195, 197, 199, 200, 252.
 Budlong, 96.
 Butler, 102, 261, 268, 301, 326,
 340.
 Buel, 104, 331.
 Burrough, 128, 133, 193.
 Bugbee, 132.
 Bush, 145.
 Burt, 147.
 Burlingame, 159.
 Bump, 168, 170.
 Burrill, 191.
 Burgoyne, 226, 231, 235, 246,
 250, 251, 252, 253, 262, 292,
 304, 320, 337, 339.
 Buford, 243.
 Bucknell, 299.
 Burdick, 321.
 Bushnell, 331.
 Buckingham, 343.
 Byrant, 33.
 Baylies, 46, 61.
 Calfulnius, 25.
 Cantton, 29.
 Camvile, 30.
 Chambers, 17, 316.
 Clapp, 41, 43, 46.
 Carpenter, 47, 57, 58, 60, 64,
 70, 94, 122, 124, 157, 198,
 159, 179, 180, 190, 192, 218,
 222, 232, 273.
 Chaffee, 57, 59, 182.
 Cary, 57, 58, 66, 68.
 Chase, 80, 92, 95, 96, 123, 181,
 183, 226.
 Chandler, 289, 291, 300.
 Chadwick, 101.
 Crane, 127, 128, 203, 329, 347.
 Cauldwell, 134, 216.
 Clark, 138, 139, 141, 216, 270,
 279, 300, 301, 302, 319, 332,
 333, 335, 344.
 Campbell, 142, 219, 234, 251,
 257, 325.
 Carrier, 144.
 Carr, 165, 250.
 Craisy, 168, 185, 223, 299.
 Cantfield, 216.
 Clark, 222.
 Caldwell, 238, 304, 308.
 Chatham, 258, 317, 335.
 Cartwright, 299.
 Carter, 267, 304.
 Crawford, 296, 297.
 Chamberlain, 316.
 Casswell, 320.
 Campion, 323.
 Craig, 328.
 Cavill, 341.
 Cneaney, 102, 108.
 Cleveland, 278, 312.

- Clewly, 289.
 Chepman, 201.
 Clemens, 292.
 Clements, 315.
 Child, 62.
 Chickin, 176.
 Christy, 303.
 Clintou, 333.
 Clittenden, 339.
 Collinson, 29, 31.
 Cooper, 38, 39, 41, 42, 44, 45, 48, 50, 51, 231.
 Cole, 62, 78, 81, 92, 96, 97, 195, 106, 171, 180, 182, 184, 207, 228.
 Coffin, 82.
 Corey, 83.
 Coats, 97, 105.
 Cornell, 102, 147, 183.
 Cook, 107, 219, 267, 283, 289, 294, 298, 311, 334.
 Cowell, 128, 131, 185.
 Colburn, 137.
 Coot, 137.
 Coolidge, 145, 154.
 Coupe, 146.
 Cockran, 156.
 Comstock, 193.
 Cornwallis, 214, 238, 248, 268, 276, 279, 295, 301, 313, 314, 321.
 Cobb, 221, 222, 274.
 Cross, 266.
 Coleman, 276.
 Cloud, 278.
 Coombs, 287.
 Cocke, 301.
 Cogswell, 306.
 Cochran, 311.
 Cory, 323.
 Croncle, 324.
 Crow, 328.
 Covenhoven, 335.
 Copland, 341.
 Colfax, 343.
Chæck, 47.
 Cushing, 48, 127, 197, 241.
 Cutting, 132.
 Cummings, 183.
 Cunningham, 246, 256, 324.
 Clung, 316.
 Curtain, 321.
 Cutler, 330.
 Davis, 80, 82, 84, 145, 167, 170, 173, 184, 304, 321.
 Dana, 130, 290.
 Dare, 154.
 Dabyn, 174.
 Daggett, 54, 207, 218, 221.
 Drake, 6, 48, 233.
 Daniels, 236.
 Davidson, 237.
 Dawson, 244.
 Dashago, 247.
 Vanferth, 251.
 Dayton, 297.
 Dains, 298.
 Daves, 320.
 Dame, 322.
 Dangerfield, 340, 344.
 De Audley, 31.
 De Lacy, 31.
 De Columnbers, 31, 34.
 Dennis, 105, 215.
 Dexter, 125, 138, 147.
 Derby, 144.
 Dennison, 153, 295.
 Denne, 197, 200.
 Deball, 216.
 Deaton, 229.
 D'Estaing, 286, 295.
 Dean, 298, 314.
 De Pugh, 301.
 Dearborn, 304.
 Drew, 313.
 De Witt, 344.
 De Brien, 31.
 Dible, 176.
 Drinkwater, 182.
 Dickerson, 228.
 Dickinson, 250.
 Dinsmore, 275.
 Dickson, 324.
 Dixon, 325.
 Drown, 78, 167.
 Downing, 81.
 Dorance, 126.
 Downie, 127, 138, 151, 197.
 Donaldson, 272.
 Dobbins, 276.
 Dodd, 293.
 Dogwood, 299.
 Dollison, 340.
 Dugdale, 24, 31.
 Durfee, 122, 128, 133, 139, 142, 192, 193, 194.
 Dudley, 152, 156.
 Dunham, 284.
 Durkee, 216, 235, 243, 287, 326, 331.
 Duck, 258, 259.
 Dungan, 263.
 Dunbar, 294.
 Dubois, 333, 337.
 Dyer, 185.
 Dyonette, 339.
 Eames, 35.
 Edwards, 82, 171, 253, 301.
 Earl, 85, 233, 146, 180.
 Egan, 330.
 Eaton, 103.
 Early, 341.
 Easterbrook, 122, 133, 161, 168, 184, 192, 193, 195, 223, 230, 187, 188, 188, 188, 188, 208.
 Esten, 63, 71, 73, 83, 111, 157, 180, 187, 188, 188, 188, 208.
 Elery, 140, 141.
 Elbert, 316.
 Ellis, 144, 191, 211, 236, 306.
 Elliott, 141, 162, 261, 294.
 Ensign, 151.
 Enslor, 296.
 Estwood, 330.
 Eustance, 63.
 Edmunds, 227.
 Eddy, 77, 126, 182, 183.
 Falk de Breant, 28.
 Farmer, 18, 47.
 Fales, 97, 103, 109, 110.
 Franklin, 141.
 Frazee, 141.
 Farley, 148.
 Fardeice, 227.
 Faber, 250.
 Francis, 256.
 Frazier, 312.
 French, 56, 135.
 Fessner, 79.
 Fearing, 126, 130, 197, 200.
 Fenton, 168, 171.
 French, 174, 180.
 Fever, 175.
 Fenner, 185.
 Freelinghousen, 227.
 Fresbie, 340.
 Ferris, 242.
 Fletcher, 246, 330.
 Ferrell, 258.
 Ferguson, 261.
 Freeman, 307, 328.
 Fettyplace, 318.
 Fitz-Peter, 29.
 Field, 139, 151, 233.
 Fisher, 144.
 Finch, 246.
 Finley, 284.
 Fish, 306.
 Fifer, 320, 321.
 Fisk, 330.
 Fowler, 130, 139, 151, 197, 200, 315.
 Fogg, 138.
 Foster, 147, 155.
 Ford, 175.
 Foulk, 254.
 Forest, 262.
 Forman, 280.
 Fuller, 54, 75, 237.
 Garward, 29.
 Grantham, 66, 68, 69.
 Ganzey, 76.
 Gay, 81, 122.
 Granger, 122, 131, 192, 194.
 Gano, 126.
 Gardner, 130, 170, 173, 183.
 Grant, 135, 164, 169, 223, 334.
 Gamble, 142, 152.
 Gates, 153, 253, 266, 274, 277, 306, 320, 341.
 Gladding, 166, 167.
 Grane, 176.
 Gaenman, 182.
 Galer, 229.
 Gales, 248.
 Gatling, 265, 266.
 Gaskins, 284.
 Gamby, 322.
 Graham, 324, 325.
 Gallup, 330.
 Granton, 332.
 Gallagher, 335.
 Gaines, 342.
 Greenwood, 168.
 Geisler, 224.
 Greene, 228, 245, 249, 259, 260, 261, 276, 280, 301, 302, 337, 347.
 Gerrish, 260, 265.
 George, 344.
 Grieves, 136, 142, 197.
 Gilbert, 151.
 Gifford, 170, 173.
 Grider, 228.
 Griggs, 242.
 Gist, 271.
 Gilmore, 275.
 Griffin, 295.
 Gillaspie, 329.
 Gibson, 338.
 Galt, 29.
 Goodwin, 80, 82, 132, 144, 153, 154, 294, 309.
 Gorham, 131, 194.
 Gorton, 187, 159.
 Gort, 287, 251.
 Gorlin, 224.
 Gooden, 256.
 Good, 243, 293.
 Grosvenor, 368, 269, 326.
 Gould, 305.
 Glover, 310, 318, 332.
 Gordon, 347.
 Cillum, 19.
 Galt, 137.
 Gurson, 245.
 Guest, 322.
 Hastings, 30.

- Hayward, 64, 86, 88.
 Hawkins, 79, 123, 132, 135,
 146, 147, 193, 196, 313.
 Hail, 115, 183, 184.
 Hallock, 141.
 Harding, 142, 152, 223.
 Hammett, 157.
 Hallett, 177.
 Harrison, 180, 217, 227, 280.
 Hardy, 185.
 Hazen, 224, 293.
 Hay, 251, 252.
 Hallume, 237.
 Hale, 240.
 Hammond, 240, 244, 245, 246,
 256, 300, 302.
 Hackett, 242.
 Hancock, 244.
 Hadley, 246.
 Hart, 268, 326.
 Hartmans, 270.
 Haversham, 285.
 Hampton, 285, 324.
 Hall, 291, 330.
 Harter, 293.
 Harris, 313.
 Harbaugh, 316.
 Hartley, 318.
 Hays, 321.
 Hambricht, 324.
 Haynes, 322, 323.
 Haywood, 322.
 Hulsted, 326.
 Hawthorn, 327.
 Haunoom, 346.
 Hobart, 49.
 Horton, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81,
 86, 93, 99, 107, 108, 114, 115,
 179, 180, 182, 251, 278.
 Hopkins, 128, 133, 135, 193,
 234, 272.
 Houghton, 132, 143, 153, 198.
 Howkins, 144, 153.
 Holden, 169, 190.
 Holdbrook, 176.
 Hollard, 176.
 Hoble, 177.
 Holt, 216.
 Hooker, 219.
 Hodges, 221, 273.
 Howards, 223.
 Holmes, 232, 263, 264, 334.
 Hoyt, 233.
 Hollister, 237.
 Hook, 239, 257.
 Hodgson, 243.
 Hovey, 266.
 Holtor, 284.
 Horsford, 291.
 House, 294.
 Houston, 339.
 Hull, 33, 34, 174.
 Hunt, 39, 41, 42, 45, 49, 50.
 Huntington, 326, 331.
 Humphrey, 95, 137, 163, 167,
 169, 170, 238.
 Hubbard, 99, 108.
 Hustle, 177.
 Hurd, 220, 252, 291, 341.
 Hudges, 222.
 Hyle, 136.
 Hyer, 216.
 Hyer, 307.
 Ingalls, 80, 180, 207, 251.
 Ingraham, 172.
 Ide, 183.
 Innes, 285.
 Irwin, 338.
 Janeway, 285.
 Jackson, 141, 217, 237, 260,
 274, 318.
 James, 303.
 Jenks, 99, 113, 114, 191, 207.
 Jesop, 175.
 Jenkins, 251.
 Jefferson, 275, 312.
 Jay, 47.
 Jones, 123, 139, 150, 155, 176,
 247, 251, 256, 301, 314, 337.
 Johnson, 127, 216, 258, 259,
 324, 343, 345.
 Johnston, 312.
 Jonett, 340.
 Jonson, 25.
 Junkins, 322.
 Kalmper, 228.
 Kearney, 141.
 Kennon, 150.
 Kent, 161, 164, 166, 167, 168,
 178.
 Kelley, 163, 335.
 Kennicutt, 162, 164, 165, 169,
 172, 225.
 Kentfield, 215.
 Keyes, 221.
 Kemper, 228.
 Key, 301.
 Kingsley, 60, 87, 88, 91, 92,
 96, 183.
 Kingsbury, 132, 198, 200, 201.
 Kipp, 152.
 Knight, 69, 157, 158.
 Kitchin, 175.
 Kingman, 175.
 Kivge, 176.
 Kinham, 176.
 King, 266, 286.
 Killingsworth, 294.
 Knox, 237, 241, 327.
 Lambert, 71.
 Lane, 99, 163, 156, 273.
 Lawton, 122, 193.
 Lawrence, 150.
 Laughland, 144.
 Land, 176.
 Lake, 180.
 Laiton, 216.
 Lacy, 248.
 Lapsely, 271.
 Lawson, 276, 301.
 La Fayette, 276, 295.
 Lattimer, 331.
 Leonard, 39, 87, 91, 207, 222.
 Lewis, 76, 87, 92, 97, 105, 185,
 250, 275, 311, 347.
 Leek, 235.
 Lee, 251, 333.
 Ledbetter, 270.
 Levake, 294.
 Leak, 312.
 Ledyard, 331.
 Lincoln, 31, 47, 125, 136, 171,
 196, 286, 316, 320, 327.
 Lindley, 121, 137.
 Lippett, 127, 128, 165, 185,
 253.
 Livingston, 111.
 Little, 215, 216, 249, 260.
 Ligon, 315.
 Livermore, 306, 310.
 Lower, 12, 17.
 Logee, 96.
 Love, 13.
 Low, 158, 159.
 Lovell, 176.
 Long, 243, 315.
 Loving, 248.
 Lock, 257, 259, 321.
 Lovely, 268.
 Lovewell, 309.
 Logan, 344.
 Luther, 62, 64, 71, 77, 88, 147,
 154, 160, 165, 180, 182, 184,
 190, 251.
 Lush, 177.
 Ludington, 232.
 Lunt, 236.
 Lucas, 248.
 Luttrell, 258, 259.
 Lummis, 269.
 Lyons, 31.
 Lyons, 141, 253.
 Lyttle, 258.
 Lyman, 262.
 Lynch, 341.
 Mavouricke, 49.
 Massne, 244.
 Mason, 62, 67, 75, 76, 77, 78,
 79, 88, 92, 93, 96, 97, 98, 121,
 182, 183, 192, 194, 198, 260,
 203, 251.
 Manning, 238, 281.
 May, 81, 122, 134, 145, 146,
 133, 195, 218, 245.
 Marshall, 102, 236.
 Mauran, 128.
 Mangan, 136.
 MacMillan, 137.
 Mann, 141, 142.
 Marterson, 151.
 Mathewson, 157, 311.
 Manchester, 180.
 Muckland, 248.
 Mateer, 248.
 Maxwell, 265, 302.
 Mantz, 269, 270.
 Madison, 276.
 Maurring, 308.
 Marston, 321.
 Martland, 327.
 Malbedd, 347.
 McClintock, 237.
 McCrary, 239.
 McCoy, 237, 238, 248, 249.
 McCarroll, 311.
 McClure, 239.
 McClanahan, 344.
 McConnell, 265, 344.
 McCree, 270.
 McCure, 276.
 McCobb, 305.
 McDougall, 274, 333.
 McDowd, 339.
 McGuerren, 311.
 McIntosh, 285.
 McIntyre, 266.
 McKenzie, 82, 84.
 McKen, 215.
 McKenly, 231.
 McKenney, 273.
 McKnight, 345.
 McLane, 280.
 McMillan, 214.
 McMan, 242.
 McNutty, 284.
 McNeil, 311, 339.
 Meredith, 29.
 Merbury, 168, 223.
 Merlin, 224.
 Miller, 53, 61, 83, 93, 98, 106,
 137, 169, 172, 179, 207, 235,
 251, 292, 297, 320.
 Mills, 83, 266, 282, 297, 340.
 Mitchell, 119, 222, 248, 342.
 Miner, 144, 171, 291, 267.
 Middlebrook, 287.
 Mohun, 30.

- Moshure, 80.
 Moulton, 80, 179.
 Moore, 96, 220, 264, 306, 312, 319, 324, 325.
 Morse, 134, 167.
 Mosely, 218, 252.
 Morey, 221.
 Montgomery, 226, 201, 334.
 Morgan, 254, 282, 329.
 Mooneyham, 257.
 Mott, 294.
 Moutrey, 294.
 Morrow, 323.
 Morrison, 335, 344.
 Munford, 137.
 Muhlenberry, 145, 217.
 Musser, 224.
 Musick, 234.
 Murray, 247, 323, 330, 335.
 Murdock, 258.
 Myles, 55, 60, 61, 62, 63, 187, 188, 208.
 Nash, 220.
 Newman, 36, 39, 41, 44, 57, 58.
 Neyhoff, 144.
 Newcomb, 225.
 Neal, 256.
 Nelson, 270, 307, 308, 313, 328.
 Nesbitt, 327.
 Nicholas, 31.
 Nichols, 78, 80, 82, 83, 99, 106, 179.
 Nightingale, 126, 196.
 Nilson, 226.
 Nixon, 260.
 Norton, 92, 179.
 Noyes, 260.
 Owen, 29.
 Ormsbey, 43, 44, 46, 49, 56, 57, 59, 161.
 O'Neal, 132, 323.
 Olney, 224.
 Onderdonk, 231.
 Ogden, 232.
 Orce, 294.
 Oliver, 34, 36.
 Osgood, 34, 134.
 Playfair, 31.
 Paine, 36, 38, 39, 41, 44, 48, 49, 57, 65, 66, 68.
 Palmer, 36, 38.
 Page, 304.
 Place, 105.
 Patterson, 134, 141, 229, 307, 344.
 Parkerson, 138.
 Pratt, 141.
 Parsons, 235, 291, 331.
 Pannell, 248.
 Parker, 268, 304.
 Peachy, 268.
 Paxton, 296.
 Pace, 302.
 Peck, 11, 39, 58, 77, 78, 87, 92, 94, 97, 100, 102, 103, 114, 116, 119, 120, 127, 132, 138, 145, 159, 154, 165, 169, 170, 172, 173, 183, 191, 197, 199, 207, 255.
 Peverel, 26.
 Perry, 96, 122, 127, 138, 140, 192, 194.
 Persons, 174.
 Penfield, 289.
 Pierson, 142.
 Peabody, 169.
 Peardon, 237.
 Peters, 242.
 Pearsons, 256.
 Prescott, 265.
 Pelo, 294.
 Pierce, 73, 76, 79, 82, 92, 97, 98, 99, 106, 107, 115, 116, 118, 119, 180, 182, 191, 207, 282.
 Pride, 83.
 Phillips, 278, 313.
 Prior, 213.
 Pickett, 226, 227.
 Phinney, 243, 273, 319.
 Pickens, 245, 302, 342.
 Pillow, 283.
 Prince, 283.
 Pinkney, 285.
 Piker, 296.
 Price, 322.
 Platt, 344.
 Potter, 83, 183, 222, 248, 335.
 Poole, 175.
 Porter, 177, 249, 272.
 Pond, 230.
 Poor, 240, 243, 266, 306, 322.
 Provost, 245, 256.
 Polk, 260, 319.
 Pollars, 279.
 Potter, 307.
 Powers, 345.
 Pulsifer, 48.
 Putman, 95.
 Plummer, 98.
 Putnam, 148, 219, 263, 290, 333.
 Purdy, 248, 249.
 Pugh, 267.
 Quarles, 281, 282.
 Raymond, 132, 150.
 Ralls, 261.
 Ramsaur, 301, 324.
 Randolph, 305, 307, 308, 328.
 Randall, 333.
 Ramsey, 340.
 Rawdon, 347.
 Read, 57, 106, 109, 175, 202, 230, 334.
 Reed, 97, 310.
 Reding, 102, 221, 273.
 Records, 122, 195, 197, 198, 200.
 Rease, 321.
 Richmond, 126, 153, 156, 165, 196, 200.
 Riddell, 144.
 Richardson, 256, 266, 276, 313.
 Ripley, 331.
 Robinson, 41, 135, 273.
 Round, 64, 70, 71, 72, 73, 77, 161, 179, 182, 190.
 Roberts, 79, 247.
 Rosebrooks, 99, 107.
 Robertson, 144, 153.
 Rowland, 168, 223.
 Rogerson, 169.
 Rose, 217.
 Ross, 224, 284, 305, 307, 321, 328.
 Rowell, 240.
 Rose, 261.
 Roe, 281.
 Root, 330.
 Rosekran, 333.
 Rafter, 34.
 Rufford, 226.
 Rutledge, 256.
 Rutherford, 258, 259, 303, 320, 324.
 Russell, 287.
 Rumley, 287.
 Runyon, 305.
 Savage, 18, 47.
 Sanders, 36, 80, 85, 93, 182.
 Sabin, 39, 41, 42, 45.
 Saffin, 57, 58.
 Salsbury, 64, 71, 92, 95, 116, 190, 207, 253.
 Starr, 292, 331.
 Sanford, 92, 93, 251.
 Spragne, 92, 96, 105.
 Shannon, 256.
 Shafer, 105, 109.
 Samborn, 274.
 Sawin, 122, 134.
 Shaeffer, 140, 264.
 Schaefer, 141.
 Swaine, 141.
 Sartle, 143, 153.
 Shattuck, 154.
 Scammals, 242, 306.
 Smallwood, 269, 270, 321.
 Saunders, 277.
 Shadwick, 287.
 Stallion, 300.
 Stark, 304, 306.
 Scammon, 319.
 Stalle, 328.
 Sawyer, 330.
 Salters, 332.
 Sage, 335.
 St. Clair, 340.
 Seamans, 76, 88, 180.
 Sheldon, 95, 100, 108, 127, 138, 196, 330.
 Stevens, 130, 197, 200, 226, 279, 329.
 Spencer, 136, 146, 201, 273, 311.
 Stewart, 144, 345.
 Sbeperdson, 144, 154.
 Shearer, 145.
 Sweet, 146.
 Steencken, 150.
 Shephard, 176, 237, 255, 265, 278, 291.
 Sherburn, 185, 224.
 Stephens, 200, 238, 248, 276, 301.
 Seely, 216.
 Stebbins, 262.
 Streepor, 264.
 Sheeps, 278, 279.
 Stenben, 284.
 Sherman, 289.
 Svedman, 289.
 Seeling, 307.
 Selman, 318.
 Stelle, 329.
 Smith, 16, 38, 43, 45, 48, 50, 51, 68, 97, 99, 103, 105, 109, 114, 118, 122, 134, 167, 170, 191, 234, 237, 249, 289, 290, 310, 330, 332, 333.
 Simmons, 93, 99.
 Swift, 97, 105, 109.
 Simonds, 252.
 Sikes, 132.
 Squire, 207.
 Sillman, 220.
 Scribner, 232.
 Shippen, 230.
 Smithson, 261.
 Stiles, 280.
 Skippens, 301.
 Sias, 322.
 Sims, 330.
 Scott, 22, 227, 271.

- Soane, 17.
 Short, 64, 66, 71, 72, 92, 96,
 127, 135, 163, 190.
 Southey, 86.
 Stout, 142.
 Stoddard, 143, 153, 310.
 Soper, 169, 242.
 Somerby, 174.
 Stone, 182.
 Stormburgh, 224.
 Scofield, 229.
 Strong, 265, 287, 339.
 Strobel, 286.
 Storrs, 290.
 Shoodrick, 294.
 Sprout, 311, 314.
 Shocford, 337.
 Stockton, 346.
 Shurtleff, 34, 48.
 Sutpen, 81.
 Sullivan, 94, 128, 162, 220,
 252, 225, 240, 252, 273, 336.
 Slute, 148, 150.
 Southworth, 152.
 Sumpter, 236, 257, 260, 285,
 286, 287, 300, 327.
 Stuben, 265.
 Schuyler, 291, 337.
 Scull, 319.
 Shumway, 331.
 Sylvester, 95, 103, 109.
 Shryock, 263.
 Tracy, 28.
 Tanner, 60.
 Taylor, 81, 151, 194, 197, 198,
 200, 235, 250, 275, 294, 346.
 Tabor, 124, 142, 175.
 Talbot, 126, 213, 255.
 Tayer, 138.
 Tanber, 217.
 Tallifero, 226.
 Tarlton, 228, 257, 275, 300.
 Thrasher, 251.
 Thaxton, 319.
 Teague, 237.
 Templeton, 237.
 Terrell, 268.
 Telford, 337.
 Tiffany, 169.
 Triplett, 228.
 Titeomb, 240.
 Tinch, 284.
 Tillman, 337.
 Trigg, 344.
 Thompson, 120, 134, 204, 255,
 272, 340.
 Thomas, 144, 254, 280, 287.
 Townsend, 164, 298.
 Thoroughgood, 177.
 Topham, 185.
 Trow, 222, 273.
 Tollman, 233.
 Tompkins, 272.
 Todd, 344.
 Trumblevill, 28.
 Thurber, 62, 64, 86, 92, 113,
 114, 121, 126, 137, 151, 155,
 180, 183, 187, 191, 192, 194,
 196, 198, 200, 203, 204.
 Tucker, 106.
 Thurston, 133, 195.
 Turner, 171, 319.
 Tupper, 236, 313, 315.
 Tumbull, 257.
 Tutt, 302.
 Tyler, 266, 273.
 Tyron, 292.
 Upham, 34, 43, 45, 53, 176.
 Ulman, 169.
 Utley, 230.
 Utrick, 274.
 Vaughn, 216.
 Varrum, 313.
 Van Schaack, 337.
 VanCerbhoff, 337.
 Van Rensselaer, 337.
 Vincent, 103.
 Vinecut, 183.
 Vose, 236, 241, 266, 310, 320.
 Walter, 80, 163.
 Walker, 97, 122, 198, 200,
 305.
 Warner, 106.
 Watson, 135, 198, 201.
 Whalen, 106, 110.
 Washburn, 114, 192, 199, 227.
 Warren, 144.
 Wallace, 117, 301, 202, 299.
 Watkins, 221.
 Washington, 128, 233, 238,
 264, 267, 324, 329, 335, 343.
 Wade, 176, 246, 330, 337, 339.
 Wall, 216, 301.
 Wayne, 217, 227, 312, 345.
 Wadsworth, 220, 335.
 Wait, 226, 309.
 Ward, 289.
 Wallingford, 292.
 Ware, 302.
 Wardwell, 306.
 Whartonby, 326.
 Wales, 331.
 Waldron, 346.
 West, 92, 67, 182, 287.
 Wheaton, 62, 75, 107, 114,
 115, 120, 122, 183, 191, 193,
 196, 198, 200, 204.
 Wheeler, 64, 71, 77, 78, 80,
 91, 93, 98, 107, 114, 116, 119,
 124, 125, 127, 130, 131, 132,
 133, 134, 135, 160, 162, 165,
 186, 188, 192, 199, 207, 208,
 259.
 Weston, 95.
 Wedden, 71.
 Wetherlee, 151.
 Webb, 137, 167, 223, 265, 321,
 331.
 Webster, 238, 280, 305.
 Weedon, 287.
 Wells, 288, 291, 335.
 Wetherill, 307.
 Wright, 37, 38, 75, 81, 98,
 106, 170, 173.
 Winchester, 38, 121.
 Wilmot, 38.
 Willett, 42, 61, 62.
 Winthrop, 48.
 Wilson, 53, 246, 345.
 Willmarth, 53, 58, 218.
 Widdion, 63.
 Wilcox, 82, 84.
 White, 93, 112, 251, 273, 337.
 Whipple, 96, 118.
 Winston, 97.
 Whitaker, 135, 145.
 Whitman, 157.
 Winsor, 159.
 Whitmark, 175.
 Wilder, 185, 222.
 Whitney, 221, 273.
 Winn, 227, 236, 239, 256.
 Whitehouse, 243.
 Willis, 244.
 Williamson, 245, 297, 300.
 Williams, 245, 276, 303.
 Whitfield, 247.
 Wiltner, 270.
 Whitcomb, 277.
 Wingate, 306.
 Whitsell, 324.
 Wigglesworth, 332.
 Wiessenfelt, 337.
 Wood, 78, 116, 129, 174, 179,
 185, 194, 307, 198, 200, 201,
 275, 346.
 Woodcooke, 177.
 Worden, 215.
 Wooster, 218, 292.
 Woulford, 227.
 Wolverton, 297.
 Woodbridge, 343.
 Wyatt, 116, 124.
 Wyly, 288.
 Yates, 337.
 Young, 92, 125, 185, 196, 200.

RD 61



LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 010 833 743 6